

**School Disciplinary Absences, 2011-2012**  
**For Reasons of Physical Misconduct Involving an Object**



Year	Term	Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object				Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object				Grand Total
		Short Suspension	Long Suspension	Exclusions	'Adult' Total	Short Suspension	Long Suspension	Exclusions	'Student' Total	
2011	1	265	54	9	328	712	101	16	829	1157
	2	218	45	8	271	497	61	18	576	847
	3	212	54	10	276	553	79	19	651	927
	4	227	56	12	295	587	81	7	675	970
	<b>Total</b>	<b>922</b>	<b>209</b>	<b>39</b>	<b>1170</b>	<b>2349</b>	<b>322</b>	<b>60</b>	<b>2731</b>	<b>3901</b>
2012	1	266	47	13	326	613	87	11	711	1037
	2	212	51	8	271	595	90	13	698	969
	3	254	50	11	315	632	89	14	735	1050
	4	209	55	6	270	583	71	11	665	935
	<b>Total</b>	<b>941</b>	<b>203</b>	<b>38</b>	<b>1182</b>	<b>2423</b>	<b>337</b>	<b>49</b>	<b>2809</b>	<b>3991</b>

**Notes:**

**Source:**

Department of Education, Training and Employment

**Caveats:**

- a The Count of Incidents do not equate with the number of students subject to a school disciplinary absence. e.g. One student may be suspended several times in a school year. Each time a student is suspended it is recorded as a separate incident. A total incident count of 20 therefore, may not mean 20 students have been subject to a suspension.
- b The School Disciplinary Absence (SDA) data presented comprises the aggregate count of short suspensions (1-5 days), long suspensions (6-20 days), Exclusions and Cancellations. These data do not represent the outcomes of any related appeal decisions.
- c On 5 November 2010, state school principals were given the power to exclude students from their school. They may recommend the decision to their supervisor if they believe it is inappropriate for them to make the decision.

**Prepared By:**

Information Officer (Education Performance Information)

**Checked By:**

Principal Information Officer (Education Performance Information)

**Approved By:**

Principal Information Officer (Education Performance Information)

**Contact:**

PMRCorporateData.perfmeas@dete.qld.gov.au

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened another student with extreme violence
- \*You left the school grounds without permission
- \*You returned to school with an axe
- \* You intended to use this as a weapon

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a small axe which hit another student in the arm causing an injury.
- \* When he approached you about the incident, you laughed and threatened him further by stating that, "I will cut off your arm".
- \* Due to your actions, the student required first aid.
- \* This behaviour potentially endangered other students and staff on duty.
- \* As a Section 47 student, you are a role model to younger students at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cor
- \* Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \* You actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \* To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the afternoon session [Section] was informed that he wasn't to go down to [Section 47(3)] as per his daily consequence. This was due to his behaviour towards other students during [Section] time. He went down to [Section 47(3)] anyway. I went down there and asked him on several occasions to come back to class which he ignored [Section 47(3)] was there during this time. Once [Section 47(3)] was finished in her meeting I informed her about what was happening, it was decided to leave it and let him sit, which I did. However, on the way out the door [Section] threw an object at me and hit me in the head, I have no idea what the item was. I then went and informed [Section 47(3)] about this. When I walked past [Section 4] again he said to me he wish it had been an axe.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw an object at a staff member hitting them in the head.
- \* You made inappropriate comments to staff.
- \* You repeatedly did not follow the directions of staff.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* threatened a student with scissors
- \* threatened to kill yourself
- \* threatened to kill the other children with an axe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

10.55am

I observed [Section] standing 15m away from student 1. Student 1 was standing still in grassed area near toilets.

[Section 4] ran toward student 1 and punched him several times. I moved toward boys and directed student 1 to run back to class.

[Section] ran the other way. I instructed [Section] to meet me at the Resource Centre.

I located [Section] in HOC office. He had locked himself in.

He remained in there for 30min during eating time and first break.

At 11.30am [Section] left HOC office. He had a plastic axe in his hand. He walked through Resource centre and used plastic axe to hit student 1 on back.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical violence towards other students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a letter opener, in the shape of a dagger to school
- \* You were showing the letter opener to another student and playing with it during break time
- \* You caused an injury to another student



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During science students were working with hot glue guns. [Sec] placed some hot glue on a piece of paper and placed it on the forearm of another student causing a burn about the size of a fiver cent piece. [Section 4] was sent to the office and received first aid.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted placing some hot glue on a piece of paper and then placing it on the arm of another student
- \* You were also part of a group of students who were attacking some nesting plovers
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the Responsible Behaviour Code of Behaviour, page 12, Section 5.3.6

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object - Placing others at risk of injury by firing and pretending to fire dangerous projectiles from a pen-based dart gun both inside the classroom and in the playground

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object - Placing others at risk of injury by firing dangerous projectiles from a pen-based dart gun both whilst inside the classroom.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a spud gun to school
- \* You used this spud gun in the school grounds
- \* You showed other students how to use this toy and let them use this
- \* Your behaviour is in clear breach of the School's code for responsible student behaviour, section V "Students are expected to behave so that the school environment is a safe environment for all"

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was walking to second session to mee [Section 47(1)] when I met him near the undercover area. I asked him where he was going. He said he had pushed [Section 47(1)] off a chair. I asked him why he did that? He said [Section 47(1)] had picked on him on Monday and called him bald and that he was sick if [Section 47(1)] picking on him. I asked him if he had been sent to the office by the teacher. He wasn't sure. [Section 47(1)] then became angry at me for not going mad on [Section 47(1)] on Monday for throwing the ball in his face. I said I did not see that happen. He then became aggressive and began hitting the poles and swearing at me saying 'You [Section 47(1)] saw it. You're [Section 47(1)] lying'. We were near navy so I went to get the HOD. He was out, so I asked [Section 47(1)] for assistance [Section 47(3)] kept walking towards the basketball courts ignoring [Section 47(1)] and swearing that he was not [Section 47(1)] coming back' [Section 47(3)] asked me to go the office to get [Section 47(3)(b)] At the office I ran into [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] told her of the situation and she came with me. We eventually met both [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(1)] back in the office, where [Section 47(1)] was starting to write his version on what had happened. The other boys were doing the same. [Section 47(3)] resumed his work and I stayed with [Section 47(1)] while [Section 47(1)] investigated the incident by collecting written statements from various children in his class [Section 47(1)] and I sat outside and waited. I also asked [Section 47(3)(b)] to come out and speak to [Section 47(1)] but he refused. In this time, [Section 47(1)] chewed a wad of plastic wrap from his sandwich and proceeded to make an aerosol gun with his deodourant can. I advised him it was not safe. I asked a passing teacher to assist [Section 47(1)] but she was not successful. I sent another child in to get [Section 47(3)(b)] but he was not there. In this time [Section 47(1)] has sniffed hard at the contents and then bashed the can until it had folded in half. Eventually he gave the can to me and I put it inside the office. When [Section 47(1)] came back we went into her office and she read some of the children's reports to [Section 47(1)]. He kept saying that [Section 47(1)] picked on him all the time. He could not be calmed and he stood up and said he was going out to break whether we liked it or not. We let him go. At session 3 we arranged for [Section 47(3)] to come down to his class and assist with getting [Section 47(1)] to the office. [Section 47(1)] came. His mother was called and he was sent home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You used silly comments to gain student attention
- \*You disrupted the class by tapping and spitting on the window to gain student attention
- \*You tapped and spat on the windows of the classroom
- \*You threw a student off his stool which lead to an altercation between you and the student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) had taken pens from another student and would not return them. He pointed the pens in the form of a gun at the teacher. The teacher Section 47(3)(b) asked Section 47(3) twice to put the pens down. He would not comply. The teacher retrieved the pens from Section 47(3) then Section 47(3) swore at the teacher, yelling that she was a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. Section 47(3) had witnessed this and tried to escort Section 47(3) outside the classroom, away from the other students, but Section 47(3) was aggressive in his behaviour, knocking items off the teacher's desk and continuing to yell. Section 47(3) was called at this time Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act who was assisting in the classroom at the time to support Section 47(3) was elbowed in the groin area as Section 47(3) left the room.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) swore at the teacher and elbowed a teacher aide in anger. He has taken the property of others by bullying them. At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies a major behaviour as one that significantly violates the rights of others, puts others or self at risk of harm and requires administration intervention.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After consistent bad behaviour this last session and a referral today for punching [Section 47] in the chest, [Section 47] was removed to the Thinking Chair. Whilst in the Thinking Chair, he began making signs and gestures across the class at [Section 47]. [Section 47] made a gun shooting sign at [Section 47] and this caused [Section 47] to throw a red crayon at him and then walk over to him and hold an open pair of scissors at his neck.

[Section 47]'s mother was called and he was suspended for 2 days.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47] held an open pair of scissors up to another child's throat.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Friday 2 September, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was throwing rocks onto the shed at the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] along with 2 other boys. [Section 47(3)] asked them to stop. When she turned away, [Section 47(3)] threw another rock. [Section 47(3)] said he would be banned from the next [Section 47(3)] because he could not follow teacher directions. He then started throwing more rocks and threw one at her. He then refused to follow any directions or to speak to [Section 47(3)]. He crossed roads without permission instead of staying with the teacher and responded rudely when she spoke to him about it.

\*On Tuesday 6 September, [Section 47(3)] brought a large plastic slug gun to school and fired it at another student. He also threatened to bring a knife to school to stab him.

[Section 47(3)] has breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to:

\*Care for others

\*consider the feelings of others

\*listen, take turns and share

\*speak with courtesy and respect

\*keep your hands, feet and other objects to yourself

\*sticks, stones and other objects stay on the ground

\*[Section 47(3)] has also breached the Players' Code which requires him to:

\*Be a good sport

\*Play for enjoyment

\*Strive for personal excellence

\*Work hard for your team as well as yourself

\*Treat all team mates and opponents as you enjoy being treated yourself

\*Play by the rules

\*Cooperate with team and game officials

\*Control your behaviour on and off the field



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You physically and verbally interfered with a number of other students after having received explicit instructions at a previous re-entry interview to refrain from such behaviour

\*You aimed and fired a Nerv Gun at a staff member

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your behaviour is in breach of the Code of Behaviour as stated on pages 1 and 2 of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

\*During your Section 47(3)(b) of class on 20 October 2011, you had a "glove gun" made from a balloon and a biro. You were using this "glove gun" to shoot objects around the classroom.

\*Your teacher tried to confiscate the "glove gun", but you threw it in the bin.

\*You refused to get the time out of the bin. The teacher states that you said, Section 47 you get it you."

\*Your action in using a projectile device in class was dangerous and disruptive to the learning of others.

\*You were defiant by throwing the object in the bin and refusing to get it out.

\*The language that you used to your teacher was disrespectful and inappropriate.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Secti] brought a toy slug gun to school saying that he wanted to "kill" another student. He took the gun into the music room then proceeded to fire at that student.

[Sect] breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to leave toys and valuables at home and to Care for Others by keeping hands, feet and other objects to himself.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You demonstrated misconduct by having a model gun in your possession

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you pointed a staple gun at a teacher and were told to put the staple gun down. When the teacher turned around you fired the gun and a staple struck the teacher

\* your actions place you at Level 3 of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI / Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section made a be balloon gun out of the neck of a plastic bottle and a balloon. Section shot two rocks at Section 47(3) resulting in large bruising in the leg area. Section admitted that he did it. He said that eventhough there were other people around he was the only one who shot the girl with the rock.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical misconduct towards a student involving an object

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a shock gun to school
- \* You let other students play with the gun knowing that they would receive a shock from it

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application
--

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You admit to having a lighter in the shape of a gun in your possession at the bus stop on Monday morning December 5, 2011. \*You admit to taking it out and aiming it at a Section 4 boy and saying that you were going to shoot him and "Don't mess with me", and making noises like a gun going off "kapow, kapow". \*You deny the claim made by this student that there was any gas in the gun and that you attempted to light his hair. \* This behaviour is a serious contravention of the College's student responsible behaviour plan in particularly in the aspects of "respect" and "thoughtfulness".



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/01/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

8:00 [Section 47(3)(b) of the teacher) meet with Class Teacher to set three pieces of work for [Section 47] to complete: he would finish the [Section 47(3)(b)] from yesterday, one section of the [Section 47(3)(b)] and colour 2 pictures from the social skills sheet he then would get his 10 minute reward time. 9:00 [Section 47] was sitting on the floor listening to the class teacher explain the Journal writing activity. Class teacher then handed out books to all students and proceeded to write the date on the board [Section 47] returned to his seat and then placed his hands over his ears and started to make a AH,AH, AH noise and banging his legs up into the bottom of his tidy tray. [Section 47(3)(b) of the teacher) then directed students around [Section 47] to ignore him [Section 47] then pulled out a connector pen gun from his desk and threatened to kill [Section 47] using the gun. He stabbed [Section 47] in the neck several times leaving red marks. As the gun was raised at [Section 47] a connector pen came off and hit [Section 47(3)(b) of the] in the eye [Section 47] then asked [Section 47] to stop this behaviour and pushed the connector gun away from her neck and moved backwards away from [Section 47] The connector gun then broke [Section 47] then started to push chairs over, [Section 47] then punched at [Section 47] Class teacher removed the class and yelled out to the next door teacher to ring the office for assistance. Class Teacher then assisted from behind to hold [Section 47] from punching [Section 47(3)(b)] moved backwards while [Section 47] continued to punch and hit [Section 47] on the arms and kicking his legs. [Section 47] then stopped. [Section 47] and Class Teacher then moved away. [Section 47] then moved under a desk crying about his connector gun being broken.

[Section 47] and [Section 47(3)] were called for assistance and they escorted [Section 47] to the office. He refused their instructions for leaving the room [Section 47] discussed contacting his father and after five minutes he walked to the office in the company of [Section 47] and [Section 47(3)] [Section 47] was referred to first aid for ice on her eye.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to follow instructions from your teacher
- \* You used physical violence towards your teacher by stabbing her in the neck with pens and punching her until assistance was given by another teacher
- \* You pushed over desks and chairs
- \* You caused another student to be hurt with a pen in her eye
- \* You caused extreme disruption necessitating all other students to be removed from the classroom

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 27/02/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At lunch 1, [Section 4] informed [Section 47(3)(b)] that [Section 4] had hit her with a shanghai and had used it to hit her with it. She had a welt on her leg and needed to go to first aid. [Section 4] found [Section 4] who told her that the weapon was broken and in the bin. [Section 4] warned her her behaviour was inappropriate. At the start of session 6 [Section 4] was informed that [Section 4] and [Section 47] had hurt another student.

[Section 41] admitted obtaining another weapon and using it at lunch 2. She admitted that [Section 47(4)] had already warned her that using the weapon was unacceptable.

[Section 47] admitted bringing a pop gun to school and using it on other students.

[Section 47] said the girls had said, "does it hurt?"

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Firing a weapon (a shanghai)

\*The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan states that a student may be suspended for "Dangerous behaviour - weapons"

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a rubber band gun to school despite school rules specifically prohibiting such items being brought to school
- \* You threatened another student with the rubber band gun
- \* You threatened your teacher with the rubber band gun
- \* You took your teacher's laptop without permission and hid it
- \* You have breached the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students (Behaviour choices two, Abuse of others, Behaviour Choices 4, Having banned items in class)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 18 May you brought to school a 'pipe gun' which you then used to launch a seed at another student

\* Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object is a major offence against the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI  
School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have breached the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students (pages 9 & 10)
- \*During second break, you shot rocks from a 'glove gun' and hit another student in the chest and on the legs
- \*As the student fled up the steps, you chased the student continuing to fire rocks at him
- \*When you went to pick up more rocks the student escaped to go to class
- \*You went searching for the student and found him lined up for class
- \*You began firing more rocks at him, hitting him in the back
- \*You then picked up the student's bag and ran off with it
- \*In lesson 4, you threatened another student by saying you would smack him around the head with a ruler

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Before school, you were spinning around and let go of your bag. This hit two students in the face
- \* At morning tea, you were hitting students with a tube similar to what is used in a glue gun
- \* You said to one student that you would "probe" him with the tube. When the student ran away he slipped and hurt himself.
- \* In the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is Level 5 behaviour of an extremely inappropriate nature, consequences for which may include suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section brought a BB gun to school. He pretended to shoot other students with it.

\* The following week Section brought a Taser concealed as a mobile phone to school. He Tasered other students with it.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Engaged in dangerous behaviour at the bus stop before school.
- \* Specifically firing a toy gun over cars driving past



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Engaged in dangerous behaviour at the bus stop before school.
- \* Specifically, firing a toy gun over cars driving past
- \* Stepping onto the street and pointing it towards an oncoming vehicle

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to the [Section] Room by [Section 47(3)] that she had heard a loud bang that sounded like a gun shot. [Section] said that obviously it wasn't a gun shot and none of the students had reacted to the sound but it was very loud. It was later reported by [Section 47(3)(b)] that a student had informed him that a student (name unknown at that time) had let off a fire cracker.

On investigation it was found that [Section 47] had been the person to set the fire cracker off. [Section 47] was collected this morning (he had traunted [Section] yesterday when we had gone to find him) and [Section 47] was asked to write his statement which he did. [Section 47] explained how he had found the cracker and lighter and that he had lit it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Several teachers reported that you had let off a fire cracker in the school ground (basketball courts) while students were playing.
- \* Your statement explained how you had found the cracker and lighter and that he had lit it.
- \* In the school Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is of an inappropriate nature the consequences for which include suspension
- \* This action is a demonstrated breach of our school values. These values support our vision of [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and are clearly laid out in the [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] School Statement of Intent.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public int Section 4 had been having a good day. While he was unsupported by an Section teacher in class, he was not working and sharpening his pencils. He began jabbing the pencils and having them in his hands like a guns, and came towards the teacher. When he came close enough that the teacher felt threatened, she put her hand up to hold the pencil and Section 4 jabbed her in the cheek with the other pencil. It left a puncture mark (photograph evidence).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You made physical contact with a teacher in a manner that was highly dangerous, jabbing a pencil in the teacher's cheek, only two centimetres from an eye.\*This behaviour contravenes Section 47(3)(b) of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, and Education Queensland's Code of Conduct for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While on [Section] I was hit in the back by the glue stick from a glue gun thrown by [Section] I escorted [Section] to the office where he was seen by [Section 47(3)(b) of the R]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were involved in a game where a length of solid glue was thrown\*The glue stick made contact with a teacher causing physical injury

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During period 2, a number of boys were running around the school throwing water bombs into classrooms. Section

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

At lunch break a number of boys and girls were seen running around, possessing and throwing waterbombs and failing to follow instructions by staff. Names provided by staff and students included:

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - squirting water at others

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - throwing water bombs

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information took a water bomb from another student, had a water gun confiscated from her and failed to follow numerous instructions to get back into her school uniform

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - possession of a water bomb

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in a water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - throwing a water bomb

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in a water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in a water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information was found wet and then followed all instructions when asked to do so

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - students could back up that Section was not involved.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - admitted to being involved when being spoken to at a later time in the day

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - spoken to for being in the area

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - spoken to for being in the area

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information went looking for some of the students that had not arrived at the office or their classes for period 3. She came across Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information who then ran away from her. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information tracked them down at the eastern side of the hall and escorted them to the office.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information was brought to the office for being wet. Section to get his school bag but did not return Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information were then seen leaving the school grounds. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information decided to return to school yet Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information left the grounds.

At second break, [Section 47(3)] was seen throwing a water bomb by [Section 47(3)]. When asked to open his bag to check for other water bombs, [Section] was found to be in possession of cigarettes and a lighter. He also had a razor in his bag.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that all students should have the right to come to school and feel safe and valued
- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states our school is committed to providing a supportive school environment where appropriate and respectful language and behaviours are defined, modelled and reinforced by all members of our school community
- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that all members of the school community must accept responsibility and respect for the part they play in achieving educational outcomes for students
- \* That you were involved in waterfights
- \* That you have been warned against engaging in such behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During period 2, a number of boys were running around the school throwing water bombs into classrooms. Section

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

At lunch break a number of boys and girls were seen running around, possessing and throwing waterbombs and failing to follow instructions by staff. Names provided by staff and students included:

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - squirting water at others

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - throwing water bombs

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information took a water bomb from another student, had a water gun confiscated from her and failed to follow numerous instructions to get back into her school uniform

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - possession of a water bomb

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - running around and away from teachers

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in a water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - throwing a water bomb

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in a water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - involved in a water fight

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information was found wet and then followed all instructions when asked to do so

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - students could back up that Section was not involved.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - admitted to being involved when being spoken to at a later time in the day

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - spoken to for being in the area

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information - spoken to for being in the area

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information went looking for some of the students that had not arrived at the office or their classes for period 3. She came across Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information who then ran away from her. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information tracked them down at the eastern side of the hall and escorted them to the office.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information was brought to the office for being wet. Section to get his school bag but did not return. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information were then seen leaving the school grounds. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information decided to return to school yet Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information left the grounds.

At second break, [Section 47(3)] was seen throwing a water bomb by [Section 47(3)] When asked to open his bag to check for other water bombs, [Section] was found to be in possession of cigarettes and a lighter. He also had a razor in his bag.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that all students should have the right to come to school and feel safe and valued.
- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states our school is committed to providing a supportive school environment where appropriate and respectful language and behaviours are defined, modelled and reinforced by all members of our school community.
- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that all members of the school community must accept responsibility and respect for the part they play in achieving educational outcomes for students.
- \* You were truant from period 2
- \* You were seen with water bombs and throwing them into classrooms
- \* You failed to follow instructions



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the beginning of first break, I confiscated two plastic cap guns from Section I turned for a moment and he was seen by another teacher giving the finger to my back. he accompanied me to my office and was then sent to the Deputy for guidance.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You brought replica weapons to school and were using them at break

\*When these weapons were confiscated, you non-verbally abused the teacher by a rude finger gesture

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were in possession of a plastic cap gun, which is an item prohibited from school as part of the Section 47(3)(b) of the  
Section School anti-weapons policy

- \* While talking with your friends before school, you removed the item from your bag and began to 'show off'
- \* You fired the gun at head height between 15cm and 30cm from another students head
- \* Your conduct is extremely unsafe and will not be tolerated
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You used a hot glue gun to put hot gule on another student, causing a burn

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During a lesson in the workshop, you wiped some hot glue from a glue gun being used by the class next door and you wiped this hot glue onto another student resulting in a burn.

\*You have contravened the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students as outlined as the 'Code of Conduct' in the School Planner.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened a Teacher with a staple gun

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*As you were released from class you grabbed Section who was carrying a Rubber Band Gun and other Section 47 equipment and forcefully removed it from his possession.

\*You then loaded the rubber band and shot it in his face, hurting his eye.

\*This is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Unauthorised use of a piercing gun in school grounds, supplied by  used by  and used on

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*In contravention of the  Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

\*Non-compliant conduct with school routine

\*Possessing a prohibited item whilst at school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*The Education General Provisions Act 2006 states that misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school, are grounds for suspension
- \*The schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students provides for suspension in cases of persistent or wilful aggressive acts towards other students and staff
- \*You wilfully engaged in an aggressive and violent act towards other students
- \*You brought a dangerous item (a gun that fires rubber / nerf pellets) to school
- \*You removed the gun from your bag and repeatedly fired pellets at students.
- \*You hit a student in the face just below the eye with a pellet injuring him.
- \*You gave the gun to other student so they could also use it.
- \*This behaviour incident occurred immediately after a re-entry from suspension for other dangerous behavior.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a weapon to school by bringing a cap gun to school and firing it in the toilets
- \* As a result of your actions another child had the cap gun held to his face and fired.
- \* These actions and their subsequent consequences are Misconduct and Conduct prejudicial to the good order of the school as outlined in the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which clearly identifies these behaviours as serious (Major) behaviours with long term suspension as a likely consequence.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Continually refusing to do work.  
Scribbling on classroom wall.  
Loudly tapping continuously.  
Shooting people with felt pen gun.  
Flicked rubber band at students.  
Objects thrown around the classroom.  
Off task behaviours, screaming out, throwing books on floor

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 was seen attempting to cut a large piece of aluminum bar with a wood working saw- I have approached him and directed him to stop- it will ruin the saw- he replied that it works and he didn't care. He was asked what he was doing with the material- reply "Making something" which he refused to elaborate on. He made a statement to the intent that he was in metalwork so he could make what ever he wanted with whatever he wanted. This discussion was getting heated so I directed Section to go and sit outside. Repeated several times. He moved to the sheetmetal room and talked to students. I moved in and repeated the direction, adding that I believed he had been suspended recently- asking if it may have been for attitude with teachers- and I wanted him sitting outside instead of elevating this situation to an "office issue".

He moved outside after so more discussion. A few minutes later he returned with Section 4 following.

He went back to his original location with the aluminum bar (I assume to continue working on it) when I approached him again directing him to sit down outside the room. At this point he began argumentive- argueing about what he could do in class, and stating that I had accused him of stealing a spraygun that had gone missing the previous lesson.(I have stated at the beginning to the class that somebody had moved the spraygun and I would like it to find it's way back as we are using it Section 4 wasn't there then)

I continued to direct him out of the room.

He then made the statement "I don't want to get suspended for hitting a Section 4 teacher"

I replied "I have directed you out of the room so you would not have a suspension problem"

He then left by walking through me- pushing me out of his way with his shoulder.

I discussed this with Section 47(3)(b) HOD and he indicated that Section 47 was having similar problems with Section 4 and to send this to all admin.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You were given an instruction by your classroom teacher to stop using an incorrect piece of equipment in your Section 47(3)(b) class. You responded dismissively to the teacher's statement that you would damage the equipment by saying, "I don't care". You were then instructed to go outside the classroom by the teacher. You did not initially comply and instead walked into an adjoining classroom and began talking to other students. The teacher followed and repeatedly instructed you to go outside. You complied but returned to the classroom a few minutes later. You began using the piece of equipment that the teacher had initially directed you to put aside. The teacher approached you and asked you again to sit down outside the room. You became argumentative and refused to follow the instruction to go outside. You told the teacher to leave you alone, stating: "I don't want to get suspended for hitting a Section 47 teacher". The teacher repeated the instruction to go outside. As you exited the room, you walked directly at the teacher and pushed him out of the way with your shoulder. The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan notes suspension as a likely consequence for physical and verbal misconduct which is directed towards members of school staff. Suspension is also noted as a possible consequence for repeated refusal to follow fair and reasonable instructions issued by members of school staff.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student in class by putting a melted glue gun stick against his leg.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have threatened a number of students with an open knife in the playground.
- \* You have upturned furniture and climbed on furniture in the Deputy Principal's office.
- \* You have told the Deputy Principal and another staff member that "at least I'm going to bring a gun to school."

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday March 15 2011, you grabbed a knife in Sec without permission and drew the blade out.\*Such behaviour was seen as threatening by the teacher.\*Your behaviour is a breach of the Code of Conduct as outlined in the school community's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You went into the kitchen without permission.\*You took a steak knife and moved towards the teacher.\*You punched a teacher in the stomach.\*You swore at the teacher.\*You refused to follow staff instructions.\*You disrupted the learning of other students.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

THRETS TO OTHERS

PHYSICAL MISCONDUCT INVOLVING A STUDENT AND AN OBJECT

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*During your Section 47 lesson in the SEP you failed to follow teacher directions when instructed to move away from the office located in the corner of the SEP where you wanted to access some of your reading books that were being held there.
- \*You then attempted to get into the room by kicking and punching at the door and swearing.
- \*You then removed a knife from the kitchen drawer and proceeded to attempt to unlock the door with the knife.
- \*Another student approached you and informed you that you couldn't get in the room as it was locked.
- \*During this time the teacher was directing you to give her the knife but you continued to attempt to break into the room.
- \*You then proceeded to swear at the teacher and at the other student and then you turned the knife towards the student and made threatening stabbing actions with the knife towards the student's chest.
- \*The teacher continued to prompt you to give her the knife and informed you that the office had been called.
- \*You then turned the knife on yourself and made gestures of cutting your throat with the knife.
- \*The teacher continued her prompts for you to give her the knife and then you finally returned the knife to the drawer.
- \*Your actions breach the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan which states that students have a responsibility to respect other members of the school community, behave in a manner which respects the rights of others and cooperate with staff and others in authority.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threatened a group of students with a small knife that you had brought onto the school grounds. The altercation with the other students centred on the 'ownership' of a table outside J3/J4. During the subsequent interview, items used for smoking and paraphernalia associated with illegal drug use were found in your school bag.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Whilst walking down a pathway you verbally abused three girls who you thought had thrown something at you.

\*As you walked past the girls on a second occassion you took a knife out of your bag, opened it, and while holding it out in front you said, "I will cut you."

\*You then put the knife away and left the area.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 has brought a large pocket knife to school. Section 4 has opened and extended the blade and then held it to a  
Section 47(3)(b) of th nose and then said give me your work or I will kill you. Section 4 maintains that this was a joke.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 23rd March 2011 you engaged in physical misconduct involving students involving a weapon
- \* Your contravention entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s.288F of the act

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the had caused problems with several students at Section 47 during lunch and I couldn't get any resolution until I took the group to Section 47(3)(b) d. Unfortunately some of the girls were still upset after returning to the group - Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3) asked to just sit outside Section and did not want to join in the activities. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI was also playing up so I had them sit on the seat outside Section in full view. Section 4 simply wanted to run around as he had done with Section earlier during lunch and was very unsettled. I thought the girls would help calm him as they are friends but the three of them ended up running around outside and kept on disappearing from my view. So, Section 47(3)(b) offered to sit with them all - he said that he was a friend of Section and I felt that may help subdue Section 4. I had the remainder of the Section 4 group in Section and several other students were still angry from Section 4 actions earlier so I consented. I continually monitored the group and they were fine until 2.30pm when I heard screaming from outside the room. Section 4 and Section were running away from Section extremely flushed and visibly distressed. Section 4 yelled " He has a knife! He is chasing us with a knife and he is trying to hold us. Miss you never told him to grab us and hold us down". I had never given Section instructions to touch or restrain any student. By this stage Section was also worked up and aggressive. I immediately sent Section and Section 4 to report the incident to the Deputy and to remove them from Section as he was too volatile. Section claimed he had a stick but the other students had witnessed the knife. I hadn't seen it myself but I had witnessed Section holding Section 4 and acting aggressively towards both students and they were extremely frightened. It appears that Section simply reacted with violence towards something the kids said to him about the CIA.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The nature and severity of your conduct during this most recent incident warrants your suspension pending exclusion.
- \* Your past behaviour history, including several incidents of physical violence, at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI indicate an ongoing failure by you to meet the school's expectations, as per its Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, to be safe, respectful and responsible.
- \* Your continued enrolment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - C would be highly prejudicial to the good order, safety and management of the school.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the end of second break, a group of students came to the office in an agitated state saying that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in Section 47(3)(b) had a knife or blade on him. They said that he had almost had a fight with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in Section 47(3)(b).

As both boys are in our Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act I rang Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act on his mobile. He said he had the boys with him and that he would bring them to the office.

Section 47(3)(b) and I talked to Section 47(3)(b) and his friend Section 47(3)(b). They said that Section 47(3)(b) had an argument with Section 47(3)(b) that had got out of hand and they had said very mean things to each other. Section 47(3)(b) admitted he had said things to Section 47(3)(b) about Section 47(3)(b) and this got Section 47(3)(b) angry. As a result, they said that Section 47(3)(b) pulled out a knife or blade and started chasing Section 47(3)(b) who went into some bushes and got a stick for protection. They said that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) were witnesses. (I will try to get written statements from these students tomorrow).

Section 47(3)(b) and I then interviewed Section 47(3)(b) who agreed that he and Section 47(3)(b) nearly had a fight after they had moved towards the oval. Section 47(3)(b) said he did not have a knife. He said he had a stick, not a knife. He agreed to show Section 47(3)(b) and I the contents of his bag. When he was asked to turn out his pockets, he refused. He said he was carrying a condom and a cigarette for another student who would beat him up if he handed in his stuff. When pressed to pull out his pockets, Section 47(3)(b) walked out of my office without permission. I followed but when I got outside the block he was no longer visible.

Section 47(3)(b) re-appeared at the office about 5 minutes later. He produced a small stick and a few small stones which he claimed were the items he had used when he and Section 47(3)(b) nearly had a fight. He said he had disposed of the condom and cigarette but would not say where.

We explained to Section 47(3)(b) that since he had left the office without permission and had gone outside, he had forfeited the right to prove what had been in his pocket.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The nature and severity of your conduct during this most recent incident warrants your suspension pending exclusion.
- \* Your past behaviour history, including multiple incidents of physical violence, at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act indicate an ongoing failure by you to meet the school's expectations, as per its Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, to be safe, respectful and responsible.
- \* This unacceptable behaviour has occurred despite many adjustments made to support your behaviour and learning, as evidenced in your Risk Assessment Plan and IEP.
- \* Your continued enrolment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c would be highly prejudicial to the good order, safety and management of the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a pair of scissors at the head of another student with force. The other student did not do anything directly to you to warrant this action.

After the incident you refused to follow directions from teachers and the Principal for two hours. You threatened the Principal, saying you would bring a knife to school and stab him.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was bullied by a number of boys. He had a pocket knife in his pocket. He refused to hand this over but did so eventually.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You brought a weapon to school. \* You presented the weapon to students. \* You refused to follow directions given by staff. \* Your behaviour is a breach of the schools' Responsible Behaviour Plan in the area of respect and responsibility.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Student brought a steak knife to school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* bringing a knife to school is totally unacceptable. This choice was a clear breach of our 'Be Safe' Positive Behaviour Principle.

\* your behaviour is in contravention of Section 47(3)(b) of the School's code of School Behaviour and will not be tolerated at our school.



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 30/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Toward the end of lunchtime I was in my office working on the [Section 47] staff survey. [Section 47(3)] came in and told me there had been a fight and she was getting statements from the students involved. [Section 47(3)(b) of th] was in the waiting room. [Section 47(3)(b) of] came in to my office. I read his statement and asked him why he hadn't told anyone about the boys calling his name. He said it wouldn't have made any difference. I talked to him about maybe it wouldn't have gone this far. I asked him to sit in the sick bay and called [Section 4] in. I read the statements I had been given and a witness had stated that [Section 4] had punched [Section] from behind. [Section 4] had omitted this and I asked him to adjust his statement accordingly if it were true. He said it was and went to the waiting room to do it.

I called [Section] back into my room and talked to him again about how there were other ways of dealing with this situation.

I then took the 4 statements to [Section 47(3)] for a decision on a consequence. She said 3 days for each of [Section] and [Section 47(3)] and 5 for [Section 4] for hitting from behind.

I returned to my office and again talked to [Section]. He asked to go home, I said there was a process I had to follow and as soon as I had phoned his Dad and obtained his permission, he could go.

I began to type the incident and [Section] asked to get a drink of water. He appeared calm so I said he could go.

About 2 minutes later I heard and saw a struggle in the waiting room. I heard [Section 47(3)] call "knife" as I was running to the struggle.

When I got there [Section 47(3)] had hold of [Section]'s arm and there was a knife in [Section]'s hand. I grabbed [Section]'s forearm and [Section 47(3)] was able to lever the knife from his hands. As I saw this happening I moved between the 2 boys and put my arms around [Section] and carried/pushed him out the door.

[Section 47(3)] gave the knife to [Section 47(3)] who gave it to [Section 47]

[Section] turned around at the door and demanded his bag. [Section 47(3)] stopped him from re-entering the room. I got his bag from my office and gave it to [Section] who quickly walked away. I watched him walk between F block and Admin.

I went back inside and [Section] had said 'I've been stabbed'. He had his shirt up and there was a trail of blood from a wound in his stomach area to his waist.

I left and checked that [Section] had left the area. When I was satisfied I returned to Student Services and [Section 47(3)] was in the sick bay holding a wad to [Section 4]'s wound and [Section 47(3)] and [Section 4] were ringing the ambulance, police and principal.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the 30th of March 2011 you engaged in misconduct, disobedience and other serious conduct predudical to the good order and management of the school

\*Your behaviour contravenes the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students with regard to very serious examples of

\*Repeated failure to follow teacher directions

\*Bullying and harrassment

\*Fighting, assault

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) caught Section 47(3)(b) of threatening Section 47(3)(b) of the R with a 200mm x 200mm piece of tinplate sheet metal which is as sharp as a knife and Section had a clenched fist ready to strike Section Section 47(3) with raised voice, stopped any escalation of the incident. Both Boys were cross examined and the incident was started by Section pushing Section 4 out of the way and telling him to "Get out of my way". Section responded by threatening Section with the tinplate and Section retaliated by threatening to strike Section 4. The potential for severe injury caused by the uninterrupted behaviours of both these boys required quick referral to the office Section 47(3) for further discussion concerning consequences. Through instruction, both boys are aware of the workshop safety requirements in Section and have stated to Section 47(3) that their behaviour was not consistent with these requirements.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* When pushed by another male student in the Section class, you raised a piece of sharp sheet metal to the student in a threatening way.

\* Your actions were unsafe in the workshop and against the instruction you have received about safety in the workshop.

\* These actions are a serious breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the R School's Responsible Behaviour Plan. The Responsible Behaviour Plan provides that all members of the school community will promote our high standards of responsible behaviour including Common Sense, Cooperation, Consideration and Courtesy.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) caught Section 47(3)(b) of the R threatening Section 47(3)(b) of the R with a 200mm x 200mm piece of tinplate sheet metal which is as sharp as a knife and Section 47(3)(b) of the R had a clenched fist ready to strike Section 47(3)(b) of the R with raised voice, stopped any escalation of the incident. Both Boys were cross examined and the incident was started by Section 47(3)(b) of the R pushing Section 47(3)(b) of the R out of the way and telling him to "Get out of my way". Section 47(3)(b) of the R responded by threatening Section 47(3)(b) of the R with the tinplate and Section 47(3)(b) of the R retaliated by threatening to strike Section 47(3)(b) of the R. The potential for severe injury caused by the uninterrupted behaviours of both these boys required quick referral to the office Section 47(3)(b) of the R for further discussion concerning consequences. Through instruction, both boys are aware of the workshop safety requirements in Section 47(3)(b) of the R and have stated to Section 47(3)(b) of the R that their behaviour was not consistent with these requirements.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* When pushed by another male student in the Section 47(3)(b) of the R class, you raised a piece of sharp sheet metal to the student in a threatening way.

\* Your actions were unsafe in the workshop and against the instruction you have received about safety in the workshop.

\* These actions are a serious breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the R School's Responsible Behaviour Plan. The Responsible Behaviour Plan provides that all members of the school community will promote our high standards of responsible behaviour including Common Sense, Cooperation, Consideration and Courtesy.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were found with a knife in your school bag
- \* Another student reported seeing the knife on the way home from school.
- \* You admitted to bringing this knife to school

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 07/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) presented at school around 2 pm while on suspension with a knife. A number of students reported that Section 47(3) approached them in a threatening manner. The school was placed in Lockdown and police called to assist.

GO shadowed Section 47(3) and circumnavigated Block 3 a number of times, using strategies re-direct Section 47(3) to outside school. Section 47(3) tried a number of times to enter locked classrooms, yelling sexually referenced comments, pushing his face against a window. This behaviour continued for around 30 minutes until police arrived, as when Section 47(3) heard the siren, ran onto the oval.

School released from lockdown when Section 47(3) subdued by police. Letter sent home & email sent to email list. GO debriefed as many students as reported to her who had interaction with Section 47(3).

Media (GC News) had arrived & was questioning students & parents. Aired on evening Gold Coast News.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Wednesday 6 April you engaged in misconduct by entering the school grounds while on suspension with an implement that you referred to and which was recognised by witnesses as a knife, used this knife in a threatening manner, yelled and used sexual explicit and inappropriate language causing distress to a significant number of students, of which at least 30 required specific counselling other than class teacher debriefing.

Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and caused a significant interruption to the learning environment of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act.

This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct. Given your behavioural history and given the nature of the seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would not be adequate to deal with it.

I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act.

I have requested by email to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information for a statement from you about the event on 6 April 2011.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* On Wednesday the 6th of April, Section brought a knife to school.
- \* Students were observed by Section 47( with the knife at lunch 2.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday the 6th of April, you brought a knife to school
- \* You claim that you did this accidentally
- \* Other students were seen handling the knife, with one student pretending to cut their wrists saying "Look I'm an Emo"
- \* When interviewed by the Senior School Principal and Deputy Principal you initially denied having the knife or having any knowledge of the knife
- \* When reinterviewed, you admitted that you had brought the knife to school

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 06/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your actions on 6 April 2011, by bringing a knife to school and indicating that you intended to use it on another student constitutes misconduct;
- \* Your actions seriously compromised the safety of staff and students of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to pu
- \* This serious behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students;
- \* You have been extensively supported by the Guidance Officer and the Special Needs Teacher
- \* I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it;
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288c of the Act.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Threatening another student with a knife. Section 4 had sought out the knife specifically for the purpose of intimidating. He also stated that he could sharpen the knife.

The Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that "Behaviours that significantly violate the rights of others, or put others at risk of harm may result in a suspension from school."



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section found a plastic picnic knife on the way to school and bought it into Section He and another student were playing with it resulting in two students being cut on the finger.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(1) had found a plastic picnic knife on the way to school and brought it into music. Section 47(1) was playing with it resulting in himself and another student being cut on the finger.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 13/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 has been in possession of a pocket knife and has threatened another student. The incident occurred on the bus this morning, when Section 47(3)(b) of the incorrectly pronounced another student's name Section 47(3) a number of times. Section 47 has told Section 4 to tell Section to shut up. She then pulled out a pocket knife and said to Section "you do not want to mess with me or I will cut you. I will also go around your place and cut your balls off". She also said "that knife was very sharp and I cut myself with it last night by accident".

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On the 13/04/2011, you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

\*You have breached Section 47(3) Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

\*Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

\*You have been provided with appropriate support since your enrolment at Section 4 in an effort to assist you with your social, emotional and academic development

\*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

\*Accordingly it is appropriate that I exclude you

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Section held a knife to another students back, as a means to show her anger with no intent of harm.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* You brought a knife to school.
- \* You admitted you brought it to school regularly and that you have sharpened it.
- \* During a conversation with some fellow students you removed the knife from your bag.
- \* You waved the knife around in a manner which could be viewed as a threatening manner.
- \* This was done in close proximity to fellow students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a knife to school.
- \* You admitted you brought it to school regularly and that you have sharpened it.
- \* During a conversation with some fellow students you removed the knife from your bag.
- \* You waved the knife around in a manner which could be viewed as a threatening manner.
- \* This was done in close proximity to fellow students.
- \* Your actions prejudice the good order and discipline of Section 47(3)(b) of the R and the reputation of the school in the community.
- \* Your actions prejudice the safety and well being of students and/or staff at Section 47(3)(b) of the R
- \* Your actions are a serious breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the R responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Email to [Section 47(3)] I have been advised by one of my [Section] students [Section 47(3)] that a student named [Section] in grade [Section] has a knife/box cutter in his possession. He has allegedly held it to another students throat [Section 47(3)] this morning (supposedly as a joke). I have not witnessed any of this but am sufficiently concerned as the student advising me of this is an honest and trustworthy student and would not make such serious allegations up.

Another student [Section 47(3)](b) witnessed this also.

Investigation by [Section 47(3)](b)

- [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] (witness)
- [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] (the girl who had the boxcutter to her neck)
- [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] (He apparently did it to her as well)
- [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] (witness)
- [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] (person identified as having the boxcutter)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the 28th April 2011 you engaged in physical misconduct involving students involving a weapon.

\* Your contravention entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s.288F of the act.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You willingly fought another student

\*You brought a knife to school that could be used aggressively to that student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have taken possession of a dangerous object and concealed it in your clothing, walked around the schoolgrounds with the knife, and openly displayed the object to other children



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have brought an army knife to school in your bag. Another student has removed it from your bag, and you have both taken the knife into the playground and openly shown the knife to other children.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the 10th May you engaged in misconduct and behaviour prejudicial to the good order and management of the school in that you had brought a knife to school and pulled it out in confrontation

\* Whilst you claim that you brought the knife for protection. If you had felt threatened you had ample opportunity to alert the school and/or your parents. Furthermore your facebook comments made by you on the 9th May clearly threaten other students

\* The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan states "Specific Behaviours that may lead to a recommendation to exclude include: Any behaviour that threatens the safety of the school community including but not limited to bringing weapons to school

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act

\* Given the nature of this breach I am satisfied that your behaviour represents misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and running of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary Furthermore I am satisfied your conduct was prejudicial to the safety and wellbeing of the students and staff of the school to such an extent that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* After a verbal altercation with another student, Sectio took a sharp knife and threatened to use it to harm the other student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application
--

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bought a pocket knife to school
- \* You showed it to other students
- \* You opened the pocket knife and chased the students
- \* You then showed two classmates who went immediately to get help and telling a teacher
- \* You then hid the pocket knife and refused to give it to staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section brought a pocket knife to school and pinched a fellow student with the pliers component of the knife. He lied about the incident claiming he did not do anything wrong and that the knife was not his. He was a danger to himself and other students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You flashed a knife at a student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* When a student in your class approached you in a negative manner, you told her to leave you alone and held up a Stanley knife in an aggressive manner.
- \* Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \* To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Yesterday you threatened to throw sharp plastic triangular shapes from a kent set at students on two separate occasions. You pretended to throw them so students would get out of the way.
- \* You refused to follow teacher instructions.
- \* You walked away from the teacher and ignored her.
- \* Today you hit a student with a ruler and were swearing in class. You grabbed a butter knife and threw it at the window. You were recently suspended for threatening with a butter knife. You are continuing this behaviour. This is violent behaviour and will not be tolerated at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) had been playing a 'tiggy' type game with a number of other students. The game deteriorated to name calling and taking each other's hats. The name calling escalated. This was occurring in and around the upper school undercover area. Section 47(3) went into the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A building, where a number of staff were have their lunch, and asked generally if anyone would like to "help her kill Section 47(3)". One of the staff members asked her to stay in the building so she could stay away from the situation. Section 47(3) then took a knife (steak style) from the Section 47(3) kitchen bench, went outside and threatened two students with the knife. One student witness saw hold the knife above her shoulder in a threatening manner. A teacher on duty approached Section 47(3) and grabbed her by the wrist. Section 47(3) moved the knife to the other hand, went back to the Section 47(3) and returned the knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your actions were premeditated and deliberate and involved the direct threat of violence with a weapon.

\*Your actions were witnessed by a number of other students who were made feel afraid for their own and others' safety.

\*You have been provided with significant support at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A to assist you in managing your relationships with other students. In the past you have been involved in deliberate acts of provocation directed at other students and as such have been supported through a range of play ground plans to help you manage your behaviour, including places for you to go, activities to be involved in and staff members to access.

\*This action directly and indirectly threatened the safety of staff and students and as such warrants your exclusive from Section 47(3) in accordance with guidelines set out in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47( had been playing a 'tiggy' type game with a number of other students. The game deteriorated to name calling and taking each other's hats. The name calling escalated. This was occurring in and around the upper school undercover area. Section 47( went into the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A building, where a number of staff were have their lunch, and asked generally if anyone would like to "help her kill Section 47( . One of the staff members asked her to stay in the building so she could stay away from the situation. Section 47( then took a knife (steak style) from the s 47(3) kitchen bench, went outside and threatened two students with the knife. One student witness saw hold the knife above her shoulder in a threatening manner. A teacher on duty approached Section 47( and grabbed her by the wrist. Section 47(3 moved the knife to the other hand, went back to the and returned the knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your actions were premeditated and deliberate and involved the direct threat of violence with a weapon.

\*Your actions were witnessed by a number of other students who were made feel afraid for their own and others' safety.

\*You have been provided with significant support at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A to assist you in managing your relationships with other students. In the past you have been involved in deliberate acts of provocation directed at other students and as such have been supported through a range of play ground plans to help you manage your behaviour, including places for you to go, activities to be involved in and staff members to access.

\*This action directly and indirectly threatened the safety of staff and students and as such warrants your exclusive from Section 47(3) in accordance with guidelines set out in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You held a knife to another student during a cooking class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section 4 pulled a plastic knife on another student and threatened to kill him.

\* At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies major behaviours as those that significantly violate the rights of others, puts others or self at risk of harm and require administration intervention.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Carrying a knife on the bus in transit to and from school
- \* Wielding this knife and threatening to harm other other students on the bus
- \* Threatening students with harm from the knife if they disclosed that you were in posession of it

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* bought a swiss army knife to school.
- \* threatened another student by telling him that he had a knife at school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have threatened a number of students with an open knife in the playground.
- \* You have upturned furniture and climbed on furniture in the Deputy Principal's office.
- \* You have told the Deputy Principal and another staff member that "at least I'm going to bring a gun to school."



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 threatened a teacher with a knife in class.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was in possession of a "hand made" dangerous weapon. At the time I spotted her it seemed she was about to engrave in Section 4 arm. After taking the weapon Section 4 was pleading with me to get the weapon back and then informed me she would "sue" me if I would not hand it back. She began to take my books from the desk and bargain with me, "I will give your books back if you give me my pocket knife back," she retorted. This situation went on for a few minutes.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Friday 10/06/2011 during Section 47(3)(b) of the P confiscated from you a 'hand-made' dangerous weapon.
- \* You denied it was yours but refused to indicate who owned it
- \* You were grossly disrespectful to Section 47(3) and Section 47( when you were asked to give information about the object
- \* This is your first suspension for 2011

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your actions on 7 June 2011 when you threatened student A with a knife constitutes a serious physical misconduct towards another student.

\*This serious behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

\*Your actions jeopardise the safety of members of our school community.

\*I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

\*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under 2.288f of the Act.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 threatened to "shoot a boys head off". Then we were told that Section 47 had two pen knives, Section 47 had one that looked like a bottle opener, another student had told me that there was a second knife, on investigation the second knife was discovered in his bag.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* on 6 and 7 June misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

\* Given you past behaviour history given the nature and seriousness of the conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it. I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the 20th June 2011 you engaged in misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and running of the school in that you brought a knife on to the school grounds

\* The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that "Behaviours that will lead to to a recommendation to exclude include:

Any behaviour that threatens the safety of the school community including but not limited to bringing weapons or dangerous items to school"

\* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct in 2011. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

\* Your breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Responsible Behaviour Plan entitles me to discipline you by means of a suspension and a proposal for exclusion under ss 288 a-h of the Act

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you brought a dangerous item to school which included a knife.
- \* you rubbed the knife down a students arm and moved towards her with the instrument after she appeared scared and moved away
- \* you threatened to bring a bigger knife if they told on you again

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened another student with a knife

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 brought a large pocket knife to school and showed other students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) brought a large pocket knife to school and showed other students. Section 47 broke two of three school rules - he was not "Respectful" or "Safe".



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Children reported to their teacher after first break that [Section 47(3)(b) of t] had produced a knife at lunchtime on the oval. He told the children not to tell anyone he had them. Principal discussed issue with [Section 4]. He refuted all knowledge of knives. Up to 15 children reported seeing the knife. [Section 47(3)(b)] asked other children if they knew where the knives were. The children opened the child's desk in front of [Section] and took out the two reported knives.

The children involved indicated that [Section 4] threatened to stab them if they told and that he was threatening to stab another [Section] child after school.

[Section 47] mother identified the knives on the phone.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*bringing weapons to school
- \*lying about possession of said items
- \*threatening to injure other children utilising the weapon

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 18/07/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) were not in their required class & them being together caused a problem from the start. There was a stray dog in the school & both wanted to be friends with the dog. They were advised to leave the dog alone & get to class. Section wanted to take a lead role at this stage & advised Section to leave the dog alone. At this point in time, many inappropriate expletives were used from "you black c---", you mother f-----" and many others, they all included an "f" or a "c". Section had a pair of scissors in his hand & unfortunately his fuse had been well & truly lit & he launched them in the direction of Section. Her response was to get a knife from the kitchen & threaten to stab Section. Section refused to hand over the knife despite many requests. She continued on with the abuse, it didn't matter who was talking to her. At this time I contacted Section 4 & asked them to come & collect her. While she was waiting she was sitting at Section's desk, I was of the opinion she had stolen off his desk & Section refused to hand over the suspected item. I escorted Section off the premises to be collected by Section, as she got in the vehicle she handed over a key she had stolen from Section 47(3).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* your verbal abuse
- \* physical threat to another student
- \* your theft of property
- \* your refusal to follow reasonable teacher directions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At around 1030, while in a class activity, [Section 47(3)(b)] issued a threat to [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)], using words to the effect - "I am going to kill you" and specifically to [Section 47(3)(b)] "I am going to cut your throat out". A spanner and a "combination tool" that had a number of pocket knife blades attached was confiscated by the contract teacher [Section 47(3)(b)]. Attempts were made to contact the office, but Admin Team were not available - matter was dealt with during second session. [Section 47(3)(b)] admitted this and offered as an excuse "Section 47(3)(b) has been changed". In addition [Section 47(3)(b)] stated that he had the weapon for "protection" while walking home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* that on Tuesday, 19 July you brought to school a "combination tool" that contained a number of blades and that you
- \* issued threats to two students using the words "I am going to kill you" and "cut your throat out".

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 21/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was walking past the swamp near the cricket nets when [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] students advised her that about 10 students had gone into the swamp and asked if I had seen them. I went to have a look with her and saw them in there and asked them to come out but they didn't. When I approached the swamp they started running away. I decided to go in after them to see if they would stop. They continued to keep running so I gave chase to see if I could catch one of them. As I was getting closer to the group a couple of the boys tried to get passed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and in doing so pushed him to the ground. So when he was on the ground I grabbed his back pack, picked him up and started to lead him up to the office. As we were walking to the office he kept telling me to let his [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] bag go, and I said that if I let his bag go then he would run away. I continued to hold onto his bag, when he swung his right fist around behind himself hitting me in my left arm. I made him aware what he had just done and made him aware that it wasn't acceptable. With me still holding his bag we made our way across the outside b/ball court, this is when I noticed that he had pulled a home made knife like weapon from out of his shorts. I asked him to drop the weapon. He continued to hold it in his right hand, with the blade facing backwards towards me [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]. He then took both of his arms out of his back pack and faced me. He was now holding the knife in his left hand with the blade facing up and holding onto his bag with his right hand. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]. I again asked him to drop the knife but he wouldn't, so I reached for the knife and snatched it out of his hand. With me now holding the knife in my right hand and his bag in my left, we continued to walk up to the office with him now only holding onto his bag with his right hand. He kept asking me to let his [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] bag go or he was going to get really wild. As we approached the admin building I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] grounds) if he could help me get him up stairs. This is when [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] let go of his bag and walked up into the office by himself and straight into [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] office. Upon entering [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] office he proceeded to call me every possible name including [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] this school is [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]. I explained to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] what had just happened. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] asked if I was OK, and I said that I was fine. I left him with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and made my way back to the Maths block.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 20 July, 2011 you engaged in misconduct and disobedience.

\* Whilst you have been enrolled at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] this breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students was an extremely serious threat to the safety and well being of staff and students of [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under Section 288C of the Act.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 19/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I kept [Section 47] behind at the end of the lesson to complete the work that he did not finish in class. He was refusing to do any of the work set and during a conversation to cajole him into completing the work he said that he was upset as a result of an incident before school today and one that happened last week.

Today's incident [Section 47] told me that he had been walking near the [Section 4] before school when a group of older students started to push him. He was pushed into a student not wearing the school uniform of [Section ] who made a reference to "shooting up" [Section 47(3)] [Section 47] said that at this point he [Section 47(3)] pulled a knife on the boy and the boy backed off and left the school. I asked [Section 47] where the knife was and he said that he had gotten rid of it.

Last week's incident: [Section 47] told me that he had been beaten up by a group of [Section 47] boys. I asked him if he knew who they were and he said no. I asked him if he had told anyone else about this incident and he said no.

I was trying to get [Section 47] to come with me to the staffroom in order to get further details on the two incidents but he refused to come and ran off.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday 19th July, 2011 you engaged in misconduct and serious conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school
- \* You breached the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students (Behaviour Choices Two, Abuse of Self and Others)
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension and a proposal for exclusion under Chapter 12, Part 3, Division 1A of the Act

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Thursday 21st July, [Section] threatened and scared two female students by holding a sharp piece of thin wood, in the shape of a knife, to their throats near the [Section 4] outdoor area.

\* [Section 47(3)] (DP) told [Section] not to bring the piece of wood to school again.

\* On Friday 22nd July, [Section] was reported by [Section 47(3)] to have come behind her before school (about 8.45am?) and again at Morning Tea time, with a steel, black handled knife up to her throat. [Section] said that [Section] said "Give me your money".

\* Also on Friday 22nd July, [Section] jumped out on [Section 47(3)] prior to school with the sharp piece of thin wood from the day before [Section 47(3)] also told him not to do this again, and that this was not appropriate behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Secti brought a knife to school.

\*Produced the knife in his classroom to sharpen a pencil.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application
--

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You came to school with a sharp kitchen knife in your bag and showed it to a student.

\*You showed the knife to another student in the school.

\*Our Responsible Behaviour Plan for students clearly states that we create an environment that respects: The rights of all students to learn, the rights of all teachers to teach and the rights of all to feel safe.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Rocks were thrown by you and another student.

\*You brought stanley knife blades to school and gave them to another student who cut a bicycle tyre on a bike in the school bike racks.

\*You told several lies to the Deputy Principal and myself about your involvement.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Rocks were thrown by you and another student.
- \*You took a stanley knife blade and cut a bicycle tyre on a bike in the school bike racks.
- \*You ran away from the staff member on duty when they called you over to talk about what had happened.
- \*You repeatedly told lies to the Deputy Principal and myself about your involvement.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*threatening to kill staff with a flick knife
- \*possession of a prohibited item
- \*leaving the school grounds without permission to do so
- \*damage to school property
- \*verbal threats and inappropriate language to staff
- \*harmful behaviours towards self

\*As stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - we work to establish a positive school environment. The above behaviours are in contravention to a positive school environment.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 05/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At lunchtime [Section] was referred to the office for [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c]. I confiscated the phone and asked [Section] to collect it after school. I then accompanied [Section] to [Section] class. During [Section 47(3)] was disengaged and unsettled. I spoke to [Section] towards the end of the lesson and explained how disappointing it was for [Section] to be disrupting others. I explained that I would suspend [Section] if he continued to disrupt classes. He then called me a [Section] and walked off. [Section 4] walked to the [Section] classroom to collect his bag and then returned to the office. He asked for his phone back but [Section] and I asked him to sit. [Section] then barged through the kitchen area of the office and started banging on the strong room door. [Section 47(3)(b)] asked him to leave and he pushed past [Section 47(3)(b)] and hit the file sorter on the counter smashing it. He continued to leave the school grounds leaving offensive language. I tried to contact [Section] to no effect.

After 10 minutes I heard [Section 47(3)] receive a phone call. She called out to me that [Section] had a knife and walking coming to the office. I walked out of my office to see [Section] in the office. [Section 47(3)] took [Section] inside the sick to settle him down. A parent then told me that he had disarmed [Section]. [Section] was carrying a 30cm kitchen knife when it was disarmed from him. I contacted the Police to discuss the issue with [Section] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*On the 4th August your phone was confiscated because it held inappropriate images.
- \*You ignored instructions from staff and tried to access the strong room to retrieve your phone.
- \*You directed inappropriate language at a number of staff members.
- \*You returned to the school with a knife and admitted that you wanted to stab the Principal.
- \*You were disarmed by a member of the school community.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a pocket knife to school
- \* You threatened two (2) Section 4 students with the pocket knife
- \* You swore in the presence of students and staff
- \* You deliberately left the school grounds and refused to follow reasonable directions of supervisors

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you have knowingly brought a knife to school and took that knife from your school bag while travelling on the school bus

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 brought a knife to school and threatened a number of students with being cut.

Principal collected Section 4 and Section 47 to have them re-enact the event, making clear some of the unclear issues:-

The Sec class was coming down from the classroom to the bottom oval. On the way past the Section 4 classroom Section 47 called to Section 4 that he had a knife in his bag. Section 4 told Section 47 to tell the teacher who was up ahead with the class walking through the Section to the oval (left of the Tuckshop) When Section 47 told the Teacher about Section 47 then ran between the Se Block and the Section to the rainwater tank, during which time it is thought by the boys that he took the knife from his bag and placed it in his pocket. As Section 47 came from behind the water tank and entered the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI he said to Section 47 "I'm going to try and cut everyone one by one." The teacher stopped the class on the steps beside the Tuckshop wanting to check Section 47's bag. Section 47 came running around the other side of the Tuckshop and the Teacher checked his bag. There was no knife in it. During this time Section 47 ran to the back of the class and stood at the top of the stairs as he didn't want to be near Section 47. Section 47 jumped into the plant garden at the back of the Tuckshop. The class proceeded to the oval. Once on the oval and being arranged by the Teacher, Section 47 came down to the students bags and started to look inside Section 47's bag. Section 47 got mad and chased Section 47 around the area trying to get him. The Teacher called for the class to return to the Classroom. Section 47 ran to the bushes again. As the class past Section 4 he ran to the area between Se Block and the Section 47(3)(b) s 47(3)(b) - and hid the knife under some leaves. The class had returned to the classroom by this time but Section 47 did not return. It was a couple of minutes before the home time bell. Once dismissed Section 47(3)(b) and Section went to the garden and found the knife which they brought to the office and reported the incident. The Principal came downstairs to begin work on the matter and noticed that Section 47 was running away from the house across the road towards the school grounds which he then entered. Section 4 did not know that the knife had been found by the boys and was very surprised to find that we knew about it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

In looking at materials considered about the events of 10 August 2011, following are reasons for this disciplinary action:

- \* Findings as to the nature and degree of seriousness of your conduct have breached the Section 47(3) School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students Section 6
- \* I am satisfied that your conduct on 10 August 2011, constitutes misconduct and disobedience which is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your behaviours of August 10 2011 are part of a long succession of misconduct and disobedience which has disrupted the good order and management of the school since your enrolment at Section 47(3)(b) of the
- \* Since your enrolment at the school you have been offered the following supports, namely intervention from Support Learning Staff, Guidance Officer, Chaplain, individualised program of instruction, a flexible timetable, individual tuition from the Principal, support from other teachers and peers.
- \* Students at this school no longer feel safe.
- \* Parents of students are distressed and concerned for the safety of their children.
- \* Your behaviour record for the year 2011 to date is provided for your information.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You verbally threatened students

\*You raised a plastic knife in a threatening manner to students



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you went into a teacher's office without permission and took the knife from a concealed location in his office
- \* you later took the knife from your pocket and threatened to stab another student after he stepped on your Section 4 foot
- \* on 24 August 2011 you were directed to see Section 47(3)(b) of to discuss the incident but you left you scheduled class and could not be found
- \* the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that a suspension of up to twenty days is appropriate for any student in possession of a dangerous item which can be used as a weapon

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Student presented with a knife in his bag which he showed to a number of other students. Students reported this to the office after disclosing details to a class teacher. Details of incident/student statement attached.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 24 August, 2011 you engaged in misconduct and your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section 288F of the Act
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students
- \* Your composure during interview and clear ability to articulate your intentions with the knife, and your lack of insight into why bringing the knife to school was a really bad idea leads me to conclude that in my view your comments about using the knife should be taken very seriously and therefore you present a real risk to the welfare of other students and staff
- \* Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In lesson 2 you pulled a knife out of your pocket and made threats to another Section boy. Your actions were seen by another student, who reported it to his teacher.

You admitted to bringing a knife to school and making threats.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Tuesday 24 August 2011, you brought a pocket knife to school \*You became involved in an argument with a Section student and you took the pocket knife out of your pocket \*You held the knife in front of you and made a threat towards this student \*Your actions and threats were witnessed by a nearby student \*Your teacher came and confiscated the knife \*You admitted to bringing a pocket knife to school

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) has admitted to bringing a knife to school and threatening another student with the knife. He then said that it was plastic and was thrown on the oval. After a search, another student disclosed that the knife was on the roof of an adjacent block. After investigation, it transpired that a knife was recovered from the roof of J block. The metal flick knife was recovered. Section 47 was asked how it got there; he believes he threw it, recovered it and another student removed it from him and they threw it on the roof.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On August 25 you engaged in serious misconduct and other serious conduct prejudicial to the good order of the school;
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal to exclude under section 290 of the Act;
- \* Despite support from the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards teachers and peers and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra
- \* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order of the school;

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Several weeks ago [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was making alot of racquet at the lunchbreak. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] told her to "shut up". She told him to "Shut up". He said make me. She got up and started kicking him in the back, got a stick and started hitting him over the head, the stick broke. She picked up a rock, tried to throw it at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] but a fellow student [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] stood in between. She tried to throw it around [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and got [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] in the temple. He got up and put his arm around her neck in a headlock, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] separated them. They spat at each other, she picked up more rocks and threw them at his head.

Things settled down until lunchtime Thursday 11/08/2011.

Thursday morning, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was amongst some boys called into the office regarding an incident putting stones on train tracks. He an [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] were asked if they did it, both denied it. When asked who did it [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] replied

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Then she asked why he had put his arm around her neck, and then started kicking him in the arm, he got up and walked off. He went to the hall and a group of boys followed him - they were [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. They asked if he would like to be choked. The teachers came along and asked them to move on but [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] stayed in his spot. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] asked if [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was okay. He replied yes and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] wet away and the group of boys came back. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] pulled out a Swiss pocket knife, opened it and aimed it at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and told [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to move. Then a [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] came and told [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to get back in his corner. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] pushed him and a [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] came and queried [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] actions. He said because he was angry [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] decided to go home and didn't know the group of boys followed him (down [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Street) They started to hit him, got him to the ground, and started to knee him in the side of the head.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] got up and started to chase [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] who got him on the ground and then [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] got the knife out again and told [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to walk away and he did. Not long after the truancy officer [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] saw [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] walking down the road and stopped.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 11/08/2011 you engaged in misconduct, disobedience and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]

\* This is not the first time you have engaged in disobedience and other condcut prejudicial to the good order and managment of the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you confronted a student while in possession of a knife causing fear
- \* your actions place you at Level 3 of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After repeatedly being told not to purchase items of a projectile nature while on excursion to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act  
bought a slingshot and proceeded to climb a tree and fire it hitting another student, Section 47(3)(b) in the back

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You bought a slingshot from Section 47(3)(b) while on an excursion after repeated instructions by the Year Level Coordinator not to purchase any dangerous or banned items \* You used the slingshot inside Section 47(3)(b) and aimed where people were walking \* You hit another student in the back with a rock \* You were also found carrying a knife in your bag \* You have had many incidents at school involving behaviours that affect other students' learning.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted to bringing a knife to school
- \* This is an extreme breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You made a knife out of a sharpener and a texta.
- \* You made verbal threats to other students with the knife.
- \* You held the knife up to other student's including holding it up to one student's throat.
- \* You used the knife to scratch two school desks.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Over the past term you have continually been out of class disrupting other classes learning.
- \* Over the past term you have continually refused direct instructions from teaching staff and admin staff.
- \* Over the past month you have been suspended from school 3 times for defiant, disruptive and threatening behaviour.
- \* In this particular incident you threw a large stick at the Deputy Principal and threatened him with a knife you had in your pocket.
- \* In this particular incident you were throwing many objects at school property as well as throwing school property around.
- \* You refused to leave the school grounds when directed by the Deputy Principal - for the safety of others at school.
- \* You breached the sections on teacher rights and student responsibilities as stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.
- \* You failed to follow the rule of 'Everyone has the right to feel safe' at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(1) brought sharp knife to school with the possible intent of using knife to attack other student/s. When asked why she brought knife to school? Section 47(1) replied with a very angry look that "It is for the boys when they annoy me". She then said, very angrily, "I hate boys".

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Deliberate targeting of a child [Section 47(3)(b)] by [Section 47(3)(b)] Started in [Section 47(3)(b)] with [Section 47(3)(b)] verbally taunting [Section 47(3)(b)] with "retard & stinky" names [Section 47(3)(b)] kicked [Section 47(3)(b)] in [Section 47(3)(b)] (no provocation). When leaving [Section 47(3)(b)] then tripped / pushed [Section 47(3)(b)] almost hitting a pole. [Section 47(3)(b)] specifically told to stay away from [Section 47(3)(b)] by teacher. [Section 47(3)(b)] then sought [Section 47(3)(b)] out on the oval continued verbal taunting. Including laughing at [Section 47(3)(b)] of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information  
[Section 47(3)(b)] of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information  
[Section 47(3)(b)] of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information Student witnesses [Section 47(3)(b)] confirm that [Section 47(3)(b)] later made a threat to bring a knife to school. [Section 47(3)(b)] denies this comment.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically and verbally abuse a child [Section 47(3)(b)] over an extended period of time, ignoring staff intervention and re-direction
- \* You made a threat to harm this child with a weapon

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section was repeatedly asked to surrender a Stanley Knife that he had concealed in the sleeve of his school shirt. Section repeatedly refused to hand the Stanley Knife back to the teacher. Section eventually placed one Stanley knife in a storage box but continued to conceal another Stanley knife in his shirt. When confronted about this again he threw the knife across the room, kicked the classroom door open and ran away. Suspension is noted in the Section 47(3)(b) of the Section School Responsible Behaviour Plan as a likely consequence of behaviour that endangers the safety of staff and fellow students, repeated failure to follow fair and reasonable directives issued by members of staff and persistent disruptive behaviour that adversely impacts on the learning of others.

ley

Section was approached by Section 47(3) on the oval following the incident referred to above where he had left class without permission. When addressed by Section 47(3)(b) of the Section became verbally abusive and ignored Section 47(3)s instructions. Suspension is noted in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan as a possible consequence of repeated failure to follow fair and reasonable directives issued by members of staff.

\*Section was asked by a member of staff to desist from walking around the classroom. After refusing to follow that instruction Section said to the teacher "you take things to Section 47 seriously" before telling the teacher to "just shut up" and then walking out of the classroom. Suspension is noted in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan as a likely consequence of verbal abuse directed towards members of staff.

Section locked himself in a cupboard and repeatedly refused to adhere to requests from teaching staff and the Deputy Principal to emerge from the cupboard. The Deputy Principal had to forcibly open the cupboard door which resulted in Section running away and leaving the school grounds without permission.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* [redacted] was involved in a scuffle with two different students.

\* [redacted] went into the kitchen of the [redacted] Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A took a butter knife and threatened to stab another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

That you brought a knife to school, lied about how you obtained it and after having it confiscated and warned, brought another knife to school the next day.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you on two occasions brought a concealed weapon, namely a knife, to school.
- \* That you were warned about the dangers involved in such behaviour and deliberately brought another knife to school the next day.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section was caught trying to take a knife from the Section 47(3)(b) of the Room. He then got a plank of wood from the Section 4 Studies shed and was looking for another student with it. He was escorted from the school grounds by the chaplain.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Friday 2 September, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was throwing rocks onto the shed at the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] along with 2 otehr boys. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] asked them to stop. When she turned away, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] threw another rock. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] said he would be banned from the next [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] because he could not follow teacher directions. He then starting throwing more rocks and threw one at her. He then refused to follow any directions or to speak to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. He crossed roads without permission instead of staying with the teacher and responded rudely when she spoke to him about it.

\*On Tuesday 6 September, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] brought a large plastic slug gun to school and fired it at another student. He also threatened to bring a knife to school to stab him.

\*[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] has breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to:

\*Care for others

\*consider the feelings of others

\*listen, take turns and share

\*speak with courtesy and respect

\*keep your hands, feet and other objects to yourself

\*sticks, stones and other objects stay on the ground

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] has also breached the Players' Code which requires him to:

\*Be a good sport

\*Play for enjoyment

\*Strive for personal excellence

\*Work hard for your team as well as yourself

\*Treat all team mates and opponents as you enjoy being treated yourself

\*Play by the rules

\*Cooperate with team and game officials

\*Control your behaviour on and off the field

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*Learn to value honest effort, skilled performance and improvement

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In  class 2/9  held a knife to another student's neck. Although in jest this behaviour is unexceceptable in the classroom. I saw  in the playground and asked him to go to the office to discuss the matter. Within a couple of minutes he was missing from the office and up in the playground talking to the girl involved in the incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly failed to comply with school regulations and teacher directions
- \* You physically assaulted another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened another student with physical harm
- \* You chased another student with a plastic knife
- \* You repeatedly stabbed another student with a plastic knife
- \* You pushed over another student and started to punch them while on the ground

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a pocket knife to school
- \* You were showing the pocket knife to other students at school
- \* You pulled out the pocket knife during an argument with another student with the blade exposed
- \* The other student cut their finger on the knife during the fight while you were holding the pocket knife

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were sent to the exit room from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI for making a wooden knife
- \*You refused to go to the exit room
- \*You threw a piece of wood at the teacher
- \*You told the teacher to "f\_ck off"
- \*When asked to go to the exit room again, you left the room, and returned to the classroom
- \*The principal came and took you to the exit room

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

All of the students were waiting in their usual spot underneath the building. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] were struggling over possession of a football. The boys lost control of the ball and it landed on [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] breaking it. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] became irate and started swearing at the boys in front of all the other children. He then ran upstairs where he began kicking around his desk, some other students' desks, a classroom display and the wall. I witnessed this behaviour for a while from my classroom and then headed towards the senior room. Upon seeing me [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] ran off down the stairs and out towards the front of the school. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and I both looked for him for a while. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] (student) found him in hiding in a closed cupboard underneath the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to]. Again, upon being discovered [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] left his location and this time headed for the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] room. I had decided not to pursue [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and partake in this activity and was speaking to a parent at the front gate where I could maintain view of anybody leaving the school premises. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] came and informed me that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] had a knife in his possession. At this stage I became quite concerned and went to find [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and myself found [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to]. He was sitting on the top of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to]. Upon seeing us, he climbed part-way down, jumped the rest of the way to the ground and began running away. At this point, I gave chase and with the assistance of [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] following him, cornered him in between the toilets and the junior classroom. I told him that I was aware he had a knife and he immediately handed me the two knives he had in his pocket. In a calm voice I tried talking to him about the situation and he took off again. He spent the rest of the time until [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] arrived voluntarily isolated in the classroom adjoining the senior classroom. I had a lengthy discussion with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] about the fact [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] isn't learning correct dealing strategies and outlined my concerns for such conduct will position him in the future. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and I both spoke to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] about today's incident, the fact that such incidents are occurring to frequently and asked him what he was going to do conduct himself in such stressful situations in the future. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] could not give an answer and I informed him that I would want to hear the answer to this as soon as he returns from suspension. I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] if [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] would be able to do some schoolwork during his suspension and he said that he could. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] gave [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] some work and instruction on what she expected him to do and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] left the school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You kicked and damaged desks, walls within the classroom.
- \*Failed to follow teacher directions.
- \*Placed your learning and the learning of others at risk through your disruptive actions.
- \*Such actions have serious consequences within our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 brought a nail file/ pocket knife to school and used it to rub on his skin and tell the witnesses that he could stab their hands with it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a prohibited item to school.
- \* You made other students feel unsafe by displaying it to them.
- \* Your actions are considered serious according to the School Responsible Behaviour Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) was violent and aggressive. He was swearing continually at teachers and students. He threw objects including a knife on two occasions, a water bottle, furniture and so on. His behaviour is unsafe for both himself and everyone else around him. Section 47 refused to participate in any class activities today.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You seriously breached WHS in the classroom by holding a knife to the throat of a fellow student
- \* Your actions had the potential to cause harm to yourself and other students

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

told the guidance officer and myself that he went to his bag took out a small retractable stanley knife and rwas running down the street towards saying "If you hurt [Section 4] I will slash your throat" and moving the blade around in a threatening way . He said he repeated it a couple of times. [Section 4] was running away from the girls and [Section ] at this time. [Section ] brought the stanley knife to school in his school bag the next day.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You brought a weapon to school

\*You threatened another student with the weapon

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You brought a knife to school

\*You threatened other students with the knife

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threatened to hurt a student with a pocket knife which you had in your bag

\*This behaviour is in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour of Students Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 04/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday October 4 2011 you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school. \*You had in your possession a knife \*You threatened to stab and kill another student \*You threw the knife into the garden \*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to exclude you from the school as a result of your actions

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI arrived at the bus stop in the morning with an open pocket knife. He menaced Section 47(3)(b) with the pocket knife. This was witnessed by Section 47(3)(b) of Section 47(3)(b) of and Section 47(3)(b) of. During the incident Section 47(3) tried to stab Section and swore at Section calling him a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to Section 47 also menaced Section 47(3) with the knife when she told him to put it away. Section 47(3) told Section 47(3) to put the knife away and he told her if she came any closer he would kill her. When Section 47(3) told Section 47(3) to stop menacing Section he told her to Section 47(3)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have been physically aggressive and threatened other students
- \*You have bullied other students
- \*You were verbally abusive to other students
- \*You were seen, by the school chaplain, stealing a drink from the Section 47(3) fuel depot.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section brought a cadet army issue army knife to school be accident as it was in a bag she uses Section 47(3). She brought it out and showed it to Section. She went to the oval, told other students she had it, and took it out of her pocket at the prompting of those students. Section was also on the oval and Section asked Section to stop phoning him. The boys said that she got angry at Section. Section 47 was annoyed at her for saying that he had given Section 47(3)(b) s phone number to Section. She then openend the blade of the knife and held it in her hand and threatened Section 47(3)(b) d saying I will kill you. She did not move closer to Section 47 when saying this and did not attempt to hit him with the knife. The boys also said that she had a mobile phone with her and not handed in the the office but on talking with Section it was at home as it had been confiscated. When asking her about the incident she repeatedly lied about her actions and involvement in the incident trying to minimise her actions. Action - kept in the office for the rest of the day. Formal suspension for 2 days - Section 47(3)(b) of the R Reentry Monday with conditions such as removal from the playground for the week both breaks.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Bringing a potentially threatening object to school
- \* Using this object in a threatening way
- \* Saying, I will kill you to another student while holding a threatening object
- \* Persistently lying about her involvement in the incident

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought an object containing a knife blade to school. You hid this under the school building.
- \* You held the object with the exposed blade in the immediate vicinity of students.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 05/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Wednesday 5 October you seriously assaulted another student with a knife. Based on the information provided, there was no indication of a reason or provocation for the attack. The other student required ambulance treatment and was then taken to hospital. She sustained one major cut [Section 47(3)(b)] (which required stitches) as well as another cut to [Section 47(3)] three cuts to [Section 47(3)] and a cut to her [Section 47(3)]

\* This is the not the first time that you have engaged in physical misconduct at this school. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

\* Your behaviour history includes referrals for repeated truancy, non-compliance, verbal misconduct directed at teachers and refusing to participate in class.

\* Despite the support that has been provided to you by the Deputy Principal and the Guidance Officer, you have continued in a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused significant injury to another student.

\* Your behaviour breaches the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for students which states that, "Students who engage in very serious problem behaviours such as major violent physical assault...can expect to be proposed for exclusion from school following an immediate period of suspension."

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You arrived to the  lesson about 15 minutes late
- \* There was a cutting knife (box cutter type) on the table and you picked it up and held it against a student's neck.
- \* There was no provocation or even any conversation between you and the other student
- \* The teacher had to ask at least three times for you to put the knife down
- \* You then walked into the room where the teacher was calling the office and took a stapler, the plier type, off her desk right in front of her
- \* You asked if the teacher wanted you to staple her hand right in between the thumb and the first finger
- \* Again you took some time to comply with a request to put the stapler down
- \* This behaviour is clearly unacceptable and contrary to the expectations of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a 'Stanley knife' to school in your jacket pocket.
- \* You took the knife out and showed a group of boys.
- \* You chased a student with the knife.
- \* You pushed the blade towards another child.
- \* Several witnesses observed you showing the knife including the black plastic outside case and the silver blade.
- \* Your level of behaviour warrants suspension as per page 5 of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Whilst team teaching with [Section 47(3)(b)] in the [Section] room, [Section 47(3)(b)] (a [Section] student) shouted that [Section] had a knife outside the classroom. I stepped outside and noticed [Section] scrapping a knife against the outside of the classroom. The knife appeared to be a steak knife and approximately 20cm in length. As I approached him I asked him what he was doing and also to pass me the knife. He said that he would not be giving me the knife. I noticed a student [Section 47(3)(b) of t] walking to the toilets and I asked her to quickly go to the office and tell admin that [Section 47(3)(b)] is in the school with a knife.

He started to walk around the school and continued to scrape the knife on the outside of buildings. I followed him and continued to ask what his intentions were and that he needed to pass me the knife. He refused.

He then walked over to a bike and began to ride around the school grounds with the knife still in one hand. I then told him if he wasn't going to give me the knife then he should leave the school grounds.

Walking past my classroom I quickly called [Section 47(3)(b)] (acting deputy principal) and let him know the situation. During that time, [Section] from the behaviour room had walked up to me and I told him about the situation as well. [Section] then appeared to leave the school grounds as [Section] started to follow him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Possession of a dangerous object on school grounds
- \* Refusal to hand dangerous object to a staff member
- \* Refusal to participate in a program of instruction

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were in possession of a knife with a 6cm blade
- \* You bought this knife to school with the intent to cause harm to another student
- \* You used racially offensive language towards another student
- \* All of these major breaches of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students under the Code of School Behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

There was a disagreement between Section 47(3) and other student during morning session in school grounds. Section 47(3) came towards the other student with a knife in a threatening and dangerous manner. The teacher was able to intervene and placed the other student in the classroom for protection. The teacher then followed Section 47(3) around the school and attempted to talk with him about the incident. Section 47(3) refused to cooperate and ran away. Section 47(3) then loaded his pockets with rocks (possibly to throw at school, staff or students). After the teacher intervened again and encouraged Section 47(3) to discuss, he ran outside of school. Section 47(3) then kept coming back into the school to look for the other student. Both the Deputy Principal and Principal attempted to talk with Section 47(3) but he kept running in and out of school grounds.



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 26/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 took chips from Section s bag. Section cursed Section 4 Section 4 started a fight. Both boys threw punches. They were pulled apart by the others in their group. Section then took a knife from his bag and chased Section

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 26 October you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension pending exclusion \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) was given a knife which another student found and proceeded to chase others with it.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You failed to follow teacher instruction when safely handling knives in Section 47(3)(b) of the

\*You pointed the knife towards another student in a threatening way,

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Last session of Friday afternoon a student produced a knife and a fight broke out in the classroom after students had returned to the classroom from lunch. Upon greeting the students after lunch outside the classroom, I was informed me that two students, [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] had re-entered the school grounds at lunchtime and were teasing [Section 47(3)] and other members of the class relating to an incident that occurred in the first class of the day.

Once inside the classroom ready for last session, students began to practice their performance [Section] presentation for approximately 15 minutes. Two students, [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of] turned up 10 minutes late to class, they were asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice.

After rehearsal students were allowed some free time as this was normal practice on Friday afternoons. Some students chose to go onto computers, some played cards and other chose to draw.

After only 5 minutes into free time there was a small exchange of one or two words between [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b)] (No one present in the room heard what was said). After this exchange, [Section 4] got up from playing cards and produced a steak knife and proceeded to walk over towards [Section] who had his back to [Section] whilst playing on the computer. [Section] managed to turn and grab [Section 4]'s wrist as I ran from my desk and took the knife from the boys. A fist fight broke out between [Section] and [Section 4] until I managed to get in between them and eventually [Section 4] left the room. [Section 4] came back to the classroom several times with weapons including large sticks and metal poles wanting to continue the fight before finally throwing a very large rock at the classroom window which narrowly missed a teacher and [Section 4] was eventually stopped with the help of other teachers.

During the fight between [Section 4] and [Section] in the classroom, [Section 47(3)(b) of the] also joined in trying to push his way past me, whilst throwing punches at [Section] also. I separated both [Section] and [Section] as [Section] was very angry and began throwing chairs and desks wanting to continue the fight with [Section]. [Section] was removed from the classroom with the assistance of administration and was calmed by [Section 47(3)] until the situation was brought under control.

The Police arrived and took names of all individuals involved before a meeting was organised at the police station with all students involved and their parents and/or guardians and elders of the community. The situation was discussed at length until the matter was solved and there was reconciliation among the students involved. The students involved and their parents were informed of the suspensions handed to each student by the school for their involvement in the fight.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 4] left school at 11:00am [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] He returned to school and presented with a knife and drew and threatened a student with physical harm. This single event led to a break out fight in the [Section] boys class.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Last session of Friday afternoon a student produced a knife and a fight broke out in the classroom after students had returned to the classroom from lunch. Upon greeting the students after lunch outside the classroom, I was informed me that two students, [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to ] had re-entered the school grounds at lunchtime and were teasing [Section 47(3)] and other members of the class relating to an incident that occurred in the first class of the day.

Once inside the classroom ready for last session, students began to practice their performance [Section] presentation for approximately 15 minutes. Two students [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of t] turned up 10 minutes late to class, they were asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice.

After rehearsal students were allowed some free time as this was normal practice on Friday afternoons. Some students chose to go onto computers, some played cards and other chose to draw.

After only 5 minutes into free time there was a small exchange of one or two words between [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)] (No one present in the room heard what was said). After this exchange [Section 47] got up from playing cards and produced a steak knife and proceeded to walk over towards [Section] who had his back to [Section 47] whilst playing on the computer. [Section] managed to turn and grab [Section 47]s wrist as I ran from my desk and took the knife from the boys. A fist fight broke out between [Section] and [Section 47] until I managed to get in between them and eventually [Section] left the room. [Section 47] came back to the classroom several times with weapons including large sticks and metal poles wanting to continue the fight before finally throwing a very large rock at the classroom window which narrowly missed a teacher and [Section 47] was eventually stopped with the help of other teachers.

During the fight between [Section 47] and [Section] in the classroom, [Section 47(3)(b) of ] also joined in trying to push his way past me, whilst throwing punches at [Section] also. I separated both [Section] and [Section] as [Section] was very angry and began throwing chairs and desks wanting to continue the fight with [Section] [Section] was removed from the classroom with the assistance of administration and was calmed by [Section 47(3)] until the situation was brought under control.

The Police arrived and took names of all individuals involved before a meeting was organised at the police station with all students involved and their parents and/or guardians and elders of the community. The situation was discussed at length until the matter was solved and there was reconciliation among the students involved. The students involved and their parents were informed of the suspensions handed to each student by the school for their involvement in the fight.

As the report outlines above, [Section] made a choice to involve himself in a fist fight that was originally between [Section 47] and [Section] [Section] continued to try and push myself out of the way so he could continue to fight. [Section] was also responsible for throwing desks and chairs around the room.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47(3)(b) of th] turned up 10 minutes late to class, he was asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice. A fight broke out between two other students. [Section] joined in throwing chairs and tables at a student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to me by [Section 47(3)(b) of] that two students had approached him in the B block toilets at first break and asked him for money. He reported that one student (whom he later identified as [Section 47(3)(b)] had a stanley knife and threatened him and the other student later identified as [Section 47(3)] said "don't you know that's a weapon and anyway it's mine". [Section 47] did not hand over any money and left the toilets.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On January 31st you engaged in misconduct
- \* Your actions entitle me to discipline you by means of suspension
- \* I believe it would be appropriate for me to make a decision

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to me by [Section 47(3)(b) of] that two students had approached him in the B block toilets at first break and asked him for money. He reported that one student (whom he later identified as [Section 47(3)(b)] had a stanley knife and threatened him and the other student (later identified as [Section 47(3)]) said "don't you know that's a weapon and anyway it's mine". [Section 47] did not hand over any money and left the toilets.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 31st of January you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school
- \* Your actions entitle me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act
- \* I believe it would be appropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school
- \* The behaviour is so serious that suspension would be inadequate to deal with the behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section brought to school a large kitchen knife to school. He showed it to his friends who reported it to the class teacher.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You used a knife in a threatening manner towards two of staff members

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You brought a sharp knife to school and threatened other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*On Monday 30 April, you told a teacher that you wanted to get one of the Section 4 boys removed from the school.
- \*On Tuesday 01 May 2012 you brought a steak knife to school with the intention of threatening one of the Section 4 boys.
- \*The knife was found in your bag, and you recognised the knife as being one belonging to your family.
- \*You refused to acknowledge that you brought the knife to school and that you showed it to four other boys in your class.
- \*You said that you are trying to make the Section 4 boy scared so that he will leave the school.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 27/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Incident Involving [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to

DP [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] was called at the end of lunch (1.45pm) to deal with [Section 47] behaviours where he had been found rolling a cigarette and in response to being challenged about this told the teacher to get [Section 47] and was refusing to come to the office to have the issue dealt with.

At 2.00pm I was called to the [Section 47] block, as the DP was having no success at getting [Section 47] to come to the office. [Section 47] was adamant that he would only be going into his Period 4 [Section 47] class. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to pu

I spent some time calming him. We sat on the seats outside for about 30 minutes discussing the issues. After he was clear that I was not going to let him into the class until the issue was sorted out, he then stated that either I need to let him into the room or he would smash the windows to get in. We discussed this.

[Section 47] then went around to the side of the building and tried to get in through the windows. He was unsuccessful, so he walked to the other side of the building and as he went past the staffroom he tried the door and when it opened he entered. The staffroom connects to the classroom through an internal space in the block. The DP and I blocked his way from getting to the classroom.

[Section 47] went back to the staffroom door, which has the kitchen area adjacent to it. He opened the top drawer and pulled out a knife (about 20cm long). I was following him, he turned and said that if I didn't get out of the way he would stab me. I tried to reason with him about putting the knife down; he repeated his threat coming toward me with the knife. I stepped aside to let him go through into the internal space and then in to the classroom – I followed closely. I heard the DP say to a staff member to call the police.

As he entered the room he put the knife down beside his thigh, as if hiding it from the students. I loudly told the students they need to leave the room immediately. The teacher quickly opened the door and the approximately 15 students moved out of the room without comment and with the teacher urging them along. I was beside [Section 47] talking in a low voice saying to him that he was frightening the students with his behaviour – he had half turned and was focussed on me, making it easy get the students out of the room.

The DP locked down the [Section 47] Block. (When the DP asked me earlier about school lockdown as he went into the [Section 47] staffroom, my instruction was that as long as we had [Section 47] contained in a room it wouldn't be necessary)

[Section 47] then went over shut the door the students had exited and locked it. He sat in a seat near the door. I sat about 2 metres from him. The [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] came into the room from the other door. We sat for about 15 minutes and talked – mostly me asking for the knife, and him refusing. He stated he was waiting for the police to come. He said I couldn't leave or he would stab me. I asked if it was OK for [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] to go out and see if the police were really coming. He said OK. He did at one point threaten that if I attempted to leave he would throw the knife at me.

By just after 3.00pm I had convinced [Section 47] that we needed to leave the room so the students could come back in and get their bags. We went to the internal door and as he opened it, the police had arrived and were at the door.

There was a struggle between [Section 47] and the Police to open the door. Eventually the police wrenched the door open; [Section 47] stepped back and held the knife up and threatened to stab the police if they entered the room. The police officer countered telling [Section 47] to put down the knife or he would spray him. The police officer loudly repeated this. [Section 47] continued to threaten him. He sprayed him. [Section 47] turned and ran toward the other door, still with the knife. The two police pursued him and tackled him just as he was going out the door. [Section 47] had dropp

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Wednesday 26 October you engaged in misconduct, disobedience and conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Our School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that students who engage in the use of weapons and illegal activities can expect to be recommended for exclusion from school.

\* Your conduct entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section 289 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

The knife was safely removed by another staff member.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Not following the school code of responsible behaviour and not following the school values of being safe, being respectful, and being an active learner. Bringing a potential weapon to school - knife and removing weapon from your bag and pointing knife toward staff and verbalising intent to harm staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened to harm a student with a knife after school while dressed in school uniform

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act report to me that on the way home from school yesterday a student by the name of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act pulled a knife out and threatened Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act provided a written statement of the incident, which I have past on to the Principal. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the 14th of November you engaged in serious misconduct, disobedience, and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s.284(b) of the Act

\* Despite support provided to you by the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused significant disruption and harm to the learning environment of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

\* This is not the first time that you have engaged in misconduct or conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra

\* Given your past history and the seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so extreme that suspension alone would inadequate in addressing your breaches

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

\* Accordingly it is appropriate that I exclude you



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Severity Rating 3

Section 47 was hitting students in the sandpit with sand toys. A Teacher Aide Section 47(3)(b) of asked him to move to the 'calming square' for five minutes to calm down. Section 47 refused and kept running away. Section 47(3) was walking past Section 47 at this time and she also asked him to move to the 'calming square'. Section 47 continued to run away and started to hit out at staff. Section 47(3) asked Section 47 to come to the office as he wasn't following instructions and wasn't calm. Section 47 had already been involved in an incident in 2nd session. Section 47 then grabbed Section 47(3) around the waist, so she walked to the office with Section 47 holding on to her. Section 47 walked all the way to the office and went to the 'calming room'. He then began to hit, scratch and kick staff in the office, so the door of the 'calming room' was closed. Section 47 was yelling and banging on the door. Section 47(3) told him that when he was quiet and sitting on the chair that she would open the door. After 10 minutes Section 47 was sitting quietly on the chair. Section 47(3) opened the door and asked Section 47 if he was calm enough for the door to be left open. He said yes, so Section 47(3) said that she would get the timer and set it for 5 minutes and when it went off he could go back to class. While Section 47(3) went to get the timer, Section 47 ran into the staff room and picked up a knife. It was dirty so he washed it in the sink. Section 47(3) asked Section 47 for the knife and tried to encourage him to give it to her. Section 47 refused and began to threaten the staff in the staff room. He then started to run around the office with the knife and was attempting to cut furniture and threaten staff. Section 47(3) told Section 47 that she was going to ring his mum, he then came over to her and kept pressing the buttons on the phone resulting in the telephone call being disconnected. Section 47(3) spoke to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI while Section 47 was trying to threaten staff. Section 47(3) eventually got the knife off him and Section 47(3) and Section 47(3) escorted him to the 'calming room'. Section 47(3) then phoned and spoke to his Mum and told her that she needed to come and collect Section 47. Mum informed Section 47(3) that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information she said that she would organise for him to get collected from school. Section 47 remained in the 'calming room'. Section 47 spoke to him and gave him a drink of water when he had calmed down. Section 47 sat in the 'calming room' until a Section 47(3)(b) came and collected him. Section 47 was suspended for one day.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct against students and staff
- \* Threatening staff with an object
- \* Persistent non-compliant and disruptive behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \*You brought a scrapbooking knife/utensil to school. This could be considered a weapon.
- \*You were part of a friendship group involved in an on-going dispute that involved another student threatening to stab a fellow student on Facebook.
- \*Although you did not contribute to the comments on Facebook, you inflamed the situation by deliberately choosing to bring the scrapbooking knife to school.
- \*You showed the scrapbooking knife to several students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You brought a scrapbooking knife/utensil to school. This could be considered a weapon.
- \*You were part of a friendship group involved in an on-going dispute that involved another student threatening to stab a fellow student on Facebook.
- \*Although you did not contribute to the comments on Facebook, you inflamed the situation by deliberately choosing to bring the scrapbooking knife to school.
- \*You showed the scrapbooking knife to several students.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \*You brought a carabina knife to school and showed other students
- \*You made threats on Facebook to stab another student at school
- \*You made offensive bullying comments on Facebook about another student
- \*You failed to follow instructions and remain in the office block as requested and stay away from the other group of students involved in the situation
- \*You made a joke to another student, the day after being reprimanded about the knife in the school, about stabbing the student in the eye

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You brought a carabina knife to school and showed other students
- \*You made threats on Facebook to stab another student at school
- \*You made offensive bullying comments on Facebook about another student
- \*You failed to follow instructions and remain in the office block as requested and stay away from the other group of students involved in the situation
- \*You made a joke to another student, the day after being reprimanded about the knife in the school, about stabbing the student in the eye

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 brought a knife to school today to eat his lunch and threatened another student with it. He was just being silly but knows it was wrong and dangerous.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You brought a knife to school and threatened another student with it.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a pocket knife to school
- \* You produced a pocket knife during an incident where you were being physically assaulted by another student
- \* Section five of the Responsible Behaviour Plan states that students are expected to behave so that the school is a safe environment for all
- \* Objects that teachers or the administration regard as potentially harmful must not be brought to school

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At approximately 3.20pm [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] (Acting D.P.) was contacted by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] (D.P. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]) about an incident involving two [Section 4] students and two unknown [Section 4] School students. Both [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and I attended the [Section 4] school where we interviewed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] in relation to this incident. These students reported that they had a verbal altercation with two [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] students which resulted in a student reaching into his bag and pulling out an item that they thought to be a knife. These students immediately ran back to their school to report this situation. The police were called and two Constables from [Section 47(3) of the RTI Act] Station arrived as the students were being interviewed. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] these students were collected and given into the care of their parents.

During the weekend Constable [Section 4] from the [Section 4] CPIU investigated this incident and was in regular contact with all three Deputy Principals. The results of the investigation are attached.

After receiving this information [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was interviewed on Monday, 21 November. In his statement [Section 4] denies knowledge of this incident. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47] was kept home on Monday and an interview was arranged with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and myself for Tuesday morning. I also contacted Constable [Section 4] on Monday to ask for a description of the implement used in this incident. Constable [Section 4] gave a verbal description over the phone and this has been attached.

At this interview [Section 4] s statement was taken.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You became involved in an confrontation with two students from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] You displayed threatening behaviour towards the primary school students by your actions of taking an implement from your bag\* You are well

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

aware of the school's expectations regarding safety and respect\* Your behaviour constitutes a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

An incident involving [Section 47(3)(b) of] and [Section 47(3)] ended with a group circling [Section] and making threats. [Section 47(3)]  
[Section 47] intervened on [Section 47]'s behalf. [Section] then advanced towards [Section 47] with a knife. [Section 47] batted his hand  
away and then reported the incident to [Section] on playground duty.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 22 November, 2011, you engaged in misconduct
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act.
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to exclude you from the school.
- \* Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You held a knife at another student in a threatening manner.
- \* Your conduct is a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You had a fishing knife to cut the cake with. A boy was laughing loudly on the bus and this annoyed you. You held the knife up and said to the boy. Shut up or I will kill you. The boy reported this to the bus driver who alerted the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section told other students and brought to school a pocket knife.

\* has also admitted to threatening other students.

had breached our code of student behaviour by not showing common sense and consideration.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The [Section] class was preparing for shared lunch on class party day [Section 47(1)] threatened to cut another student's throat whilst holding a kitchen knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Your conduct has adversely affected other students and adults at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - d]

Your conduct has placed the safety of other students and yourself at risk.

Your conduct is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

You have not complied with [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] School's responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had a piece of paper thrown at him during Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. He pulled out a multi-tool (knife included but was not withdrawn from tool) opened it to a state where it was a set of pliers aimed it at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and said "If you come near me again I will hurt you with these."

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Verbal misconduct involving a prohibited item towards a student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You verbally abused a staff member
- \* You physically threatened another student with a knife
- \*You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You came to school with a pocket knife in your possession.
- \* You produced the knife in response to low level harassment from another student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

See attached

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened staff with a weapon, knife, by holding the knife up and over the staff members head
- \*You behaved in an unsafe manner with a lack of respect to others, evident in your actions, and placed staff and students in an unsafe situation, throwing furniture and objects around the classroom, and directly at staff
- \*You disrespected school property with a weapon by repeatedly stabbing the walls, and interactive whiteboard
- \*You demonstrated blatant disrespect to staff through the use of offensive and aggressive language
- \*You verbally assaulted staff, swearing directly at them
- \*You used threatening verbalisations of attack, continually repeating phrases that threatened physical assault
- \*You physically assaulted a staff member by kicking them and spitting in their face



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Bullying, harassment and fighting

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You held a knife to a students throat in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to pub

\*You were involved in a physical fight with another student on Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

\*You continually provoke residential students with comments of a sexual nature about their mothers.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

\*You possessed and showed other students a cutout drawing of a penis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were involved in throwing sticks at another student. Threats were also made about a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You, by your actions, have brought the school into disrepute

\*You were actively involved with a group of students who verbally and physically threatened another student while identifiable as a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont student

\*This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were involved in throwing sticks at another student. Threats were also made about a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You, by your actions, have brought the school into disrepute

\*You were actively involved with a group of students who verbally and physically threatened another student while identifiable as a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont student

\*You have admitted to throwing sticks at another student

\*This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section

Today in first break, you were outside G-block staffroom. A confrontation occurred between you and another student. You were shouting aggressively, and threatening that student. You were heard to shout " I'm going to shove this in your face, dont call me a Section 4 liar."

You were holding an opened pocket-knife in your right fist, which was raised above your head. In your left fist you were clutching the other students shirt front. You were moving towards the student, who was trying to pull away from your hold.

A teacher intervened and you then dropped the knife on the floor. You continued shouting in the other students face, and under teacher direction you were taken to a classroom.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Threats of violence involving a weapon

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were involved in throwing sticks at another student. Threats were also made about a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You, by your actions, have brought the school into disrepute

\*You were actively involved with a group of students who verbally and physically threatened another student while identifiable as a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont student

\*You made specific threats about action against another student with a knife

\*This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions

**Suspension date:** 13/02/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] because I was told [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] had a knife. When I arrived [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was outside the classroom visibly upset and screaming for help. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] had a pair of scissors and was attempting to cut his arm with it. I evacuated the class. I asked someone to call [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] mother to come and collect him. I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to put the scissors away. He began abusing me and continued with the scissors. I again asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to put the scissors away. He threw the scissors, his pencil case and planner across the room. The scissors went out the window. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] then stood up and pushed desks and chairs over. He was abusing me all the while. I followed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] outside as he walked around the school grounds kicking bins, yelling and swearing. He called me a number of names including [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] joined me and together we followed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] at a reasonable distance. A visitor to the school asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] if he knew where the science block was he stopped and politely gave the instructions and then continued walking and abusing us. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] continued this behaviour until [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] arrived. I sent [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] home with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act].

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*I am satisfied that your behaviour on Monday 13 February breaches the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students which clearly states that endangering the safety of other staff and students can be expected to be suspended with a recommendation for exclusion from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. \*Your ongoing refusal to follow teacher instructions and refusal to cooperate and disruption to the learning of others has seriously compromised the good order and management of the school and constitutes disobedience \*The abuse directed at teachers and teacher aide, threatening the safety and wellbeing of staff and students and your disruptive behaviour is deemed to be serious misconduct as described in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students \*Your behaviour in the classroom in the presence of staff and students is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school \*The school has provided intensive support for you since your arrival to assist you with your transition, learning program and behaviours. The school had also liaised with your previous school and support services to ensure your educational needs were being met \*You have accessed extensive support from the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to address the behaviours described above \*You have made plans in the past to modify your behaviour and have communicated your strategies and goals for addressing this (Sample C) \*Your behaviour contravenes the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for students. Mention of these behaviours you have exhibited and the possible consequences are explicitly outlined on page 12 of this document \*Your behaviour has threatened the safety and wellbeing of staff and students \*Your behaviour is so serious that suspension would be inadequate to deal with the behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 17/02/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) came to school with a possible disposable cigarette lighter, commercial slingshot and vegetable peeling knife in his bag. He went to the Section 4 eating area and sat on the seats outside the library under cover. Section arrived at about 8-35 and during their conversation he asked Section 47 if he wanted to spar, like shadow fighting, only lightly hitting each other. Section did not, but Section started anyway. At some point Section had Section on the ground and did a couple of light kicks, all apparently in fun. Section did not report being upset by it. Section then threw Section 47(3)(b) then it went on to Section and Section and Section threw it towards Section. Section came and asked Section for it, and when Section was clumsy with the return throw Section wore at him and sprayed water from a water bottle at Section.

Section went to his bag and took out a vegetable peeling knife. He went up to Section and made a sparring lunge towards Section to show him he could use the knife in an argument. Section returned and put the knife away. Section asked about it being a swiss army knife and in the conversation Section said he would stab Section with it. He left the knife in the bag. Section 4 arrived and sat with Section. Section took a lighter from his bag. Section 47(3)(b) of tore a yugio game card in half, and tried to light the cards and pretend they were smoking. The lighter failed and Section threw it in the garden behind the seating. Section 47(3)(b) of continued to pretend they were smoking. There was no evidence of ash or smoke smell when I arrived a minute or so later. We could not find the lighter when looking for it about 20 minutes later. These events took place within about 10 minutes before the morning school bell. I had walked through on my way to supervise the oval play area. I had seen and nodded towards Section as he walked off the oval to sit in the eating area.

Section reports that Section has had the slingshot for a while, and a few days ago may have loaded a stone in it and aimed it at some Section students. Section reports that he had the lighter and knife with him because he forgot they were there after a Section 47(3)(b) he was at a few weeks ago. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section also showed a plastic knife he had made from a felt pen and broken ruler. He produced a felt pen which hid a single sharpener blade in the barrel in case he needed to protect himself. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information  
Section 47(3) I did not see where he got them from, most likely his bag. It was not until afterwards that I asked him to show us what else was in his bag with Section 47(3) present.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You brought a number of items to school which could be considered weapons.\*You used one object to threaten a student.\*You brought a cigarette lighter to school and used it to try and light cardboard and pretend you were smoking with a friend.\*You know and have participated in activities which promote and practice the school values of Respect, Hands off, and personal safety. These are the core values and rules of our code of school behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During kitchen class [Section] became angry and pulled a large chopping knife out of a drawer. He raised it with the stated (later) intention of stabbing a student he believed had pushed him in the back. Another student intervened and took the knife from [Section] pushing him back onto a desk. [Section] spat at him and kicked him. The student pushed [Section] back and left the room.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During kitchen class you became angry and pulled a large chopping knife out of a drawer. You raised it with the stated (later) intention of stabbing a student you believed had pushed you in the back. Another student intervened and took the knife from you, pushing you back onto a desk. You spat at him and kicked him. The student pushed you back and left the room.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You left the classroom without permission
- \* You had a stanley knife with the blade extended and lunged at another student during Sec class on lesson 2 on 21/02/2012
- \* You failed to follow teacher directions to go to a buddy classroom
- \* You made threatening shooting motions at a teacher with your hands in lesson 1 on 20/02/2012
- \* You have continually failed to follow teacher directions
- \* You are not actively participating in the program of instruction
- \* Your behaviour has disrupted the learning of other students
- \* You have breached the Section 4's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students (Behaviour Choices One: Various forms of time lost, Behaviour Choices Two: Abuse of self and others, and Behaviour Choices Four: Breaking operational rules/procedures)

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section used a knife to threaten other children after school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section breached the Responsible Behaviour Policy by bringing a knife to school to scare another student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened to hurt a child with a knife you had in your bag
- \* You damaged several bikes by puncturing their tyres with your knife after school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 41 brought a pen knife to school to impress her friends. She threatened a fellow student with it on the way home when they were involved in an altercation.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 41 brought a pen knife to school to impress her friends. On the way home from school she was involved in an altercation with a fellow student. She threatened the other student with the pen knife.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You attempted to "cut" another student with a blade of a pocket knife.

\*You showed no remorse directly after the incident.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 1/3/12 you engaged in serious misbehaviour with the potential to cause serious harm to another student, by being in possession of a knife that contained several blades
- \* Your serious behaviour entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with proposal for exclusion under Section 12, Part 3 of the Act Divisions 1A, ss.288A-H of the Education (General Provisions) Act
- \* The behaviour on 1/3/12 is so serious that a suspension would be inadequate to deal with your behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* There was a dispute between two girls. You got involved as did two other boys. There was a heated exchange of abuse including calling each other Section 47(3)(b) and similar derogatory language
- \* You went to your bag and got a multi tool that incorporated a hammer/knife and other tools and put it in your pocket
- \* You are accused of saying that you are "...going to put a whole in the other student's head"
- \* You were very angry. When a student tried to tell you to settle down you pushed them aside
- \* A teacher arrived and broke you the dispute and escorted all the students to the office



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have consistently not followed teacher instructions in the classroom and playground.
- \*You have repeatedly argued with the teacher and refused to discuss your behaviour choices.
- \* You have engaged in hands on behaviour stabbing another student in the neck with a play knife and repeatedly punching a student in the head.
- \* You have refused to follow through with agreed upon actions to 'make amends'
- \* You have yelled and screamed at teachers, interrupting the learning of several class groups.
- \* You have thrown yourself to the ground and threw a tantrum that continued for an extended period of time, wasting teacher time and further interrupting the learning of several class groups.
- \*You have consistently made negative behaviour choices. Despite several discussions with your teacher, admin staff and your mother you continue to disregard school rules further demonstrating your intent to do as you want.
- \*All such behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which clearly outlines expectations around safety, respect and responsibility.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was asked to find a student with [Section 47(3)(b)] at the office. We saw [Section 47(3)(b) of t] and she informed us that [Sectio  
[Section 47(3)] had assaulted her and he was to go to the office. I saw [Sectio] and approached him telling him that he needed  
to go to the office immediately. [Sect] came at me in a threatening manner standing inches from my face. He began to  
swear making accusations about [Section 47(3)(b)] He dummied to headbutt me and was trying to intimidate. He was told  
a number of times to go to the office and that the police will be called. He flatly refused and instruction. Later some  
students told [Section 47(3)(b)] that [Secti] had a knife ready.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Your behaviour, as outlined previously, breaches the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for  
Students and entitles me to discipline you by means of a recommendation of suspension with a proposal for exclusion

\* As some of these behaviours as outlined above were directed at me, I have decided to avoid any perception of bias  
to refer this matter to the Regional Director for determination

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 08/03/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following an altercation on Facebook between [Section] and [Section] (Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - not a student) [Section 4] and [Section] organised to meet near the showgrounds to sort out their issues. At lunch time on Tuesday, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section] left school together in order to meet [Section] for a fight. [Section 47] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] were also there with [Section]. The four boys were all aware of the reason for which they were truanting. When they met [Section] there was very little discussion or bravado. Three of the boys [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] have stated that [Section 4] had brought a knife to the fight (like a steak knife) which [Section 47] took and got rid of (see individual statements attached). The fight itself lasted no more than 1 minute, and resulted in [Section 4] hitting [Section] quite heavily several times, leaving him with a bloody face, after which they shook hands. Both [Section] and [Section 47] videoed the fight on their phones. There was a second altercation after the first fight where [Section 47] became quite aggressive towards [Section 47] threatening to attack him until [Section] and [Section] held her back after she started attacking [Section 47]. In the altercation, [Section 47] admits he kicked [Section 47] in the head and body, but claims it was accidental. [Section] passed a copy of the first fight on an SD card to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and also bluetoothed a copy to [Section 4].

After this, the boys walked to the park, and to IGA, followed by [Section]. At the IGA, they bought food and drinks, and proceeded to [Section] Street, where they consumed the food and drink, some of them also smoking, leaving quite a bit of litter on the ground. The four school boys returned to school at 3pm in time to catch the bus home.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

The students were all withdrawn to the office from morning tea until 3pm for interviews and statements.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday 6th March, you truanted school in order to attend a planned fight between a member of the public and another student

\*You videoed the fight with your phone and distributed the video to a number of students

\*The behaviour mentioned above breaches [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] School's Responsible Behaviour Plan (page 10) for students because it is a serious misconduct, disobedience and/or other behaviour that is prejudicial to the management and good order of the school (Category III behaviour)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 08/03/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following an altercation on Facebook between [Section] and [Section] (Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - not a student) [Section 4] and [Section] organised to meet near the showgrounds to sort out their issues. At lunch time on Tuesday, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and [Section] left school together in order to meet [Section] for a fight. [Section 47] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] were also there with [Section]. The four boys were all aware of the reason for which they were truanting. When they met [Section] there was very little discussion or bravado. Three of the boys [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] have stated that [Section 4] had brought a knife to the fight (like a steak knife) which [Section 47] took and got rid of (see individual statements attached). The fight itself lasted no more than 1 minute, and resulted in [Section 4] hitting [Section] quite heavily several times, leaving him with a bloody face, after which they shook hands. Both [Section] and [Section 47] videoed the fight on their phones. There was a second altercation after the first fight where [Section 4] became quite aggressive towards [Section 47] threatening to attack him until [Section] and [Section] held her back after she started attacking [Section 4]. In the altercation, [Section 47] admits he kicked [Section 4] in the head and body, but claims it was accidental. [Section] passed a copy of the first fight on an SD card to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and also bluetoothed a copy to [Section 4].

After this, the boys walked to the park, and to IGA, followed by [Section]. At the IGA, they bought food and drinks, and proceeded to [Section] Street, where they consumed the food and drink, some of them also smoking, leaving quite a bit of litter on the ground. The four school boys returned to school at 3pm in time to catch the bus home.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

The students were all withdrawn to the office from morning tea until 3pm for interviews and statements.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday 6th March, you truanted school in order to attend a planned fight between a member of the public and another student

\*You videoed the fight with your phone and distributed the video to a number of students

\*The behaviour mentioned above breaches [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] School's Responsible Behaviour Plan (page 10) for students because it is a serious misconduct, disobedience and/or other behaviour that is prejudicial to the management and good order of the school (Category III behaviour)

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You showed a knife, in an attempt to intimidate another student whom you thought had approached you in a threatening manner
- \* Such behaviour constitutes possession of a prohibited item which according to the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students is a serious offence which may incur a lengthy suspension or exclusion.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section 47 attempted to cut a student with a pocket knife

\* He refused to stop when instructed by the classroom teacher putting both the student and the teacher at risk

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 14/03/12 you heated a butter knife in Section 47(3)(b) of the class and burnt another student on the arm with it to see how hot it would get
- \* You shoved a student and pushed her down the stairs
- \* You have been harrassing other students by calling them names
- \* These actions are a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan, PB03 - Physical assault against a student and AS14 - Bullying

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your behaviour constitutes a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

\*You were carrying two knives on your person and used these to hit another student.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to share school equipment with others and play appropriately
- \* You picked up a piece of wooden dowling and waved it around
- \* You picked up a knife and waved it around
- \* You potentially placed the safety and wellbeing of other students in jeopardy
- \* You potentially placed your own safety and wellbeing in jeopardy
- \* Your breached Section 47(3)(b) of th School's Responsible Behaviour plan by making an irresponsible choice
- \* You comprised the good order and management of our school

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 30/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I noticed that [Section 47(3)(b)] was very agitated when she entered the classroom. She was consistently wringing her hands and biting her nails. As I was speaking to the class, [Section] stood up, left her desk at the front of the room and approached 3 students on the opposite side of the classroom. She then turned around and faced the 3 students and stared at them. One student said [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] is scaring me". I instructed [Section] to return to her desk and begin her work. She complied with my request. Another student then called me to the back of the classroom. This student had typed on her computer screen [Section] has a knife".

I motioned for support from a colleague in the next classroom (through the glass door) that I wanted to speak to him.

At the conclusion of the lesson, we asked [Section] to remain behind. I told [Section] that I knew she had a knife and she was to place it on the desk in front of us. [Section] placed the knife on the table as requested. We escorted [Section] to [Section 47(3)(b)] and called the Administration team.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 22nd March 2012 you were involved in misconduct with a weapon that put at risk the safety of other students and yourself.
- \* On the 22nd March 2012 you admitted to threatening a student with use of a weapon.
- \* Your serious breach or contravention of the Responsible Behaviour plan entitles me to discipline you by means of a suspension and with a recommendation to exclude you from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to p

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Thursday 22 March you engaged in serious misconduct and inappropriate and dangerous behaviours while in school uniform outside Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrar
- \* Witnessed by other students, you were in possession of a weapon (knife)
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act;
- \* Despite strategies for improved behaviour outlined in your previous interview with the Deputy Principal, you continued with inappropriate behaviours that have brought our school into disrepute;
- \* Your behaviour indicates an escalation of misconduct and disobedience;
- \* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with;
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school;
- \* Students are to be worthy ambassadors for Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contri
- \* The behaviour is so serious that suspension would be inadequate to deal with the behaviour

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

HARRASSMENT ( suspension x 3 days)

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You took a potentially dangerous knife to school
- \*You made threats to stab other students with this knife

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

You admitted to possessing a knife at school and making a threat to students

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You admitted to bringing a number of knives to school
- \*You showed these knives to at least three students and made threats to a student
- \*This is an extreme breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You used a knife to harrass another student on the school bus

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to me that [Section 47] threatened to stab [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] with a compass. Investigations revealed that he was involved in a scuffle in class with [Section 47] in which he had a compass held in this hand like one would hold a knife. He did not make any contact with her.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in an incident in class in which you threatened another student with the point of a compass, appearing that you were trying to injure the other student.
- \* You have breached the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan: Unsafe or injurious behaviour involving an item used as a weapon

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Possession of a knife at school.

\*Threatening verbally with knife at lunchtime.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I contacted [Section 4] at approximately 6.30pm and she told me about the incident.

[Section 47] told me on the 3.25pm bus from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] [Section 4] was sitting behind [Section 47(3)(b)] was making noises and [Section 4] asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to make him stop [Section 4] pulled out a knife and he started to wave it around. He cut the back of their seat. [Section 4] got [Section 4] to move to another seat away from [Section 4] and she followed. At the next set of lights [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] moved to sit beside them.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] came down the back to see what was wrong. She then moved [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 4] away from [Section 4] also.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] She was not happy with this serious incident and it needs to be sorted.

I told her I will follow it up immediately tomorrow morning. I take this seriously and no student should be threatened, especially as she had mentioned.

[Section 47] told me that his behaviour is getting worse and this is the last straw as it is getting more serious each time. Firstly with words, fighting and now this. At what point will he use the weapon?

I reiterated I will follow it up in the morning and will act according to the Responsible Behaviour Plan.

On the 20th of April I interviewed students regarding the incident and they were as follows:

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Threatening behaviour towards other students with an object (Multi-tool Knife)
- \*Confiscation of knife whilst on school premises
- \*Other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the R and Section 47(3)(b) of the R were trading insults and threats over Facebook over the weekend. Both side threatening to bash the other and get their families involved. This resulted in Section 47 hitting Section 47 and because Section 47 felt unsafe she bought a knife to school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You physically assaulted another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You left the room without permission twice in one day causing a Teacher Aide to spend 20 minutes looking for you on the second occasion
- \* You refused to follow your teacher's instructions
- \* You hit two teacher aides with a stick and you tried to kick them
- \* You threatened to hurt another student saying that you were going to bring a knife to school and kill him

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted to having a pocket knife at school and showing it to another student
- \* Other students report that you showed the pocket knife, and opened it, on several occasions to several students in a lesson, at one point waving the knife in front of two students
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Code. You have failed to show respect for yourself or for others in the school community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section [redacted] disobeyed his mother and brought a pocket type knife to school.
- \* [redacted] threatened to kill a student with the knife if he did not hand over his biscuits.
- \* [redacted] threatened another student with the knife after school after an exchange of words.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) took a knife from the shelf and ran the knife across another student's arm.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) ran a knife across another student's arm. At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies a major behaviour as one that significantly violates the rights of others, puts self or others at risk of harm and requires administration intervention.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Monday 16 April at morning tea you were in the Section block Section 47(3)(b) of the A group of Section boys came up to the Section room windows and were yelling at you and making claims that you had a knife. After they persisted with harassing you, you lost your cool and picked up a stool in threatening manner. Then, you punched the window and broke it, picked up a piece of glass and threatened the group. Teachers arrived to disperse the group.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You had a sharp metal blade fashioned into a knife from the metal workshop. You were pretending to stab people with it. You have been warned on previous occasions about dangerous behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Having refused to follow a reasonable direction to go to Reflection you became verbally abusive towards me and then left the Section 47(3)(b) of the Room SectioRoom) and headed towards the school gate.

\* You were repeatedly verbally abusive towards me and refused to follow multiple reasonable directions to go to Reflection

\* Having returned to the SectioRoom and approached by me you threatened me with a sharp knife and were verbally offensive and abusive towards me, stating that you had a knife and were going to hurt me with it

\* You made the same threats to a teacher who works with you in the SectionRoom when she approached you

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You brought a prohibited item onto the school grounds.

You alerted other students to the fact that you had a pocket knife.

You were acting in an intimidatory fashion with a younger student and were uncooperative with staff when they were dealing with you

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the start of Session 3 I was asked by HOSES [Section 47(3)(b)] to find [Section] and follow-up regarding reports that he had a knife at school, was showing it to other students and was threatening them. At the same time [Section] was being brought to the office by HOD [Section 47(3)] regarding a timetable issue [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest] I asked [Section] to come into the office and sit down. [Section] was slow to follow instructions to enter the office and refused to sit as directed. [Section] walked around the office persistently non-complaint with my instructions and loudly commented on names listed on trophies in the cabinet. DP [Section 47(3)] then directed [Section] into his office to which [Section] replied "no" and continued looking at the trophies. [Section] repeatedly refused to follow DP instructions to proceed to his office. He followed DP and myself into office when DP advised he would be contacting [Section 47(3)(b)] due to repeated non-compliance. [Section] walked around DP's office looking at and touching various items in bookcase and on wall. [Section] eventually followed DP's repeated instructions to sit in a chair. DP asked [Section] what had brought him to the office and [Section] replied "m [Section] timetable." DP asked [Section] to try again without swearing and [Section] replied "my [Section] timetable" again. [Section] continued to use offensive language and respond rudely to both DP and myself. [Section] also picked up a drawing on DP's desk and said "this is you isn't it, a loser-face" and laughed. DP tried to contact [Section 47(3)(b)] with no success. [Section] then said "you have no proof, no one will believe two teachers over me, it's not like you have recordings so you can't prove anything." I asked [Section] what he was talking about and he repeated himself. DP also asked [Section] what he was referring to and [Section] advised "nothing." I then advised [Section] that I had been seeking him to discuss reports we had received that he had a knife in his bag and that he had been threatening other students with it. I spoke quietly with a calm tone. [Section] began to shout loudly and knocked file trays across DP's desk towards DP. He shouted loudly "who [Section] told you that" and stood up. [Section] took several paces back and forward in the doorway of DP's office and continued to shout and swear saying, "who is saying things about me" and "I don't have a [Section] knife" and said [Section 47(3)(b) of the] repeatedly. [Section] then stepped towards me with fists clenched and repeated [Section] you, who [Section] told you that?" several times. [Section] appeared aggressive to me and as he moved towards me shouting I was intimidated and concerned for my safety. DP [Section 47(3)] stepped between myself and [Section] at which time [Section] left the room and walked out into the main office. I could hear [Section] continue to shout as he walked through the office foyer and out the door. [Section] ignored DP's instructions to not leave the office and failed to comply with directions to stop.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your actions on the 09 of May 2012, in pushing the Deputy Principal, throwing the desk tray, aggressively moving at Teacher A while yelling "Who [Section 47] told you", leaving the office against instruction, violently pushing open the door causing injury to a HoD, yelling and swearing and continuing to refuse all direction disturbing a number of classes constitutes misconduct

\*Your actions were a serious offence placing a number of staff, and yourself at significant risk

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

\*You were offered extensive in-class support with teacher aide, support during breaks, and all of your teachers were provided with the necessary information to make suitable adjustments to classwork to best cater to your individual needs.

\*This serious behaviour contravenes the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students

\*I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

\*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under (s288 (c) of the Act).

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension                      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Refer attached report and notes.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Friday 11th May you threatened to stab a number of students in two different locations in the school.\*You approached a student during first break and used swearing and other language which caused considerable offense to the student .\*You picked up and threw at least two student lunch boxes at different students, breaking one box when it hit the ground.\*On the same day you produced a stick which was shaped in the form of a knife and chased a student with it.\*You did not follow the directions of a teacher to stop your misbehaviour, and threw the stick shaped as a knife at a student, hitting the student.\*You swore at and abused a student in the office and while a deputy principal was present.\*You abused and generally caused distress to students waiting to go home by bus when you started yelling and bashing a nearby building with your bag.\*You ignored a number of directions from a deputy principal about leaving the school grounds to go home, and disregarded your and other students safety after school.\*You know and ignored the school HANDS OFF, RESPECT and PERSONAL SAFETY rules.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

See attached document

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have been physically violent towards another student following a dispute in a game of handball.
- \* You have threatened a student with a knife.
- \* You have threatened to harm yourself with a knife.
- \* You have used a lanyard in a dangerous manner.
- \* Your behaviour is dangerous towards towards yourself and other students.
- \* This suspension is in line with the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* Two younger students stated that [Section 4] pulled out a pocket knife and threatened to kill us with it." Both students stated that they saw it in his hand and he pulled out silver blades from it.

The girl stated that it was [Sec] and the boy stated that it was [Sec] and [Section 4]

\* When [Section 4] was asked about the incident he denied it

\* He acknowledged that he owned a [Sect] pocket knife but stated that he didn't bring it to school

\* On further questioning he stated that the knife was at [Section 47(3)(b) of the R]

\* He stated that he had not threatened or pulled a knife on these children.

\* [Section 4] has had multiple incidences of bullying and harrassment reported by students and observed by staff members.

\* [Section 4] is receiving extensive support at school from the Deputy Principal, Student Welfare Officer, Learning Engagement Officer and Classroom Teacher.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Two younger students stated that [Section 4] pulled out a pocket knife and threatened to kill us with it." Both students stated that they saw it in his hand and he pulled out silver blades from it. The girl stated that it was [Sect] and the boy stated that it was [Sec] and [Section 4] \* When [Section 4] was asked about the incident he denied it \* He acknowledged that he owned a [Sect] pocket knife but stated that he didn't bring it to school \* On further questioning he stated that the knife was at [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] He stated that he had not threatened or pulled a knife on these children. \* [Section 4] has had multiple incidences of bullying and harrassment reported by students and observed by staff members.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/05/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The parents were all coming at 2:30pm to meet with me re a change of teacher & meet her . I had some unopened biscuits and juice on the table for the parents.

- At approx 1:50pm [Section] asked if he could have some biscuits - I said no because they were for the adults. He said adults get everything it's not fair. He then went to the table and grabbed the biscuits and pretended to go out of the door with them [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] stood in front of the door and asked him to put them back, he did.
- He then went over to the carper and lay on the floor and refused to get up. He was meant to have a [Section] lesson with the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] but he refused to go and ignored us and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public i] He started moaning loudly & both myself and the other children asked him to be quiet. I told him he might have to leave the room of he continued.
- He continued moaning and said to me I am going to keep torturing you all. ( meaning with his noise ) We then decided to use the ' ignoring him' tactic and he eventually stopped after about 20 mins. Some of the students put headphones on to block out the noise. We just carried on working with the other students.
- [Section] eventually got up and seemed ok, he started to walk around and look at what the others were doing. Although he was talking extra loudly demanding our attention by being so loud. He then looked at me and said I'm going to kill someone today, I said 'oh right [Section 4] and laughed it off. One of the other students said 'not me [Section 47] and laughed too. He mumbled something about me being on his hit list and pointed to me. I continued to ignore him & said something like [Section] your being silly.
- We continued preparing the room for the parents, getting the children organised and notes prepared to go home.
- [Section 4] walked over to the kitchenette cupboards, which we thought nothing off as he often gets a cup/ mug to get a drink of water with. That is what we thought he was doing as he does this a couple of times each day. I heard my teacher aide say put that down [Section] don't be silly. I turned around to see [Section] holding our big kitchen knife for carving up apples for fruit break time.
- I said [Section] what are you doing with that put it away now please!' When he did not comply and started waving the knife around, I immediately told the other children to walk outside quickly- I said sternly to the student teacher & [Section 4] 'get them all out now!' the student teacher started to round them up and so did [Section] and very quickly got them all outside. I gave them the red emergency card from the doorway as they left.
- Once I knew the students were all outside . I stood between [Section] and the door, very close to the doorway. The door was wide open and there was a big kitchen table in between us so I knew I could get out of the door and shut it before he could make it to me. I tried to use the deflection strategy as a last resort to reason with [Section] smiling saying something like- 'common [Section] put the knife down mate, this isn't funny, your being silly and a little bit dangerous'. [Section] stood still with the knife in his hand. He said ' you know I don't handle change very well !'
- He then lunged forward, stamping his foot heavily on the ground and aimed to throw the knife at my head- I very quickly ducked down, not knowing if he had thrown the knife. At the same time I back out of the door pulling it closed. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public inte] I looked through the door window to see him moving toward the door with the knife in his hand, held in a stabbing position saying either I'm going to kill you or I'm going to get you - not sure which? By the time he reached me I had shut the door and held the handle upright so he couldn't get out.
- I stood for a minute holding the handle and then [Section 4] must have locked the door. By that time my deputy and principal had arrived and began to talk him down through the window.
- He sat at the table with the door

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were deliberately non compliant in the classroom
- \* You threatened a teacher with a knife
- \* Your conduct is a serious breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

At lunch time [Section 4] picked up sticks and ran around the school with the sticks threatening others. After lunch refused to go to Parade and knocked over desks in the classroom. Mother contacted and arrived at school. After mother spoke to [Section 47] he climbed out of the window and ran away. Was unsafe, then kicked, punched and spat on staff. Threatened to stab staff members with knife, that he was going to bring from home.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You operated a high tone air horn within the school grounds, 50 cm from the ears of several students
- \* You were in possession of a pocket knife which is a prohibited item
- \* You have continued to truant several classes this week breaking your Section 4 behaviour agreement

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On the afternoon of Tuesday 22nd May 2012, while walking home from school you did produce a knife and threaten a girl with it by waving it toward her throat in such a way as to cause fear.

That every child who attends Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra has the right to feel safe, in our school community.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 18/05/2012 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

There was a food fight. [Section 47(3)] put food on [Section 47(3)(b)]'s face. [Section 47(3)(b)] approached [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section 47(3)(b)] was not happy and swore at [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section 47(3)(b)] challenged [Section 47(3)(b)] saying something like do you want to fight? [Section 47(3)(b)] asked [Section 47(3)(b)] how old he was and then said something like no, you are too young. [Section 47(3)(b)] made it clear to [Section 47(3)(b)] that he was not going to fight him. [Section 47(3)(b)] pushed [Section 47(3)(b)] on the shoulder. [Section 47(3)(b)] said to [Section 47(3)(b)] something like, I will cut you. [Section 47(3)(b)] asked [Section 47(3)(b)] something like, with what, your pin [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section 47(3)(b)] got out his pocket knife and blade and grabbed [Section 47(3)(b)] by the shirt collar in a threatening manner, saying something like, come on fight now or are you too scared. A [Section 47(3)(b)] boy grabbed [Section 47(3)(b)] in a headlock. [Section 47(3)(b)] dropped the knife. Another student punched [Section 47(3)(b)] in the ribs twice.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 17 May you engaged in physical misconduct involving a weapon.
- \* Your conduct has threatened the good order and management of the school.
- \* The behaviour is so serious that suspension would be inadequate to deal with the behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threatened to hurt another student with a pocket knife which you had in your school bag

\*Your behaviour contravenes the school's positive behaviour model, 'Code of Conduct' as outlined in the Student Planner, and can be punishable by the imposition of a suspension



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During Section 47 on Wednesday, 23 May 2012 you and others were throwing objects such as glue sticks at each other. You picked up a stanley knife which accidentally slipped out of your hand and cut the arm of another student.
- \* The School's Responsible Behaviour Plan cites suspension as a possible consequence.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section had a pocket knife at school. He opened the blade and held it against another students neck when they were in conflict over a drawing in Section lesson.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* bringing a weapon to school
- \* holding the weapon dangerously at another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 threatened another student with a knife. He deliberately sought this to use in an act of physical aggression.

This act contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students as it threatens the safe and supportive school environment for all staff and students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 threatened another student verbally, "Wait till tomorrow!" whilst holding a pocket knife in his hand. This was heard and seen by students and a parent. Section 47 threatened another student by stating "I am going to stab Section 47 in the arm." Witness statements confirm this statement. Section 47 admitted to having the knife and using verbal taunts as reported and confirmed by witnesses. Pocket knife was found in Section 47 possession 31/05/2012 (next morning).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You demonstrated misconduct with an object directed at another student
- \* You verbally threatened another student
- \* You had possession of a prohibited object at school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following the class release for 2nd break lunch, [Section 47(3)] produced a small peeling knife from his school bag and threatened a number of children by showing them the knife and pointing it at them. No attempt was made to injure, just threaten. There was no provocation from the other children. The school Principal, [Section 47(3)(b) of th] phoned Mum, [Section 4] to tell her of the incident and she informed him that she had no knowledge of [Section] taking a knife to school. The knife was removed from [Section] by [Section 47(3)(b)] and given to the school Principal.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Following the class release for 2nd break lunch, [Section 47(3)] produced a small peeling knife from his school bag and threatened a number of children by showing them the knife and pointing it at them. No attempt was made to injure, just threaten. There was no provocation from the other children. The school Principal, [Section 47(3)(b) of t] phoned Mum, [Section 4] to tell her of the incident and she informed him that she had no knowledge of [Section] taking a knife to school. The knife was removed from [Section] by [Section 47(3)(b)] and given to the school Principal.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Brought a dangerous weapon - pocket knife- to school.
- \* Threatened another student with the blade of the pocket knife.
- \* Took knife from home, where Mum had put it out of reach.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 30th of May, 2012, you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school by:

- \* Bringing a knife to school
- \* Threatening your peers with it (and hence physical harm) both on site and after school.

Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal to exclusion under Section 288 of the Act.

Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While on Bus duty on Thursday there was an altercation with [Section 4] and [Section ]. There was mention of a knife and stabbing. I thought the situation was resolved on Thursday. On Friday whilst on bus duty again [Section ] was keeping [Section 4] under the building and chatting to him and then told [Section ] to stay there and came around to talk to [Section 4]. Everything appeared to be fine until [Section ] came around to the front of H block where [Section 4] was, and seriously eye balled [Section 4]. It didn't help that [Section ] had all of his mates standing around him also there was a bit of high fiving happening. [Section 4] immediately got defensive and [Section ] yelled at [Section ] to go away and I moved him away with him reluctantly going. I then walked back to [Section 4] to try to calm him down and he said "does he want me to stab him hey, he come around here and I have to stay away from him but he can do what he likes. He wants me to stab him..." he said this several times. I tried to contact the office as these two have to catch a bus together, I could not get hold of anyone for over 15 minutes. I made the call that [Section ] was to go home with [Section ] and she agreed. I was concerned for all of the other people on the bus. [Section ] got on the bus anyway and we had to hold up the bus until [Section ] arrived and talked [Section ] into getting off.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You engaged in misconduct and this is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct AND
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension under s. 285 of the Act



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You brought a weapon (knife and tool) to school
- \*You threatened a student with this weapon
- \*You have been warned about bringing a knife previously
- \*You have been counselled on not using implements to threaten others
- \*You continued to try and hit another student even with two staff members intervening, pulling the students hair
- \*You refused to follow teacher instructions
- \*You continue to use inappropriate language

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Antecedent [Section 47] came in quiet and solumn [Section 47(3)(b) of th] nd was very defiant towards staff.

[Section 47] was very defiant and refused to do anything asked of him. He then started targeting [Sectio] and saying things to him that he knew would agitate [Section]

We moved to sit near the whiteboard and [Section 4] continued to annoy and stir [Sectio] despite serveral attempts to distract [Section 47]

[Section 4] said he wanted to fight [Sectio] and [Sectio] reacted. [Section 4] threatened [Sectio] with a stick of building bloocks. [Section 4] said Im gonna get my F---ing knife. I moved in and redirected [Sectio] to the quiet room. then walked back to find [Section ] standing at the door of our room with a hand held pocket knife. [Section 4] said get out of the way and then threatened me with the knife. I told [Section 4] to stop and think about what you are doing. He said I am, I'm f---ing gonna kill [Sectio] I said you dont really want to do that mate. [Section 4] then walked off.

[Sectio] distracted [Section 4] by asking him to help her (she didnt realise he had a knife) he did and then sat in the room with [Sectio] and [Section 47]. [Section 47] was able to talk [Section 4] into giving the knife back.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Repeated disruptive behaviours over the past week, including damage to school facilities and threats made to other students.

Wilful intention to injure another student with a weapon brought to school from home.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\*Initially you lied to Section 47(3) (Principal) and Section 47(3)(b) (Guidance Officer) about having a knife on you. \*After a search you were found to have a knife concealed in the internal pocket of your shorts.\*A student reported you threatened him with the knife and made him feel unsafe in an Section 47 class. \*Five students report seeing you with an open-bladed knife in Section 47 class. \*Five students report observing you cutting yourself in the class, making a cut on your arm longer and deeper. \*Two students report you showing off with the knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 8/06/12, you engaged in conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of school;

\*Your conduct entitles me to discipline you by means of exclusion under S.293 of the ACT;

\*Despite support provided by the school, the misconduct you engaged in recently is so serious it warrants exclusion;\*I am satisfied that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it;

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of Incident Thursday 7th of June 2012

While sitting in Section eating lunch at first break, I was alerted to a group of students moving up from Section Block area towards Section Block. I ran out the door and a student was standing there, looking towards the oval past the Tuckshop. I asked the student what was going on and he said "a kid has a knife and is going to stab someone". At that point I saw Section 47 run out from between Section Block and the Tuckshop heading to the oval. In his right hand he had a pair of scissors, which he was holding up high while running towards the oval. I sprinted up behind him and "shadowed" him for a second before securing his right hand with the scissors and taking them off him.

I then escorted Section 4 to Section 47(3)(b) of the office holding onto his hand where I sat Section 4 down and let him settle for a bit as he was very agitated and upset. Section asked him what he was doing and he replied that he was going to stab Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. He was asked why he wanted to do that and he said because Section 47 told him Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information. At this stage we explained to Section 47 that it was unacceptable to be running around school with scissors, threatening to stab other students. Section then went to get Section 47(3)(b) of from the office and I stayed with Section 47.

I continued to settle him down by asking if he had any plans for the upcoming holidays and he started telling me that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to p was looking forward to seeing family. At this point Section arrived with Section and Section 4 was asked to go to the office with Section 4.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Disobedience where you have repeatedly failed to follow the rules and expectations set out in the Section 47(3)(b) of the School's Code of Responsible Behaviour Plan.

\* Physical misconduct where you have threatened to stab another student with a pair of scissors.

\* Conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co where you have displayed highly threatening behaviour towards another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During morning tea session [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and other receive children were playing outside classroom. I witnessed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] throwing a bucket at each other. This escalated with starting to kick each other. They were both asked to stop but continued kicking and hitting each other. I then asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to go to the office but they kept kicking and hitting. After about the fifth time [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] then went to the office. After [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] left [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] then walked into the kitchen saying [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] "Nobody likes me. I'm going to get a knife out of the kitchen and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]" He then walked into the kitchen and retrieved a carving knife out of the cupboard. He was saying "[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]" [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] "Nobody likes me and they don't listen to me." I then told [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to put the knife down. He then put the knife onto the kitchen table and kept walking around in the kitchen and classroom. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and I then stood around the table so [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] could not get hold of the knife. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was then asked by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] could he go next door and open the door for [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] class. He then walked outside and stood back near his classroom and started arguing with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. I then asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] then to move away from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and she moved down to the steps. While he was arguing he was swearing at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and the other children lining up to go into class. I then observed him walk towards [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and kick her in the back. I asked all the children to move away from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] as he was standing at the classroom door banging on the handle. The children moved back near the end classroom.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to comply with the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students
- \* You behaved in threatening manner causing distress to others
- \* You refused to comply with staff directions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 13th June 2012, you were found with a steak knife style knife in your bag \*Your knife was later used by a boy in a menacing manner in front of other students \*Your actions in bringing a knife to school are serious

Section 47

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were on the school oval using a steak style knife, in a dangerous manner, in front of other students who were stressed by your actions and comments

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported that [Sect] had a knife at school and had threatened another student. He was asked to empty his bag and no knife was present. Statements were gained from several students who all indicated that they had seen him with a knife. A parent came to the school and reported that her son had been threatened with a knife by [Sectid]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Possessing a knife at school and threatening a student.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you did bring a small knife to school
- \* That you did cause fear by doing so
- \*That every child has the right to feel safe at school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you did bring a knife to school
- \* That you did hold a boy by the arm and called over to another boy, who also had a knife
- \* That every child has a right to feel safe at school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Swearing (using [S] word) at students during class. [Secti] also threw a pocket knife at a student. \*Pocket knife has been confiscated\*

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* [Secti] brought a pocket knife to school.
- \* [ ] threw it at another student.
- \* Called other students [Section 47]

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 had a multipurpose tool at school which had a knife in it. Another student allegedly called him names so Section 47 took the tool out of his bag and chased the student with it. A teacher had to stop him. Section 47 admitted that he was going to use the screwdriver to hurt the other student. Section 47 was warned that having a weapon at school in future would result in serious consequences.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You had a weapon at school.

\*You chased another student with the weapon.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You got a pocket knife off a Section child.

\*You threatened another child with a pocket knife. The pocket knife had the blade out.

\*The School Responsible Behaviour plan clearly states that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You took a pocket knife off another child.
- \*You walked fast towards a female student with the blade of the pocket knife pointed towards her.
- \*You held the knife towards her and demanded that she mind her own business.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension                      **Suspension date:** 16/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* Section brought a pocket knife to and on the way home took the knife from his bag and began showing-off in the presence of other students. He then waved the knife in a threatening manner at another student. He was told by another student (his mate) to "stop it" - his threatening behaviour with the pocket knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section brought a pocket knife to school and on the way home, took the knife from his bag and began showing-off in the presence of other students. He then waved the knife in a threatening manner at another student. He was told by another student (his mate) to "stop it" ie. his threatening behaviour with the pocket knife.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section

verbally threatened others with a statement saying that he had a knife and that he would use it.  
absconded from the classroom and the office.  
threatened staff with a stick.  
harrassed other students by mishandling their belongings.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\*Threatening staff with a steak knife

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You displayed unsafe behaviours by threatening staff with a steak knife

\*You showed a complete lack of respect to staff at this school by refusing to follow their instructions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Involvement in bringing a knife to school with the intent to use in a conflict with another student.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 24/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

DP, [Section 47(3)] received a missed call from a parent who was concerned for the wellbeing of her son. [Section 47(3)] rang the parent at around 8.30am. She recounted that there had been an incident outside [Section 47] shopping centre before the start of school on Monday 23/7. There had been a disagreement/clash between [Section] and another [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section] had assaulted [Section] by punching him in [Section 4]. Another boy, [Section 47(3)(b)] had tried to stop the assault from going on any further. A scuffle ensued between [Section] and [Section 47(3)(b)] of [Section] made further disparaging remarks to several boys including threatening to use a knife which he had in his bag to cut [Section]s throat and that he would do the same to [Section 4]s parents.

[Section] and six witnesses were interviewed on the morning of 24/7/2012 by DP [Section 47(3)(b)] Students were asked to make a written statement of the facts.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct on Monday 23rd July 2012, I am satisfied that you engaged in misconduct (physically assaulting another student) and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school (threatening harm to another student and carrying a concealed weapon).

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 26/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to me by [Section 47(3)(b)] that during lunch on Tues 24/7/12 [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] held [Section 47(3)(b)] down on the ground and held a knife to his throat. This occurred on the area between the two ovals. I reported this to [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section 47(3)(b)] and I then interviewed [Section 47(3)(b)] to gather further details about the incident. After interview we got [Section 47(3)(b)] to ring his father to inform him of the interview and to let him know that [Section 47(3)(b)] was OK. [Section 47(3)(b)] was going to seek advice from [Section 47(3)(b)] about the appropriate course of action

\* [Section 47(3)(b)] additions - i have interviewed [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] The account that both boys gave is the similar. The facts that have been confirmed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] are that [Section 47(3)(b)] has tripped [Section 47(3)(b)] on the ground and threatened him with a knife by holding the knife at [Section 47(3)(b)] throat. [Section 47(3)(b)] as called him names and verbally abused him then allowed him to get up several times before tripping him and placing the knife at his throat again.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 24/7/12 you were involved in an incident of misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school in breach of the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan.

\*Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\*I do not believe it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were in possession of a knife which is a prohibited item.
- \* This knife was visible to other students in the class.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 30/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was outside one of the Section buildings. Section threatened a group of students with a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On July 26 you engaged in misconduct

\*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion

\*This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct

\*Given your past behavioural history and the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

\*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

This incident occurred at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] during the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Trip on Wednesday afternoon 25/07/12.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Both [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] had been mucking around with each other all week. They started kicking each other but [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] threw punches and they both kept swearing at each other. This time they got too aggressive. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] opened the draw, he grabbed the knife, and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] grabbed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]'s hand. I split them up and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] ran away and so did [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act].

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] earlier I had to hold [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] back and we sent [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to the bedroom. Then [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] came back and was giving everyone horse bites, and then it all kicked off.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was repeatedly kicking me so I pushed him away [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] lost it. He went to the draw and got out a knife. I grabbed his hand (placed mine over his), then [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] pulled us apart and took the knife.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was kicking me so I kicked him back. He pushed me. Then [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]

Came into our cabin and I got more angry because I wasn't allowed in their cabin they kicked me out. I got angry [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] went to the draw and grabbed the knife, and I grabbed it away to stop him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* physical threat to another with a weapon
- \* physical assault of another with a stone
- \* verbal abuse of teachers
- \* repeated failure to follow fair and reasonable directions from teachers
- \* You breached the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious misbehaviour (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday 24 July whilst at your [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] Course at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] you threatened [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] with a large cooks' knife.

\*When you were requested by [Section] Teacher [Section 47(3)(b) of] to resolve the incident you are reported to have said "I meant it this time".

\*Following the above incident, on Friday 24 July you were working on [Section 47(3)(b) of the] clothing and cutting such pictures out to paste into your book.

\* You were instead laughing and showing pictures of women in underwear to another student.

\*When redirected by class teacher, [Section 47(3)(b) of] to find clothing pictures or go to office and explain your behaviour to principal you are reported to have said "I'm not doing either"

\*When [Section 47(3)] requested you hand her your scissors you looked at her, then lifted the scissors quickly and snapped them near her hand, and then hid them.

\*[Section 47(3)] repeated her request for you to make correct choices twice more.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Principal was called by class teacher [Section 47(3)(b) of the] to provide behaviour support as [Section] had refused to come in to the class for the afternoon session of instruction after lunch. [Section] informed principal that [Section] was banging his scooter on class doors and mentioned that a parent had heard [Section] state that he wished he had brought a pen knife to school. On arrival outside the classroom the principal observed [Section] with his school bag on his back moving around the footpaths and grounds in vicinity of classroom in [Section 47(3)(b) of the] on a scooter. [Section] refused to follow the principal's directions to get off the scooter and to reenter the classroom. [Section] verbally abused and swore at the principal and swung his school bag to hit the principal on his hand and arm. He started to follow the principal up to the principal's office swearing and riding his scooter as he did so. Once again he assaulted the principal by throwing his school bag at the principal's back. When at office he absconded and wilfully disobeyed the principal's instructions to return. The principal contacted [Section]'s mother and then followed [Section] to observe him and ensure he did not put himself or others at risk. Approximately ten minutes later [Section]'s mother arrived and after a brief discussion with principal escorted [Section] home at approximately 3pm.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section] has chosen high level inappropriate behaviour which does not comply with the requirements of [Section 47(3)(b) of the] School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and which does not meet the expectations of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the] Framework. These inappropriate behaviours include:

- \* assaulting the principal by hitting the principal with [Section]'s school bag causing pain and injury to the principal;
- \* throwing his school bag to hit the principal in the back causing pain and injury to the principal;
- \* persistently non complying with class teacher and principal's directions to return to the classroom to participate in the class program of teaching and learning;
- \* persisting in riding his scooter in the school grounds during hours of instruction putting himself and other students and staff at risk;
- \* loudly verbally abusing teachers and school principal; absconding, without approval from the principal's supervision.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

[Secti] brought a knife into school and told staff and students he was going to stab another student. He then held the blade to his throat. The knife was removed from [Secti] and the following people called to support the removal of [Section] from school.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI

Police

All refused/could not support the removal of [Secti] from school. [Sectid] remained in school working 1-1 with a teacher aide

[Sec] will not return to school until meeting with major stakeholders has occurred in school.

[Secti] continued to make threats regarding his own safety, such as he would kill himself and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont

Section 47(3)(b) d

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you brought a knife to school
- \*you threatened other students
- \*you threatened to hurt yourself

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 08/08/12 you entered the Administration building with a large stick
- \* That you refused to follow teacher directions to put the stick down
- \* That you used inappropriate language toward staff when the stick was confiscated
- \* That you said several times, "Give me the Section 47 stick back"
- \* That you spat in a teacher's face
- \* That you left the building and returned shortly after with a knife
- \* That you held the knife in a threatening manner and repeatedly said that you wanted to kill another student
- \* You have failed to comply with the Responsible Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You grabbed a kitchen knife from the kitchen area and brought it into the classroom environment

You threatened two students with the knife by waving the knife close to their bodies

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Friday 10 August 2012 you repeatedly failed to comply with school regulations and teacher directions

- \* You physically assaulted another student and held a stanley knife to their neck
- \* You have continued to smoke on school grounds

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You packed an army hunting knife into your school bag on Monday night.
- \* You wore this knife on your person during the lunch break at school.
- \* You concealed this knife on your person at school.
- \* You stated you carried this knife at school so that students would know that you would stab them if they annoyed you.
- \* You stated that if you got angry your intention was to stab students or yourself.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 had asked the girls if they wanted to know where they could get free ducks - they wanted to know but he wouldn't tell them and walked off. They followed him and Section 4 pointed a 'pocket knife' at them. On investigation the pocket knife was a waiter's wine opener that had a blade. The blade was protruding when he pointed it at the girls.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought an illegal item to school and used it to threaten other students
- \* Your behaviour was in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of School's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) poked Section 47(3)(b) in backside with a drill during Section 47(3)(b), period 9 Monday 13 August. Section 47(3)(b) responded by pulling a knife on Section 47(3)(b). Section 47(3)(b) initially claimed that he had hit Section 47(3)(b) on the backside with a ruler a couple of times. When questioned Fri 17 Aug, Section 47(3)(b) angrily denied poking Section 47(3)(b)'s backside with a drill. He claimed that Section 47(3)(b) was responsible. Monday 20 August Section 47(3)(b) eventually admitted that he had poked Section 47(3)(b) on the backside with a drill. He denied making any sexual comments.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*The Education General Provisions Act 2006 states that misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and discipline of the school, are grounds for suspension. \*You physically abused a student by poking him in the backside with a drill. \*The school Responsible Student Behaviour Policy provides for suspension in cases of persistent or wilful aggressive acts towards other students and staff



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) was interviewed in regards to incident involving Section 47(3)(b) threatening Section 47(3)(b) in ITU with a knife. Section 47(3)(b) s initial statement 14/8/2012 Section 47(3)(b) were mucking around with a ruler. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information Then Section 47(3)(b) threatened Section 47(3)(b) with a knife and said "I'm serious this time, then Section 47(3)(b) ran away. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

On Monday 20 Aug, Section 47(3)(b) admitted to poking Section 47(3)(b) in backside with a drill on another occasion. Section 47(3)(b) said Section 47(3)(b) had shoved him into a wall when he did it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*The Education General Provisions Act 2006 states that misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and discipline of the school, are grounds for suspension. \*You admit to physically abusing a student by poking him in the backside with a drill. \*The school Responsible Student Behaviour Policy provides for suspension in cases of persistent or wilful aggressive acts towards other students and staff

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was playing with hoops in the cafe at 8:50am and was instructed by Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act teacher and Acting DP to put the hoops away and go to the office to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act but he continued to play with the hoops saying 'I don't want to go on the wii today. I want to play football.' He was instructed several times to put the hoops away but continued to play with them eventually putting them away after multiple requests.

\*He picked up a football and began to kick it around the cafe and was again asked to come to the office to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. He was told that football was not in his plan today but that we could talk about it after he had done what he needed to do.

\* He then left the cafe at 9:00am and went into the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Centre and walked around for about 5 mins. Then chose a book which Acting DP helped him to borrow

\* He entered the office and went into the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Room. He then ran into the staff room and wanted to know how much chocolates cost and attempted to barter about taking Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and how much chocolates cost. While office staff were getting Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information he ran out of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Room. He was called him but he did not answer. The office and outside the building were searched for about 5 mins and eventually he was found in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Room.

\* He again refused to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and ran around the office, going into Acting DP's Office and began going through the desk draws, scribbling on paperwork, throwing belongings around the room and attempting to make phone calls. He continued to demand to play football, saying 'Let me play football.' When Acting DP or office staff spoke to him to ask him to stop and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act or to say that football is not what he needed to do now, he swore at them saying 'Shut the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and demanded that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and Acting DP 'Get out of the office!' After about 20 minutes he Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act, saying "Up yours!" to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and "I'll take it if you get out." to Acting PD and "Stop texting my mum!" to the teacher aide.

\* He then ran out of the office and around the office foyer and then into the staff room. He ran around in the staff room and began opening draws where he found and took out two long knives, a carving knife and a serrated bread knife. He turned to face Acting DP, who was standing on the opposite side of the island bench and began to pretend to sharpen them against each other. Acting DP explained that what he was doing was very dangerous and that he might cut himself and asked repeatedly that he put the knives away. Teacher Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act entered the staff room and stood with Acting DP on the opposite side of the island bench. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act entered and notice Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act with the knives. After further requests from Acting DP to put the knives away, he did so. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then stood in front of the closed drawers containing the knives and leant against them.

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act ran around the staff room, climbed on furniture and jumped from the arms of one chair to the arms of the next chair. He then lifted up the blinds and kept looking up the road to see if his mother was coming.

\* He attempted to ring classrooms on the staff room phone.

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then went up to his classroom and took a very easy maths work sheet back to the staff room with a pencil, completed it and demanded to be allowed to play the wii. Acting DP told Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act that he was not going to play the wii today.

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then pulled the internal staff room door closed on Acting DP, held it closed, holding the door handle from the outside and refused to let the handle of the door go for about 5 mins.

\* His mother arrived about 10am to collect him and Acting DP informed her that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's behaviour had been extremely dangerous and that he would be suspended - length of time to be determined.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 16 August 2012, you engaged in misconduct, dangerous behaviour and disobedience prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act.
- \* Despite support being given to you by the school you have caused significant interruption to the learning environment of the Section and also significant disruption in the office and at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act
- \* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct, behaviour endangering yourself and the safety of others and disobedience.
- \* Given your past behaviour history and the nature of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* I have considered the allegations against you and under s.285 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006 (the Act), and I am reasonably satisfied that grounds exist for your suspension
- \* Your conduct was a Level 3 breach of the College Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students page 13
- \* You brought a stanley knife to school. Teacher A instructed you to hand it to her. You refused. Teacher A redirected you more than once to hand the stanley knife to her. You refused and used offensive language in your responses. You then threw the knife at Teacher A. The knife did not hit Teacher A
- \* Throwing of any objects at staff will not be tolerated at this school
- \* You were given reasonable instructions to follow and refused to comply
- \* Your behaviour put the safety of Teacher A at risk
- \* Your behaviour was aggressive and such behaviour is unacceptable

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 21/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was outside Section Block towards end of lunch when he pulled out a knife from his bag. He then held the knife at a student's neck. Section 47(3)(b) of the said she was going to report him to Student Services and he threatened her. He said if she did, he'd get her at her house because she knew where she lived. The girls reported the incident to Student Services and myself and Section when and found Section. When asked about the knife he said that he had thrown it in a bin. He took us to the knife which was wrapped in paper in the bin.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Your behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students with regard to

- \*1. Serious physical and verbal assault of a student.
  - \*2. Bullying/harassment/vilification - physical and verbal abuse of a student.
  - \*3. Physical and verbal abuse and intimidation of other students.
  - \*4. Interference with the safety and well being of other students.
  - \*5. Your behaviour which is so serious that a suspension would not be an appropriate consequence.
  - \*6. Fighting / assault.
  - \*7. Possession of potentially dangerous / harmful items.
  - \*8. Dangerous behaviour causing / having potential to cause injury to others.
- \* Your previous behaviour history shows that you have been involved and suspended for previous physical and verbal misconduct with other students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You raised a knife in a threatening manner towards another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

We were in the kitchen and the students had just used a knife to divide the butter. The knife was sitting on the bench. The students were preparing to make icing for their cup cakes. [Section] picked up the large carving knife just as another student [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] think?) was standing in front of him and held it up, making stabbing movements towards the student's neck. I yelled at him to put down the knife immediately. [Section] admitted he was going to stab the student in the neck but he didn't know why.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened a student with a potential weapon

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The incident happened during bus duty. [Section 47(3)(b)] informed me that [Section 47(3)] had chased a couple of students with a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47(3)]'s behaviour has been unacceptable. She is being suspended for chasing students with a knife.



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 27/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Informed by the office that Section 47(1) had a knife. Section 47(3) and Section 47(1) collected Section 47(1) from her class and went to Section 47(3)'s office. Section 47(1) emptied her bag and produced tobacco, two lighters and a knife (which was in a Section 47(1) pencil case). Section 47(1) took a statement. Statements were given by students. Students also reported that Section 47(1) had the knife on the previous Thursday (23/8/12). Comments made on Facebook by Section 47(3) are attached. Section 47(3) contacted parent.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 23 and 27 August 2012 you engaged in serious misconduct.

\*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of a suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s.288B of the Act.

\*Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make the decision to exclude you from the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw an object at a student and then pushed her into a door where she hit her head. You then poked your plastic knife and fork into students in the eating area and kicked a teacher when they attempted to intervene.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47 brought a steak knife to school with the intent to "slash" another student's bike tyres
- \* deliberately waited for another student to "get" him
- \* Section 47 approached another student and instigated a fight - Section 47 described his actions as: hitting, dragging, swinging, tackling

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was on duty [Section 47]

[Section 47(3)(b)] came to enquire about [Section 4] - told [Section 47(3)(b)] as older kids were complaining about [Section 4] swearing and threatening other kids

[Section 47(3)(b)] left to go to [Section 4] to find [Section 4]

I saw [Section 4] in [Section 4] area, arguing with other students, but only briefly.

[Section 4] came to [Section 4] ran after a student [Section 4] (I was unsure whether he was really after [Section 4] at that point, or trying to interrupt the games), but he grabbed [Section 4] around the neck, yelling and threatening to stab him. [Section 4] produced a pocket knife/scissor half and was holding it to [Section 4] throat.

I ran over, stopping a short distance away, telling [Section 4] to let [Section 4] go, while trying to keep other kids away.

[Section 4] let go, yelling and swearing at me and using rude gestures. He then ran after another student [Section 4], threatening to stab him also. [Section 4] kept running and managed to stay away from [Section 4]

[Section 4] ran away, and I called the office on my mobile, relayed the incident to [Section 4] saying I could see [Section 4] on her way to help, but that she would need assistance.

[Section 4] returned to threaten [Section 4] when [Section 4] and a teacher aide arrived to help.

I tried to keep the other kids away from [Section 4], asking [Section 4] to come to me. [Section 4] ran away from the adults, heading towards the gate off the oval, when [Section 4] arrived, and [Section 4] and [Section 4] followed [Section 4] out the gate.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you are in breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students
- \* You verbally abused teaching staff
- \* You physically attacked a student
- \* You threatened other students and staff
- \* You ran away when approached by teaching staff

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have knowingly and with intent had in your possession a concealed potentially dangerous implement (Knife).
- \* You have knowingly and with intent threatened another student with a dangerous implement

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* Racial comments made towards the indigenous students at the school
- \* Carrying a knife in his bag for protection
- \* Cigarettes in his bag which are being sold to students

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were in possession of a knife
- \* You were also in possession of cigarettes
- \* You made racial comments towards indigenous students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act threw a chair at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act today in Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had been separated from his friends as they had been disruptive during the lesson. During the classwork, he had been talking to a different group of boys. I heard Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act make one comment about Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's surname Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and I think Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act laughed. 2 or 3 minutes later, I heard Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act yell at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and I saw him throw a chair from the back of the room to the front of the room where Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was sitting. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act did this from a seated position but was able to throw the chair from the front to the back and past another student.

From my angle, it appeared to have hit Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act or Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. I cannot be sure of this however.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act stood up and walked out of the room. I asked him to stop, but he refused, so I told him to go straight to the Blue Room.

Several minutes later, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act arrived back at the classroom asking to come in to finish his assignment. I refused to let him in and wrote a note for him to go to the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Room. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act seemed calm at this point.

Later in the lesson, I thought I heard Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act say to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act "You'd better be careful of him because he has a knife". However I cannot be sure if I heard correctly. When I asked her about it, she said she was joking.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were in Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and appeared to be teased by another student about your name

\*At this point the teacher heard you laughing about it

\*A little while later you picked up a chair and threw it across the room in order to hit the student who was annoying you

\*This went over and above some students heads but one ducked to avoid being hit by the large flying object in a confined space

\*This action is a demonstrated breach of our school values. These values support our vision of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and are clearly laid out in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Statement of Intent

\* In the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is a Level 5 behaviour of an extremely inappropriate nature, consequences for which may include suspension

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Whilst travelling home from school - Section pulled out a knife at other students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Whilst on your way home from school yesterday (5th September 2012) you were involved in an altercation with other students. During this altercation you pulled a knife out of your bag to threaten the other students with.
- \* You have breached our School's Responsible Behaviour Code in that you have been "in possession of a weapon."
- \* You are fully aware of the School's Responsible Behaviour Code.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you were physically aggressive toward a student, which resulted in you punching him in the face
- \* you were physically aggressive toward school property resulting in damage to school resources
- \* you were physically threatening toward a student with a large branch
- \* you made verbal threats toward a student, including "I'm going to bring a knife to school and kill that c..."
- \* you displayed unsafe behaviours by refusing to follow the directions of staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* Having a dangerous and banned item at school, namely a pocket knife
- \* Making a threat to do physical harm to another student
- \* A breach of the school's responsible behaviour plan for students

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Having a dangerous and banned item at school, namely a pocket knife
- \* Making a threat to do physical harm to another student
- \* A breach of the school's responsible behaviour plan for students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During a practical [Section] lesson, where kids are outside playing guitar, a few students alerted me to the fact that [Section 4] was outside, threatening another student with a pocket knife. The knife was around 2 inches long, and was attached to a pocket knife. As soon as I walked outside [Section] stopped what he was doing and walked toward me. I took the knife from him, which he handed to me without confrontation. He sat inside, and, gloomily, played guitar. Soon thereafter [Section 47(3)(b)] walked by and I asked him to take [Section] to [Section] staffroom, to make a statement.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a 'waiter's friend' to school, which is a banned item
- \* You open the blade of the 'waiter's friend' and threatened another student with it
- \* The above behaviours are in direct breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students by not contributing to a safe and supportive learning environment

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was coming out of my room and I saw [Section] with a wooden stick from [Section 47(3)(b)] and he was waving it around. [Section 47(3)] was trying to take it from him. I asked them where they should be and [Section 47] answered "In there " pointing to [Section 47(3)(b)]. I went in and asked [Section 47(3)] if they had been misbehaving in his group. He said that he was concerned about [Section]'s behaviour. [Section] picked up a long pole pointed it and came at me. I told him to leave the room now and go back to class. He went but kicked the door and said [Section 47] "door get out of my way" [Section] came over and asked me if I had heard him. While we were talking [Section] ran back out of the room with a pair of scissors in his hand held up above his head like a stabbing knife and came at me. [Section 47(3)] caught him as he got through the door and held him while I took the scissors from him. [Section] took him outside to talk to him and he told her he wanted me to die.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section] threatened a teacher with a wooden stick, then threatened the same teacher with a pair of scissors held above his shoulder. He had to be restrained by another teacher and the scissors removed from his hand. This behaviour does not meet the standards required in the school behaviour plan for acting safely in school and respecting others.

[Section] used language towards the teacher that was aggressive and threatening. This behaviour does not meet the standards required in the school behaviour plan for respecting others.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 made a statement that Section had cut his arm with some foil in class. They had then been asked to bring their bags outside as per policy. While outside Section 47 said that Section had shown him a knife and that Section said would you rather be cut with this or the foil. Section 47 also said that he turned to re-enter the class and that Section said to him I'm a pretty good shot with this while holding the knife.

Section admits to having the knife but not to threatening Section 47 with it. He did say that he said he was a pretty good shot with it but that was not to threaten Section

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted to having a weapon at school and to showing it to a student
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Code. You have failed to show respect for yourself, for others or for learning in the school community

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted that you brought a knife to school.
- \* You admitted that on the way home from school, while on the school bus you withdrew the knife from your bag and placed it into another student's bag.
- \* It has been reported that you threatened the student with your knife, stating. 'I am going to stab you.'
- \* It has been reported that you cut the student very slightly on his hand.
- \*The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students states that suspension applies when a student fails to respond to support or he/she has demonstrated disruptive and off-task behaviour in class and/or has physically assaulted, harassed, bullied and/or used obscene language towards staff.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application
--

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You brought a knife onto school premises
- \* You threatened another student with a knife
- \* Your actions have contravened Section 5 of the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan. Possession of a weapon is considered to be very high level behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were physically abusive to students when you were threatening them with a knife blade on bus line
- \*You were verbally abusive to staff when your were asked to bring the knife to the teacher on bus duty
- \*You were defiant to staff when you ran away from bus line when the teacher asked you to come and speak to her about the knife blade



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bought a knife to school in your lunchbox.
- \* You told another student you bought the knife to school to hurt another student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the is searched daily, by Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act for concealed weapons due to an assault on a fellow Section student earlier this year (see. OneSchool). Today, a knife/ fish gutter was discovered in his left trouser pocket. When asked, Section admitted bringing it from home to school to hurt someone. Section said he got the idea from a movie called "The Garden". He said he planned it last night. Section 4 went on to say that Section 47(3)(b) of the was his intended target. He also said that he enjoyed thinking about doing it so much that he didn't think about the consequences - not the consequences for Section 4 but the trouble he would be in with Section 47(3)(b) of the. The weapon was handed over to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the failed to adhere to The Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students that outlines the school policy and procedures for such behaviours

\* Section 47 has focused violent behaviour towards a student and this a red or extreme behaviour outlined in the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

\* Section 4 has had consistent support and learning regarding the inappropriateness of violence in the school through his individual learning plan, this occurs on a daily basis

\* As this is an extremely serious behaviour, it warrants the suspension period of 15 days as per the Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 09/02/2013 **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 approached the tuckshop area carrying a large stick. He was yelling and waving the stick threateningly. At first, no one was sure who he was targeting. Then he moved closer to Section and pointed the stick in his direction and began to swing it at Section. Section stood up and moved away with his palms raised. Section 4 accused Section of laughing at him earlier on that day. Section insisted that he had not been laughing at Section 47(3)(b) of the ran in, grabbed Section 4 in a bear hug and pushed him away from Section. Then, when Section 4 lunged in a second time, Section 47(3)(b) of went in and talked to Section 4 and removed the stick. Section 4 then walked away towards the food-room. I turned around to ask a senior student to alert the office when Section 4 returned with a knife. At this time, alerted by the noise, another teacher and the HOS had arrived on the scene. Someone took the knife from Section 4 (I did not witness who) and Section went to the office for safety. After the incident, I overheard Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con and Section 47(3)(b) of the R for gossiping and spreading the rumours that resulted in Section 4 outburst.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the 8th February 2013 you engaged in physical misconduct and/or disobedience and/or other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of the

\* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct and/or disobedience and/or other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s.288B of the Act.

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by hitting another student in the back with a skateboard. \* You are in further breach of the Section 4  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by swearing at another student and threatening to get a pocket knife

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You brought a knife to school and showed it to several students whilst waiting in the school's Covered Play Area
- \*You admitted to making some threats towards other students on 17 October.
- \*Your behaviour is a serious breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 18 October 2012 you made a threatening gesture towards Student A whilst holding a Stanley knife

\* Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object is a major offence under the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act  
Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 19 October you were found to be in possession of a stanley knife which was identified as being the property of the Section 47(3)(b) of the Department
- \* On 18 October you were witnessed having that same knife in your bag
- \* This behaviour is a major violation of the Section 47(3)(b) Responsible Behaviour Plan For Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened a student with a knife

\* According to the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan such behaviour is unacceptable in relation to the values of Respect, Responsibility and Safety



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have walked to a girl in your class before school, held a plastic knife to her throat and said "I'm going to kill you", as you ran the knife along her skin leaving a mark

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You brought a knife to school and made gestures of self-harm.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

Action: suspended for 2 weeks

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4

threatened to stab another student with a plastic and sharpened knife.

hit another child repeatedly in the back causing that child to fall down.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

You threatened another student with a knife. You threatened to stab them in the eye. You refused to follow staff direction.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical violence, verbal abuse and aggressive acts will not be tolerated at school.
- \* School must be a safe place for all students and teachers.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) brought a knife to school. He refused to hand it over when instructed. Section 47(3) was causing disruption in the company of others. Section 47(3) was refusing to follow directions. Section 47(3) was refusing to go to class.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 29/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Based on the investigation that was conducted by [Section 47(3)(b) of] and [Section 47(3)(b)] the following outcomes were reached:

[Section 47] and [Section 47] were waiting outside Room [Section 47] Room) toward the end of second break. This area is located in the junior playground space - it is the undercover play area of [Section 47(3)]

Prep students were playing under this covered area and were taunting [Section 47] and [Section 47] calling them by the other boy's name. For example [Section 47] was being called [Section 47] and [Section 47] was being called [Section 47]

[Section 47] became upset by this, requested them to stop, made some minor threats and eventually went into the classroom (Room [Section 47] Room), located a knife, and then came out of the room, down the stairs and onto the concrete to present the knife to the students in a threatening manner to scare them away.

When the students left the scene then [Section 47] took the knife back to the room.

[Section 47] interviewed a range of prep students that were exposed to this experience and both the boys were interviewed by [Section 47(3)(b) of].

Every prep report indicated that a knife came down onto the concrete area to threatened the students.

[Section 47] and [Section 47] both strongly denied any location of a knife and definitely no presenting of the knife in a threatening manner.

After 3pm I requested [Section 47] to re-interview [Section 47] in the presence of his mother back at the school. The purpose of this interview was to give [Section 47] an opportunity away from [Section 47] to give further clarification of events. [Section 47] indicated that a knife was produced in the incident (for further details of the circumstances around [Section 47] involvement from here please refer to his private record).

At approximately 5.30pm I requested [Section 47(3)(b)] ([Section 47] s mother) to return to the school with [Section 47] to undertake further discussions now that new information had been provided to the school. I walked with [Section 47] and his mother to the scene a [Section 47] and then [Section 47] went through the details with me again, openly stating that he located a knife and brought it down to the concrete slab for the purpose of scaring away the students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Friday 26th October you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

Your contravention entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section 285 of the Education (General Provision) Act 2006 (Qld).

Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it. I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* At the beginning of Period 3 on Friday 26th October you were observed to have taken a cooks knife from the Section 47(3)(b) room and proceeded to head outside where you acted in a threatening manner to another student.

\* Due to this you have been suspended for 3 days under the guidelines set out in the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was waiting in the foyer at the end of the first recess. I suggested he needed to be in class rather than be in my office. He got angry at this and walked off saying he was going home. I called home and his mother confirmed he had taken his scooter and headed home promptly. Two other students came to my room also just after Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had left. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act came in and was with friend Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act who was there as his "protector". Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act said that during the lunchbreak Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had come up to him in his group and had threatened to slit his throat. As Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act walked from the group he displayed a knife to the student group. Several students were interviewed and of 4 others that were interviewed, all four said that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had threatened Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and three observed a knife. The fourth left after Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had threatened Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. After seeing Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's mother was contacted and asked to observe whether Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act indeed had a knife in his possession. At a meeting with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act on the 23rd October a statement was taken from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. He confirmed that he had come up to the group as he was sick of them throwing stuff at them. He denied having a knife and suggested it was a USB that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had asked for. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act when interviewed said he was not with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act at this time. A couple of days after this interview the QPS rang the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and said they were also investigating the incident. The day of the incident Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act came to the College and made a written statement to the Principal. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's mother said that she would keep Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act at home and continue Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act program until she heard from the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. She suggested that the work done Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act prior to the holidays was probably the best way to go as Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had struggled with schooling this year.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 19th October you engaged in conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* This is not the first time you have acted in a highly aggressive nature. On other occasions you have threatened students at the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act with serious harm.
- \* Given the seriousness and nature of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You grabbed a female student around the neck.
- \* You slapped another student in the head and kept coming back trying to hit her even after the teacher aide told you to stop.
- \* The girls had to be relocated to a safe place away from you and your teacher was required to take you away from the area.
- \* Just prior to this incident, you had also put your foot in the urinal and then flicked the water over some other boys.
- \* You then washed your shoe in the hand basin.
- \* You endangered the health of other male students by your actions.
- \* Earlier in the day, you had been spoken to regarding having tools including a pocket knife at school.
- \* You did not follow teacher directions or demonstrate respect for students and staff as outlined in the school's Responsible Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Bringing a knife to the school
- \* Showing knife to other boys before school (Opening it up)
- \* Lying about showing the knife to others and opening it up
- \* Threatening another child with the knife (holding the knife up to the other child)

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Held a knife to the throat of another student and said 'I'm going to kill you'. This broke the rule 'Hands Feet and Objects to Myself'. Incidents involving knives a noted within the Section 47(3)(b) of school Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students as Major.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You brought a knife to school
- \*You were heard stating your intention to threaten other students with said knife
- \*You verbally threatened other students by informing them you had a knife
- \*You claimed that you did not have a knife in your bag when you did
- \*You failed to seek staff intervention to avoid unwanted peer attention despite having ample opportunities to do so

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the transition from play to class, I observed Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) exchanging verbal threats and insults on the court. I walked between the two boys as I noted Section 47(3)(b) was displaying a high level of verbal and physical aggression towards Section 47(3)(b). I held Section 47(3)(b) by the arm to prevent physical contact. I repeatedly gave calm verbal support to Section 47(3)(b).

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) moved to the covered area. Section 47(3)(b) was moving to the principal's office under her instruction and passed. As he did he said "Section 47(3)(b) of towards Section 47(3)(b). Again Section 47(3)(b) attempted to physically hurt him.

When Section 47(3)(b) became aware the Section 47(3)(b) was in the principal's office he moved to the building and hit glass louvres and made verbal and non-verbal threats.

For approximately 10 minutes Section 47(3)(b) continued to walk around the perimeter of the building, attempting to gain entry by banging on windows and doors, trying to open doors, all the while continuing to make verbal and non-verbal threats.

During this time, Section 47(3)(b) noticed a knife on the ground. He picked up the knife and repeatedly said "I'm going to kill him", "I will cut his head off". He continued to say these things as he walked around the building. He went to the window of the principal's office and held the knife up and gestured threateningly. Both boys in the office saw this. He continued to walk around the building with the knife.

After approximately 20 minutes Section 47(3)(b) calmed and became more responsive to requests and offers of support. He dropped the knife when requested to give it to me. He picked it back up and threw it onto the walkway roof.

After some time, and the provision of a distracting activity, he accompanied me to my office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students when you compromised the safety of others by making verbal and physical threats to harm another student
- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students when you compromised the safety of others by attempting to harm another student
- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students when you compromised the safety of others by using a knife to threaten others

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* While on suspension you trespassed on school property
- \* While in the school grounds you were seen deflating the school vehicle tyres
- \* While in the school grounds you were throwing numerous rocks at the school and staff vehicles hitting them on several occasions
- \* While in the school grounds you deliberately threw rocks at staff members and hit them
- \* Your verbal misconduct towards the Principal and Deputy Principal was inappropriate
- \* While being followed by the Deputy Principal close to the school's boundary you picked up a knife and threw it at the staff member
- \* The Police had to be contacted due to your unsafe behaviour towards students, staff and community
- \* Your physical and verbal threats were witnessed by other students

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 07/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 7/11/12 you held a craft knife with a 3 cm blade exposed and held it to the throat of another student
- \* Despite support and coaching, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviours towards staff and students and have caused a significant disruption to the learning environment of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI
- \* You have demonstrated a pattern of escalating behaviours and staff and students feel unsafe in your presence
- \* Given your past history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, i am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 12/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) was allegedly carrying knives around school. Two students reported seeing them. A number of students reported that Section 47(3) was making verbal threats that he was going to bash Section 47(3)(b) of the Education Act 1999. He was also asking Section 47(3) to give him \$50 so he wouldn't bash him. Other students reported him saying he was seeking money from Section 47(3) who was on school grounds but failed to attend any classes. He was again sighted at Morning tea by students. He was at the canteen and was witnessed by a student who claims to again have seen a knife in his pocket, and when he saw her gave chase. She fled to the Section 47(3) block and then came to report the incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On November 7th 2012 you engaged in serious misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During first lunch [Section 47] as part of an incident with other students [Section 47] threatened students with an object. Other students believed the object to be a knife which in fact appears to have been a broken pair of scissors. [Section 47] says he threw the object into the creek.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During a game of soccer, [Section 47(3)(b)] shoulder barged [Section ] also saying, 'I can push you any time, [Section ]  
[Section 47(3)(b)] got a stick from near the fence line and came after [Section ] with a stick. A scuffle ensued resulting in a  
punch to the face for [Section 47(3)(b)] (by [Section ], an injury to the hand and leg for [Section ]

[Section 47(3)(b)] also threatened to bring a knife to school to kill [Section ]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47(3)(b)] instigated a physical altercation with another student during a game of soccer.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 and her family have been advised previously by the SEP Unit that Section 4 must not bring a knife to school. Her family made a commitment to check her school bag to ensure that Section 4 did not do so.

Section 4 brought a knife to school on Tuesday 13th November 2012

\* Section 4 then took the knife out of her school bag and threatened other students near the tuckshop area

\* Section 4 failed to adhere to THE RESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOUR PLAN FOR STUDENTS which she signed at her enrolment interview that outlines the school policy and procedures

\* As this is a serious behaviour, it warrants the suspension period of 3 days as per THE RESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOUR PLAN FOR STUDENTS Policy.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the eating time, [Section 47(3)(b)] came and told me that apparently a girl had a knife in their bag. I asked them to tell me what they knew and who the girl was. They said that someone had told them that [Section 47(3)] had a knife in her bag. I asked the boys to point her out and went over to talk to her. I said to her if she did have a knife in her bag, she said that she wasn't sure. I asked her to empty her bag so I could check. She proceeded to take her belongings out of her bag and put them on the ground. While this was happening other students were gathering around and talking about the possible knife. When they were asked to go and sit back down someone made a comment about [Section 47(3)] bringing a knife to school yesterday to stab somebody. [Section 47(3)] proceeded to throw a yoghurt tub towards a group of children who were talking about it. After [Section 47(3)] had taken everything out of her bag, she handed it to me and said that there was a knife. I looked in the bag and saw it and put the bag beside me, away from her. [Section 47(3)(b)] then came over asking if everything was alright and I passed her the bag. [Section 47(3)] had a student go to the office for assistance. While we were waiting for assistance, I was talking to [Section 47(3)] and she said that the knife was in her bag from yesterday and that it belonged to a friend who was a butcher. At this point [Section 47(3)] arrived and took over.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You brought a weapon to school and threatened another students with that weapon

\*You contravened the code of student behaviour to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4

physically assaulted other students in the school cutting them with a plastic knife.

attempted to physically assault other students in the school, attempting to cut them with a plastic knife.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Near [Sec] block - [Section] approached a female student ([Section 47(3)(b) of t] with a plastic knife and cut her across the throat with it. It scratched across her skin and left a red mark, which stung and was painful. Photographic evidence provided by the student on their iphone was emailed to [Section 47(3)(b)] from the parent of the student.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have assaulted another student causing them an injury.
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the values of respect, integrity and commitment upon which the school's responsible behaviour plan is based.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You took a crude knife from a student and proceeded to place it to another student's throat.

\*This behaviour is in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour of Students Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You made a crude knife in class which was then placed against another student's throat

\*This behaviour is in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour of Students Plan



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

\*

\*

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Friday 30.11.12 -

- \* Section 47 threw a handful of dirt and small rocks and at close range into a female students face and eyes
- \* The victim required medical attention to remove the dirt and rocks
- \* Later that session Section 47 then threatened students with a stick behind her back stating that it was a knife from her mums kitchen

\*On Monday 3.12.12 -

- \* Section 47 hit a male student in the face

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 23 November 2012 on the school bus home you produced a 12 inch hunting knife and a set of biology scalpels from your school bag to show another student
- \* You kept showing how sharp the knife was to your friends
- \* When people started to watch you, you motioned towards them
- \* You leant over to a boy and scraped him with the scalpel while he was listening to his head phones
- \* You then hid the knives from view

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Prior to Tuesday 20th of November, [Section 47(3)(b)] had been bringing a knife to school in his bag. His explanation for this is that he thought somebody would try to stab him. On investigation, no evidence could be found to support his explanation. Several students had witnessed him with the knife and knew he had it hidden in his bag for up to one wee. [Section 47(3)(b)] said he found the knife on an overpass.

After school, on Tuesday 20th of November after school, [Section 47(3)(b)] and two other students ([Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)]) went to the shop on [Section 47(3)(b)] Street. [Section 47(3)(b)] took the knife out of his bag and offered to sell it to [Section 47(3)(b)]. [Section 47(3)(b)]'s explanation for this is that he wanted money to buy lollies and food from the shop as he did not have any money. [Section 47(3)(b)] was not interested in buying it and said so. [Section 47(3)(b)] proceeded into the shop to purchase a drink and lollies. When [Section 47(3)(b)] exited the shop, [Section 47(3)(b)] stole his hat and wouldn't return it until [Section 47(3)(b)] gave him some lollies. In order to get his hat back, [Section 47(3)(b)] handed over a quantity of lollies to [Section 47(3)(b)] then left the area as [Section 47(3)(b)] had pulled up in his car across the road. When [Section 47(3)(b)] turned towards [Section 47(3)(b)] had the knife in his hand, blade fully exposed, and said if [Section 47(3)(b)] didn't give him any lollies he would stab him. Feeling very threatened, [Section 47(3)(b)] handed over a quantity of lollies. [Section 47(3)(b)] felt so upset by this threatening event he stayed away from school. [Section 47(3)(b)]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Your behaviour contravenes the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTT] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students with regard to

\*Use and possession of a prohibited item and potentially dangerous item (knife).

\*Dangerous behaviour causing or having the potential to cause injury to others (possession of a knife to 'defend' yourself whilst at school).

\*Bullying and harassment

\*Threat of physical harm

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You became very aggressive and acted in a manner that placed teachers at risk
- \* He was physically violent towards Section 47(3)(b) by biting her and pulling her hair
- \* You threw knives at teachers
- \* You had a knife in your possession and threatened several teachers

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 04/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have threatened to stab other students.
- \* You brought a knife to school.
- \* You told students in your class you were going to stab a classmate.
- \* You showed the knife to these students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Threatening another student with a knife.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported by a student [Section 47(3)(b)] that [Section ] had approached him outside the school and pulled out a knife (like a pocketknife) and threatened to stab him. [Section ] reported that [Section ] also threatened to follow him home and rob and kill him and [Section 47(3)] [Section ] also reported that yesterday afternoon [Section 4] had approached him and threatened him [Section 4] rode away on his bike when he saw the Guidance officer at the school gates.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On December 7 you engaged in misconduct

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at [Section 47(3)(b)]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con

\* Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* Sectio brought a sharp knife to school with which he was playing in his out of bounds "camp".

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Sectio brought a knife to school and played with it in an out of bounds area



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Went into the teachers desk without permission, took a birthday cake knife from the drawer
- \* You chased a peer while threatening him with the knife
- \* You broke personal space of the peer while threatening with the knife. The peer reasonably feared for his own safety.
- \* You used inappropriate language in the classroom directed at your peer (eg f....head f..k you)

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was out of class early in the day. She had left her classroom after Section 47(3)(b) had attempted to settle her and commence the school day. When asked to return to class she ran away from me and ran out to the front entrance gardens sitting on a seat. I went over to her to determine the problem and asked her what she was doing. During this informal discussion she said she had woken up cranky. She said she would not go to class and did not want help to return to class. Section then came down her class stairs towards the front of the school. I went into the Section room and called the office to have Section attend to assist with Section and Section.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47 I was sitting down and Section stood up and said to Section that she would fix this and instructed Section to go and get a knife. Section ran away and I asked Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information Section then returned without a knife and asked if Section had been called. Section became concerned that Section had been called and began running around and yelling at Section to run.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Both girls stood on the crossing and made no further attempt to cross the road. They continued to yell at me about Section coming. When I asked if they were going to Section 47 house they returned into the grounds.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

They approached the adults and motioned as if to throw sticks however did not, they were yelling at Section 47(3) while Section 47(3) attempted to intervene and have the girls put the sticks down Section continued to threaten staff and myself with sticks.

It was determined that we would get Section bag. I went to the classroom and got her bag. She then began yelling and throwing sticks however these did not make contact with staff. The team leader attempted to restrain Section however she moved away from him. We continued to attempt to get the girls to put down the sticks.

Section came towards me with a stick and when she was within approximately 1m of me threw a stick hitting me in the left leg Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information She then began to throw sticks directly at me while yelling at me Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information One stick grazed my right shoulder. She then came towards me with a stick in her hand and I put my hand up as she threw the stick and the stick hit my right forearm Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information It was determined to walk to the gate as the Section 47 had walked to the school. As I turned to walk towards the gate Section ran from behind me and hit me with force on the right side of my head. I heard the stick hit my head and she ran away laughing. The stick hitting my head alarmed me and hurt immediately. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information regained my composure as Section 47(3) were concerned about my welfare.

Section 47(3) and team leader and I went to stand outside the gates. By then the Team Leader had phoned the police and they arrive approximately 15 minutes later. The girls continued to yell at all staff, began walking down Section 47(3)(b)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Wednesday 6 February 2013 you physically assaulted the Principal resulting in bruising, contusion and a mild head injury

\* This conduct was prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

\* Given the nature of your conduct is so seriousness suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

\* I do not feel as the school officer involved in the incident and officer assaulted by you that it would be appropriate for me to make this decision

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threatened another student with a knife.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You stated to a student "I will kill you". \*You went home and hid a Sectio in the dirt across the road. \*You retrived the knife in the morning and brought it to school. \*You told students and teachers that you were going to stab a student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You pranked another student by holding a fake wooden knife to another students throat
- \* This is a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Student was upset with another student in class and pointed a knife that had been used to cut a birthday cake at him.  
Student handed the knife to the teacher when requested.

Suspended for 5 days. Advised Carer by phone of incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*For a safety breach involving a knife.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 26/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the R and Section 47 were each either sent to the Section or walked out of class during Period 4. They say that there was no-one in the Section so they walked around the school. The girls went into the Section where a Section 47(3)(b) class was in progress. They became abusive towards students in the class and refused to leave despite the teacher repeatedly telling them to move out of the Section. Some threats were made to a student in the class. They then went to a Section 47(3) class and were disrupting the class through the windows. Despite their teacher repeatedly directing them to take their heads back out of the window and to move away, Section 47(3)(b) grabbed a pot from the sink and threatened to hit Section 47(3)(b) on the head. Section 47 then got a knife from a student in the class and was waving it around. She then gave it to Section 47(3)(b) knowing full well that Section 47(3)(b) had just threatened Section 47 with a saucepan. Section 47(3)(b) took the knife and threatened to stab Section 47 with it. After repeated demands from the teacher, the girls gave the knife back to her. Section 47(3)(b) then abused the teacher and threatened Section 47. Both Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47 were refusing to move away from the open windows. Eventually after repeated insistence from the teacher they left.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 25 February 2013 you engaged in very high level misconduct involving repeated defiance and non-compliance and extreme threats against the safety of others within the school.

\* Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Continuous disruptive behaviour adversely affecting others
- \* Teasing another student
- \* Threatened a student with a weapon (pocket knife/plyers)
- \* Intent to use this weapon (pocket knife/plyers)
- \*

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 26/02/2013 **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

On Tuesday 26 February 2013 [Section 4] and [Section 4] got into a verbal altercation during [Section 47(3)] [Section 4] reports that [Section 47] continued to say things to her including an insulting comment but she did not hear what it was. [Section 4] threatened to get [Section 47(3)(b)] to bash [Section 4] and used her phone to text [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] said something else. [Section 4] walked around the bench and grabbed a chef knife. She approached [Section 47] with the knife and said I'm going to run you through [Section 47] grabbed [Section 4]s arm. [Section 47(3)(b) of the] grabbed [Section 4]s arm. [Section 47] continued to say things to [Section 47]

[Section 47(3)(b)] told him to be quiet. She eventually got the knife off [Section 47(3)(b) of] then jumped on [Section 4] and punched him repeatedly in the head and back area.

[Section 47(3)] physically separated them and [Section 47(3)(b)] took [Section 4] to the office of the [Section 47(3)(b) of t] took [Section 4] to the storage room.

[Section 47(3)(b) of] and [Section 47(3)(b)] arrived, followed by [Section 47(3)(b)]

[Section 47] was taken to the office.

[Section 47] was taken a short time later.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Tuesday 26 February 2013 you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s2.88B of the Act.

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at [Section 47(3)] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - d]

\* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct and/or disobedience and/or other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 06/03/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you chased another student while brandishing a heavy duty stanley knife used for trimming in your Section 47(3) class. With this trimmer you jabbed the other student once in the chest and several times in the buttocks. The other student did not know whether or not there was a blade in the trimmer and, although there wasn't, you still used this as a weapon to attack the other student about the body. This pursuit and attack of him forced him into the corner of the storage container where he grabbed up a chair to defend himself. The other student was quite frightened by the incident, although you judged him to be going along with your 'game'

\* your actions caused significant disruption to the class and appeared to your teacher to be serious, physical bullying. This physical interaction came after the teacher had heard you speaking poorly to the other student earlier in the lesson, when the teacher had had to remind you to speak appropriately and to help the other student complete the task, rather than make fun of his attempts

\* this behaviour is a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states that students are never to lay a hand (or weapon of any kind) on another student, and are to cooperate with the staff and respect the authority of the school. The Plan also says that students are to consider and respect the feelings of other people

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* during a Section 47(3)(b) class you acted unsafely in the kitchen through pointing a paring knife towards another student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You had a pocket knife/multi tool at school
- \* You had the knife out and you held it up for another boy to see and you said, "I'm watching you!" in a menacing manner
- \* You have threatened a boy, making him feel very unsafe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) please write up incident and I will do followup thanks

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*When walking from Section 47(3)(b) you were skimming and kicking rocks. One rock was thrown and hit a teacher in the side of the face next to her eye leaving a mark. When this injury was discussed with you and the principal you told the principal the teacher was a sook.

\*In an earlier incident when going to class the door was locked and you got angry and started to kick the door. This created a hole in the wall outside of B Block.

\*When discussing your behaviours with the principal you became very angry and started to yell and scream, pacing around the Section area.

\*You threatened other students including Section 47(3) and said you were going to bash them.

\*You started calling the witnessing students Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) of and said you will bring a knife to school and kill them.

\*Your behaviour was unsafe and did not follow our school rule of being safe and responsible.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 15/03/2013 **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called from the office to deal with a group of students milling about on the footpath at about 2.50. When I got to the bus pick up area I saw [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] chasing [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] along the footpath in front of [S] Block Carpark. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] punched [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] in the head with a closed fist. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] stopped her car to get out and tell the boys to stop. When [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and I arrived [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was instructed to go to the office and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] walked off refusing to follow direction. In interviewing [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] he said there had been a conflict building with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] over the last week. That morning [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] had Facebooked that he was getting his mates to get [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and that he was bring knives to school to get him. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was asked why he did not report the threats to staff and he said he wanted to deal with it himself. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was told that any threats needed to be reported so staff could deal with it and avoid unsafe behaviours such as the assault of [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

When the bus arrived [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] got on the bus and refused leave when instructed to do so by me, the bus driver and by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was angry and began threatening behaviour. He threatened to bash and get his mates to bash the bus driver, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and myself. At this point the police were called to remove [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] from the bus. Before the police arrived, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] left the bus again threatening to bash the bus driver and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]. He took off along [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] Street and at one point stopped to push and threaten a student on the footpath. Two students who witnessed this confrontation reported that they had seen [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] reach into his pocket and begin to pull out a knife (see attached statements). He then went to the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was called to inform her that the police had been called and that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] had taken off.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On the 14th of March at approximately 3:00pm you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\*This serious breach of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students entitles me to discipline you by means of a suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section 288c of the Act.

\*Despite extensive and on-going support provided by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] including Daily Improvement Plans; cross classing; detentions and internal suspensions; Bullying program; Intervention and support program conducted by the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] program; intensive case management by Heads of Departments and Deputy Principals; parent/guardian contact and Off Campus (JETS) referral and participation, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards staff members and other students and have presented a serious safety concern at the school.

\*This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the order and good management of the school.

\*Given your behavioural history and [S] previous suspensions for Physical Misconduct involving students and Verbal Misconduct involving students and adults; and the nature and seriousness of the incident it is appropriate for me to recommend your exclusion from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Date: 19th March

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

The incident was handled swiftly and effectively by the school and the local police.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI

19.03.13

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 19th March you demonstrated misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school when you had 2 knives in your possession at school, threatened a student, threatened to stab a teacher with a knife, and ran through the school with a knife in your possession.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under the Education Act.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a knife at a teacher aide

You placed your hands around a teacher aide's neck.

As listed in the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, at Sectio you are expected to conduct yourself in a manner that ensures your personal safety and the safety of other around you. You did not do this.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 20/03/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

As reported by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] entry by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] reported to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] who reported to me that an older boy approached him in the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] toilets at first break. The boy held an object to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s back, which [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] thought was made of triangular metal and glass, and it was run down his back. On inspection [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] did have a light red mark, no broken skin on his back. The boy then said he was going to cut his [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] off. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] told him to wait till tomorrow so he could tell his teacher and mum. He referred to bringing a pocket knife to school tomorrow. He said he would meet the boy at the tuckshop tomorrow. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] phoned [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s mum to report the incident.

I met with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] showed me the location in the toilet where the threat took place. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] described the implement as a metal and glass thing and with his hands, indicated it was approx 200mm long and approx 10 mm across. He described it as something that might have come out of a calculator. I contacted [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s mum who expressed her concern that the boy has not been identified. With her approval, I toured the classes with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] to identify the student. After further discussions, the tour resumed next morning. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] indicated that he did in fact have an implement as I described from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s description. I returned [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] to class and included [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] HoSES in the rest of the discussions with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] indicated that he found the implement at school that morning, and that he threw it away at home in the afternoon. He indicated it was metal and clear plastic. When I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] what he did with it in the toilets yesterday, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] appeared agitated. I advised [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] that a [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] I advised [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] scratched on the back by the implement. I advised [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] he was able to get away by telling [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] that he would meet him at the tuckshop tomorrow [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s responses included "I didn't say that" and "I don't remember" and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] about the scratch on the boy's back and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] offered that he didn't mean to get him but he fell forward and it accidentally got him. I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] about what he said to the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] boy, but [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was extremely agitated and I concluded that the accuracy of further information was doubtful. I considered there was sufficient information to conclude that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was bullied by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] at a major behaviour level.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you followed a younger student into the junior toilets and threatened him with an implement
- \* you scratched him with the implement
- \* You behaved in a deliberately threatening manner towards this younger boy that constitutes bullying
- \* the school's RESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOUR PLAN FOR STUDENTS indicates suspension is an appropriate response for this behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application  
had in his possession a flick knife which had been taken to school.  
threatened another student with the knife on the bus on the way home from school.  
chased the student and yelled obscenities all of which was witnessed by a member of the public.

\* The School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that no knives of any sort are permissible at school. The principal can inform the police and suspend the student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bought a dangerous weapon (multi tool containing a knife blade) to school.
- \* You threatened a student to "kill him" with this weapon and it was only because teachers intervened that this action was not carried out.
- \* After you were brought to the office to talk to the Deputy Principal, you continued to make statements about your intention to harm the other student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bought a dangerous weapon (multi tool containing a knife blade) to school.
- \* You threatened a student to "kill him" with this weapon and it was only because teachers intervened that this action was not carried out.
- \* After you were brought to the office to talk to the Deputy Principal, you continued to make statements about your intention to harm the other student.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a chair at another student while in the classroom
- \* You left the classroom without permission and attempted to return with a stick
- \* You were swearing and failing to follow instructions while in the Section Room
- \* You gathered a butter knife and threatened a staff member
- \* You breached the sections on student rights and responsibilities as stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Management Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI By the time I got to the [Section] room he was settled and ready to work so I had thought he was having a good morning. Not less than ten minutes into the session he got up and threw down his table. After encouragement for him to pick it up he got out of his seat and went over to the sink area and grabbed a serrated knife (we are not sure how the knife was there as we had done a kitchen search last term and removed all sharp items. He took the knife over to [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and said to her "I am going to [Section 4] kill you". Teacher aides were trying to talk him into giving them the knife and [Section 4] and I held his hand firmly and pulled the knife from him. I exited the others into the courtyard and [Section 4] came along and started kicking the lattice work. I said he could come in once he was settled. He went upstairs and into our [Section] room and started doing his work. As soon as I brought the other students back he threw the uno cards to the ground and the yahtzee game. He also threw over chairs and tables. After lunch I asked him to clean up but he said he couldn't bend. I phoned his family during lunch and his Dad came up at midday to collect him and his mum rang after lunch to discuss his behaviour. I also discussed it with his Dad.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* [Section 47(3)] School Responsible Behaviour Plan Level 5 Unsafe and dangerous behaviour resulting in risk of harm to students and staff.

\* Verbal abuse at staff and students.

\* Threatening another student with harm.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 and Section 47(3) were arguing about a game. Section 4 got extremely angry with Section 4 and placed a stanley knife near his neck. Section 4 states Section 4 said "I will kill you". Section 4 states he threatened him.

Section 4 was absent from Section 4 until last day of term. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contran Section 4 returned 15/4 and has been suspended for 5 days.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You behaved in an extremely dangerous manner
- \*You threatened another student
- \*This is a level 3 breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] bought a knife to school on Monday 15 April. He told several students he found it on the bus. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] continued to carry the knife and, according to several witnesses, did not throw it away until Wednesday. Witness reports allege he made threats against other students including [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] interrupted an altercation between [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] at morning tea. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] maintains that he threw the knife away on Monday but this is not supported by any other of the witnesses including [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] who took [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] to the spot where he alleged the knife was thrown away by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] on Wednesday before [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act].

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have breached the Code of School Behaviour, Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students under the serious category by possessing weapons/dangerous objects

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Holding a kitchen knife to the throat of another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 3/5/13 you brought a knife to school in your school bag

\* On 3/5/13 you produced this knife from your bag in the presence of school staff and witnessed by other students in your class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section and Secti started to insight the class to bully Secti In session one Section in class made Secti angry and he started kicking desks and swearing and threatening to stab people with a pencil saying it was a knife. Section 47(3)(b) of the R Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to . Sect also kicked three students in the leg. Section called him an idiot and a Section 4 and encouraged other students in the class to swear back at Secti including Sectio At dodgeball at break Section told everyone to throw balls at Section 47(3) threw a ball at Sec hitting him on the side and leaving a wealt. Section was being verbally abusive, swearing at Sect and making fun of him and encouraging other boys to make fun of him including Section 4 The teacher moved Secti away but Section approached again with a raised arm threatening to throw the ball at him again. All boys agreed this.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You refused to complete your re-entry from suspension with the deputy principal instead walking out of the office

\*You called another student a "dimwit" and an "Idiot"

\*When playing dodgeball you impersonated that student's voice and encouraged other students to join in

\*You told other students to throw their balls at that student

\*When you threw your ball at that student you hit that student in the side leaving a welt

\*You ran after that student when the teacher told you to stop

\*You threatened to throw another ball at that student

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 07/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 7th May, 2013, you brought a weapon to school, concealed in your school bag, with the intent to use it for protection. You admitted that you were upset because another student had been texting Section 47(3)(b) of the and you were going to approach him about it. You had revealed to another student that morning before school that you had the knife in your school bag. Upon arriving to school, you immediately approached the student and a physical altercation occurred between you. During the course of this altercation, you admitted to saying that you were going to stab him when you were reaching inside your school bag and a student asked you what you were doing. Section 47(3)(b) of the

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

This is not the first time that you have been involved in a physical altercation at school with other students and despite several support measures being put in place for you, the pattern of behaviour and your quick reaction and retaliation has not changed. In addition to this, the nature and seriousness of your conduct on 7th May entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under Section 289 of the Act.

Given the reasons listed above, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were involved in an incident with another student before school in the Section 47(3)(b) d area, when you produced a knife with a 15 centimetre blade. You claimed you did not use the knife to threaten the other student and that you had brought the knife to school to cut up your apple. At that time you were not using the knife for that purpose

\*You were in possession of part of a bunsen burner you admitted to previously stealing from the Section 4 Department

\*You were also in possession of a metal bar that you said you found walking to school and the metal bar belonged to another student

\*This behaviour is a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were extremely disruptive in your Section class\*You produced a pocket knife out of your pocket during the lesson



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Monday, 13th May 2013 you engaged in a physical altercation with another student and used a weapon (knife) to threaten and physically injure that person.

\*On Monday, 13th May 2013 you used verbal threats towards another student whilst holding a knife to their neck (I'm going to Section 47 kill you".

\*On Monday, 13th May 2013 you attempted to physically assault a teacher with a weapon (knife) whilst that teacher was attempting to disarm you.

\*On Monday, 13th May 2013 you caused property damage (threw fruit at windows and walls and threw rock at and broke external light) to Section 47(3)(b)

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act property being used by Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act for their Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to  
Program site.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Suspension is for threatening and dangerous behaviour.

The specific behaviour breaching our Be Safe rule included pushing a chair with force at two students, pushing several desks where students were working, threatening a staff member with a knife, aggressive behaviour involving a metal baseball bat. The specific behaviour breaching our Be Respectful rule included yelling at staff and refusing to follow staff instructions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a pair of scissors at the head of another student with force. The other student did not do anything directly to you to warrant this action.

After the incident you refused to follow directions from teachers and the Principal for two hours. You threatened the Principal, saying you would bring a knife to school and stab him.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You ignored staff instructions and refused to comply with directions given
- \* You threw pencils directly at another student
- \* You knocked over classroom furniture and threw chairs at staff with a chair hitting a teacher's leg
- \* You climbed on to the roof of several buildings and threw a pair of scissors at a teacher narrowly missing him
- \* You threw large sticks and rocks at students and staff with one stick hitting a teacher
- \* You verbally abused and threatened students and staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You refused to follow directions from a teacher. You threatened the teacher verbally and taunted her with a pair of scissors. You threw a fork at the teacher. These behaviours clearly breach the Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Plan (2010).

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Report recorded for purpose of a referral to Section 47(3)( for previous incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47 spat on another student.
- \*                    directed disrespectful language at both staff and students.
- \*                    refused to follow instructions and participate in the program.
- \*                    took another students scissors and and waved them near her face resulting in him scraping them across her chin.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section threatened 2 other students with a pair of scissors.

was non compliant when given instructions by the Deputy Principals.

\*This behaviour is identified as a Category Three - High Level Behaviour, as outlined in the Section 47(3)(b) of the R School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You stabbed another child in the leg with an open pair of scissors.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You held an open pair of scissors to another student's throat
- \* You told the teacher you 'wanted to cut his head off'
- \* This behaviour is contrary to acceptable student behaviour outlined in the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* throwing scissors in direction of teacher
- \* hitting and kicking teacher
- \* smashing chair against computer server

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(1) used scissors to cut the bridge of another student's nose.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* refused to participate in school program after many warnings and task modifications.
- \* threw items around the room and at staff (chairs, paper, rubbers, tidy tray)
- \* threatened teacher with scissors ("I'm going to get you with these")
- \* used inappropriate language (Section everyone in this class")
- \* class had to be removed from room due to unsafe behaviour of the students

In accordance with the School Behaviour Management Policy, students are expected to

- \* participate actively in the schools education program
- \* take responsibility for their own behaviour and learning
- \* demonstrate respect for themselves, other members of the school community and the school environment
- \* behave in a manner that respects the rights of others, including the right to learn
- \* cooperate with staff and others in authority

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You displayed unsafe behaviour by threatening a student with a pair of scissors
- \* You were disrespectful by repeatedly swearing at staff and students of this school
- \* You disrupted class lessons by running in and out of classrooms

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You returned to the Section 47(3) after the break and you were unsettled.
- \* You refused to follow directions and you made verbal threats to staff and swore at staff.
- \* You threatened to stab Section 47(3) with a pair of scissors and you had the scissors raised towards her.
- \* You wrote threatening notes about Section 47(3) specifically 'Kill Section 47(3) she is a Section 47(3)
- \* You threw water at staff, kicked staff and attempted to bite staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 and Section 47(3) made inappropriate comments to a younger female student. Section poked the student in the lower back hip area with an object, later identified as a broken part of a pair of scissors. Section 47(3) made a false statement about the incident to the Deputy Principal. Section 47(3) was also later non-compliant with the instructions of the Deputy Principal to report to the Section 47(3) Centre for sport. He was found in the Section 47 area by another Deputy Principal.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You used an object to poke a younger female student with.
- \* You made inappropriate comments to the same student.
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan, Anti-Social Behaviour section, page 14.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Just as first break ended I was talking to Section 47(3) re: Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to publi was in the office also. Section 47 was sitting at the table in Section's office, cutting and stapling paper together. The bell rang and Section & I asked to stop working and leave his work on the table before moving to his class. This is an expectation that is familiar with. Section 47 refused to follow these instructions and attempted to exit the room with his work. Section blocked the doorway, preventing him from leaving. Section 47 then ran towards Section 47(3)(b) of the blocked his entry from the door. Section 47 then sat down at the desk and proceeded to tear up pieces of paper and throw items (including staplers) off the desk. Section remained with Section 47 until he was calm.

When Section 47 returned to the classroom, he started to complete his Section 4 assessment activity. He completed the first sheet, then refused to begin the second sheet despite my requests. Section 47 then screwed up the completed task and threw it like a ball towards the bin. He then began to cut up with scissors all his worksheets and a plastic folder. He threw the pieces all over the floor. The bell then rang signalling the beginning of second break and Section 4 ran out of the classroom to Section's office.

I entered Section's office at around 1pm to inform her of the previous incident. She then explained to Section 47 that he could only have free time if he has completed his work. I then left the office. A short time later, Section brought Section 4 down to the classroom where she spoke to Section 47(3)(b) of the R about Section 47's behaviour. Section 47 then accompanied Section back to the office.

Section was returning from the hall at approximately 1.50pm. Section 47 returned with the class and sat down at his desk. He began working on the class worksheet. When he was finished, I asked Section 47 to glue his work in his book. He refused. I then asked him to sit on the floor with the class to participate in an interactive whiteboard activity. He refused. Section 47 then ran towards the door, picking up Section 4's plastic ruler. He ran out the door and broke the ruler in half. He then made numerous attempts to throw the pieces up on the roof. I collected the broken ruler, grabbed Section 47's bag and followed him up to Section's office. On arrival at Section's office I explained the recent incident. Section 47 then proceeded to throw item on the desk onto the floor, despite our requests to stop.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47's behaviour has deteriorated over the past two days. He has been disruptive in the classroom, threatening teachers with objects, throwing and destroying objects in classroom and office. He would not follow direction, ran out of the classroom on numerous occasions and was a danger to himself and others.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you attacked another student with a pair of sizzors
- \* you refused to comply with the directions of school staff
- \* these actions contravene the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and the school rule - Be Safe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct with an adult involving an object (thrown scissors and chair)
- \* Refusal to participate in the program of instruction

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* In the afternoon session, you were supported by the **Section** teacher but you did do any work. You then left the room with a pair of scissors and began scraping the rails and cutting shrubbery with the scissors.
- \* You did not comply with instructions from staff to return to the room.
- \* The **Section** teacher removed the scissors from you. You came back to the room and in response to a comment from a student, you ran into the room with several sticks, making slashing motions at the student.
- \* You then picked up a chair, raised it above your head and chased the student around the room. You were directed by the teachers to stop but you did not do so.
- \* You later threw scissors forcefully at the window.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You brought 5 pairs of scissors to school\*You used 2 pairs of scissors to threaten and attempt to hurt another student\*You threw two chairs in the classroom during learning time, because you were angry

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threatened students with scissors

\*You placed yourself in an unsafe position, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

\*You made others feel unsafe and were verbally aggressive

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During period 5 on Tuesday 31 May, in your Sec class, you hid a pair of scissors in a portion of clay.
- \* You encouraged your friends to pound on the clay.
- \* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI pounded on the clay and caused injury to her hand.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have thrown scissors across your classroom in the direction of a staff member.
- \* You have refused to follow teacher instructions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Sec was outside a classroom threatening to "cut" another student with scissors he had under his jumper.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Carrying any item for use as a weapon is unacceptable in society and especially in a school



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called to [Section 47(3)(b) of the] s classroom, where [Section] refused to [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and upturned most of the furniture in the room. [Section] was standing in a corner and when approached by myself and [Section 47(3)(b)] he threatened to hit us with the music keyboard. After several minutes of threatening behaviours, he put the keyboard down and picked up several pairs of scissors and threatened to stab both myself and [Section 47(3)(b)] After several more minutes of offering [Section] choices, he threw a pair of scissors towards myself. [Section 47(3)(b)] and I then assisted [Section] to the [Section] Room, using CPI techniques.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Student disruption of learning of class
- \* Overturning furniture and damaging school equipment
- \* Threatening physical violence against staff members
- \* Persistent non-compliance with directions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You picked up chairs and threw them around the classroom
- \*You up-turned desks
- \*You kicked over items in the classroom
- \*You threw pencils, crayons and scissors around the classroom
- \*You ripped up other students work
- \*Your actions caused the Sectio class next door to evacuate their classroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) has broken the Be Safe rule by jabbing another student with a pair of scissors.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a pair of scissors at a student and missing him hit another student above the eye causing a small cut

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan which - prohibits physical misconduct involving students involving an object and verbal or non-verbal misconduct involving students
- \* You threatened another student with a pair of scissors
- \* You were bullying and harassing another student
- \* You pushed another student into the wall

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act teacher): Section 47(3) took fellow student's scissors and opened them and placed the blade against fellow student's throat. Section 47(3) demanded the offending student place the scissors down on the desk and Section 47(3) confiscated scissors. Student then turned to his fellow student (on his left) and pushed his face. Section 47(3) then moved student outside where he remained for the remainder of the lesson but continued to disrupt the lesson by knocking on windows.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act It is now believed that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information poses a serious risk to the safety of other students while in the classroom Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information's intention is to have Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act seated outside the classroom (work provided) until his behaviour is acceptable for a classroom setting.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 2 June 2011 you engaged in serious misconduct and disobedience.
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal to exclude under s.288C of the Act.
- \* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act
- \* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section** got into an argument with another child over a book and then attacked him with a pair of scissors and threatened to hurt him. The other child ran out of the room and **Section** chased after him with the scissors and put them to his throat and threatened him again.

\* At **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act** our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies major behaviours as those that significantly violate the rights of others, puts others or self at risk of harm and require administration intervention.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*on June 8 you used a pair of scissors to cut the hair of an Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act school student



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 was waving sissors in another students face.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 has been threatening another student by waving scissors in his face.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You provoked and physically harrassed other students.

You hit a child in the side of the head.

You refused to follow teacher and administration's directions and ran away from them.

You assaulted other students with sticks and on one occasion threatened other students with scissors.

In doing so you disregarded the school RBPS

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 18/07/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) were not in their required class & them being together caused a problem from the start. There was a stray dog in the school & both wanted to be friends with the dog. They were advised to leave the dog alone & get to class. Section wanted to take a lead role at this stage & advised Section to leave the dog alone. At this point in time, many inappropriate expletives were used from "you black c---", you mother f-----" and many others, they all included an "f" or a "c". Section had a pair of scissors in his hand & unfortunately his fuse had been well & truly lit & he launched them in the direction of Section. Her response was to get a knife from the kitchen & threaten to stab Section. Section refused to hand over the knife despite many requests. She continued on with the abuse, it didn't matter who was talking to her. At this time I contacted Section 4 & asked them to come & collect her. While she was waiting she was sitting at Section's desk, I was of the opinion she had stolen off his desk & Section refused to hand over the suspected item. I escorted Section off the premises to be collected by Section 4, as she got in the vehicle she handed over a key she had stolen from Section 47(3).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* your verbal abuse
- \* physical threat to another student
- \* your theft of property
- \* your refusal to follow reasonable teacher directions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* after lunch, you abused and threatened your teacher
- \* you lunged at the Section 47(1) teacher's stomach with a pair of scissors
- \* you maintained the abuse until the end of the school day
- \* the school's RESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOUR PLAN FOR STUDENTS identifies suspension as an appropriate consequence for such aggressive behaviour towards staff

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 22/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following the investigation of the incident recorded on 15 July 2011 regarding Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) it has been confirmed that Secti has brought a large pair of sharp scissors from home and twenty five boxes of matches into the school in his bag with no reasonable explanation and in direct contravention of the Behaviour Improvement Condition placed on him Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 15 July 2011 you engaged in conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school and that constitutes a contravention of a behaviour improvement condition imposed on you on 22 June 2011
- \* your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section 289(2) of the Act
- \* your actions posed a possible serious threat to the health and safety of both staff and students at this school
- \* this is not the first time you have engaged in conduct that is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/07/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section 4 was snapping scissors at another student.

\*   made a verbal threat to another student.

\* At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies a major behaviour as one that significantly violates the rights of others, puts self or others at risk of harm and requires administration intervention.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically attacked another student.
- \* You held a pair of scissors to the throat of a student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened and chased a student with a pair of scissors.
- \* You were verbally abusive in class.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3)(b) threatened students and staff with a pair of scissors and a metal bar. His language and his actions were in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students. He was extremely non compliant and was intent on vandalising the school administration area. The police had to attend on two occasions along with the Queensland Ambulance Service.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section** has been agitated for days **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest in** This morning he moved his desk to a quiet room which is one of his strategies he has been taught. Within 5 minutes he was back in the room screaming and yelling. All the children were removed to another room. He then proceeded to grab some scissors and run to the toilet. We followed and attempted to talk him down to resolve the escalating situation. He then came out of the toilet and threatened staff he was going to stab us with the scissors raised and pointed towards staff. Staff had to remove themselves from the situation to ensure safety. The scissors then broke and this agitated him further. He returned to the room and all scissors were already removed however he managed to find another pair of scissors and ran back to the bathroom. When we once again attempted to diffuse the situation he then threatened staff with the scissors. These scissors were then broken by him and he locked the door. We can hear a lot of banging and yelling. When he opened the door he had completely destroyed the toilet room. He had ripped things from the wall and threw them against walls. When he was satisfied with his result he then came out of the room he expressed "I did that because you won't leave me alone" He then went to the next toilet and continued to yell and scream. When **Section** arrived he cried and told her he did it because we would not leave him alone so he wrecked the room.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Threatening staff with assault with a dangerous object
- \* Damage to school property
- \* Verbal aggression, frightening other students
- \* Failing to follow the school's Behaviour Expectations

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 29/07/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

#### Incident Details:

The day started well, however, [Section] was making noises. When asked if [Section] would be able to work in the class he said "yes". The situation was left until later when [Section] logged onto the computer separate from his group. When asked was he was working on he stated he wanted to play games on the computer as [Section 47(3)(b) c] lets me" but I told him that he needed to work with his group. He was walking around the classroom using the computer sheet for a skirt and telling [Sect] that his home was in the recycle bin. [Section] was given a warning to which he avoided. He then was told to go outside for a period of time. He kept going in and out of the classroom instead of staying in time out. He returned to the classroom and isolated himself. When asked why he was there he said his group didn't want him around. He was told to return to his group. The class had earned time to play but since [Section] had not participated in the group he was told that he had to sit out. He sat by himself for most of the outside activity.

[Sect] was also disruptive and not following task. He was asked to step outside after he was given a verbal warning. This was primarily to settle him down. He was invited back into the classroom after a short while

During lunch I spoke to both [Section] and [Sec] as they were sitting next to each other. [Section 4] said that [Sec] was not saying nice things and [Sect] stated that [Section] was doing things to him. [Sec] was smiling at the the time but [Section 4] stated no one wanted to talk to him.

It was suggested that [Section] find someone to speak to and that he and [Sect] stay apart.

After lunch, [Section] started to settle and so did [Section 47] was so quiet that I needed to locate him in class. [Section] had small noises but was more appropriate then earlier. [Section 4] continued to be disruptive and was given RTR for not following instruction, talking back, teasing and not staying on task. Originally he was going to go to buddy class but he said he would just run off as that room stunk like pee. Since there was 20 minutes left in the day and he had total disregard for his behaviour he was given RTR immediately. He said it didn't matter because he wasn't coming to school anyway.

[Sec] was removed from the room for disruptive behaviour (calling out, taking scissors out of his desk and using them to chop at nothing, name calling and constantly getting out of his chair). He had already been given a verbal warning and a short time out earlier in the day to settle him down. When asked why he is behaving such he stated he was upset because [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section] were also calling him names and saying bad things but were not getting in trouble for their behaviour. It was stated that they had differing consequences and they would be spoken to in turn. He was given the opportunity to go to the office but refused. [Sect] was asked if he was able to behave appropriately if brought back into the room. He was told the next consequence for inappropriate behaviour would be Buddy class(next on the behaviour management chart). He acknowledged this and re-entered the classroom. I had not heard [Section] say any negative comments but due to [Sect]'s report I suggested to [Sectid] he keep any comments to himself.

Shortly after returning to the class, [Sect] seemed to settle. It was only a short while later when he threw an eraser across the room and it hit [Secti] I was writing on the board but had caught sight of something in the air. I personally didn't hear any comments directly made toward [Sec] but did hear the under lying laughing about something. [Sectid] was escorted to the nurse. [Secti] was immediately excused from the room until [Sect] was in the office and then was sent to the office.

The class was spoken to as a whole as they were laughing at what was happening between [Secti] and [Section] along with other negative behaviours. They were also told some of the positives of the day. The students were asked to voluntarily come and place their names in the dictionary definition section if they thought they contribute

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

\* You threw pieces of rubber at another student, hitting a bystander in the eye, after being provoked by another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You put your foot around the leg of a chair and pulled the chair away when a student was sitting down
- \* You ran over to your desk were witnessed laughing by class members
- \* You ignored teacher direction and squeezed toothpaste into your mouth
- \* You made farting sounds while rocking on your chair and did not participate in class task
- \* You used scissors to make cutting actions towards another student
- \* Another student appraoached your desk and you called him an idiot and pretended to hit the student
- \* You played with a small rubbish bin on your table, stretchngn the substance between your fingers and not completing set task

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 01/08/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During Section 4 class last Friday morning a situation developed between you and another student.
- \* As the teacher was assisting this student with his work you turned to him and said "Why don't you Section 4 do your work for once?" The student then responded by saying "I am you Section 47(3) to which you replied "Don't you Section 4 call me a Section 47(3)(b) of the again." This received an immediate response of Section 47(3) from the student.
- \* At this point you turned towards the student and with scissors raised, open and directed at his face said "don't make me shove these Section 47 scissors down your Section 4 throat."
- \* You were promptly instructed to leave the classroom and were eventually escorted away from the classroom area by the Head of Department.
- \* Immediately prior to this incident you had attended an interview with myself about your current enrolment status at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to p Issues of attendance, attitude, behaviour and work ethic expectations were discussed and clearly outlined to you.
- \* You actions immediately following this interview are considered extreme and will not be tolerated by this school community

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Threaten to physically injure another student with a pair of scissors.
- \* Using scissors to deface school property.
- \* Attempting to smash glass door panel with scissors.
- \* Exiting the building without permission.
- \* Failure to arrive at lesson on time. (30 minutes late)
- \* Causing distress to students and staff.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section during an altercation has pulled a pair of scissors from his pocket and displayed them as a weapon

\* This behaviour is in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

While attempting to obtain scissors from another student, you have physically injured the student by scratching him.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

You have been given consequences for previous actions but this has not changed your behaviour.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After consistent bad behaviour this last session and a referral today for punching [Section 47] in the chest, [Section 47] was removed to the Thinking Chair. Whilst in the Thinking Chair, he began making signs and gestures across the class at [Section 47]. [Section 47] made a gun shooting sign at [Section 47] and this caused [Section 47] to throw a red crayon at him and then walk over to him and hold an open pair of scissors at his neck.

[Section 47]'s mother was called and he was suspended for 2 days.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47] held an open pair of scissors up to another child's throat.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You reported that a student threw scissors at you.
- \* You ran up the hallway and came back in a rage.
- \* You asked the student did he want more and he replied no.
- \* You moved to the door of the classroom where you noticed the other student on the other side of the room
- \* You went up behind the student with a tape measure.
- \* You placed the tape measure around the student's neck and pulled it tight.
- \* The student escaped and chased after you with scissors.
- \* The student was stopped by a teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* It was reported that you threw a pair of scissors at another student.
- \* The other student verbally threatened you and placed a tape measure around your neck and pulled it.
- \* You picked up a pair of scissors and held them open and chased after the student.
- \* You were stopped by staff.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

When asked to join the class you became agitated and knocked over furniture at the back of the class room. You picked up a pair of scissors and threw them at your teacher, hitting her on the finger and narrowly missing a student.

You punched the teacher aide in the head and kicked her in the shin. You swore at the teacher and teacher aide.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section refused to go to detention. When told by several teachers to go to detention he refused and ran off. He was yelling I'm not going with that fat ugly Section was then in out of bounds areas and was instructed by teachers on duty to move away from the area. Section and two friends then went behind the shed on the back oval. When told to move he held a pair of scissors up and swore and threatened the teacher. "I'll kill you, you Section 47(3)(b). Section then ran off swearing with the scissors in his hand. The teacher followed and tried to take the scissors from him as she was concerned for Section's safety and the safety of others. Section continued to swear at the teacher and when she held his hand from behind he tried to stab her and bite her. The teacher then took the scissors and left. Section then continued to swear and when told by a teacher aide to stop he said "I'm going to get a gun and kill all of you". The Deputy then came down and tried to move Section on. He continued to refuse and walked off to the classrooms. He then approached another student in close proximity to which the Deputy stood in between. Section then slapped the Deputy away. After time Section came to the office to wait for his parents.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You swore at teachers. \*You threatened to shoot and kill teachers. \*You attempted to stab and bite a teacher. \*You refused to attend detention as part of the behaviour policy. \*You continually ran from teachers and were in out of bounds areas.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You had a rubber band sling shot in your **Sec** class and made an action as if to flick a paper ball at another student. You were warned by your teacher to put this item away.
- \* You then used the rubber band sling shot to flick a paper ball towards your teacher, almost hitting him.
- \* You had a blade from a broken pair of scissors in your possession during your **Section** class. A student felt threatened by your actions with this blade.
- \* You have breached **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cd** School's Responsible Behaviour Plan - Extreme rudeness/disrespect, Disobedience, Possession of items for use as a weapon and Unsafe behaviour.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Physically threatening another student with a pair of scissors.
- \*Making minimal contact with another student's head.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday, 16 August 2011 you threatened a boy by raising your fist at him
- \* You punched him in the chin and continued to fight him
- \* On two occasions you threatened girls with a stick and told them to p..ss off
- \* You attempted to throw scissors in the direction of the girls
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*you swore abusively at a staff member

\*you acted in a threatening manner towards that staff member with a pair of scissors

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the end of big lunch [Section] was "playing a game with the tuckshop basket" pushing it along the seat towards [Section 4] who told [Section] that he was behaving like a [Section] student. [Section] became angry and grabbed [Section] by the throat [Section] and [Section 4] witnessed this and told [Section] to stop. He called [Section] a [Section] and [Section] a [Section 47(3)] deaf and [Section 47(3)(b) of the] is a [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public]. When questioned by the class teacher [Section] made comments about killing himself and banged his head on the desk a number of times. He then proceeded to cut up his pencil with a scissors and poke it with a compass. The class teacher was concerned for students sitting near him and moved them away.

When in HOSES office during morning tea on Friday 19 August, he called a female student "a [Section 47(3)(b) of the] for no reason. It was heard by another student in the room at that time.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On going refusal to follow a teacher's instructions
- \* Physical misconduct - grabbing a student around the neck
- \* Verbal misconduct - use of inappropriate words when referring to students both female and male

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called down to the classroom as [Section] was hitting other children and running away. When I got to the room the teacher had evacuated the room due to [Section]'s unsafe behaviour and [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)] were monitoring [Section] in the classroom. The class appeared to be trashed when I got there and [Section] was continuing to throw things around the room and walk on children's work. [Section 47(3)] reported that when she got to the room from the RTC [Section] was running around swearing and yelling at herself and [Section 47(3)] [Section] was yelling 'shut up' [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] and telling the Teacher Aides to shut up. He threw sticks and sand at the teacher aides and he then went into [Section] and hit some students and tried to stop them from going to the toilet. He then found a pair of scissors and was running around with them and then threw them through the fence. [Section] ran back to his class and began throwing things at other children and told them to shut up. He then threw a handful of beads at [Section 47(3)] laughed at her and told [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)] to 'shut up' [Section 47(3)(b)] He stood on a small toy to break it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Serious Breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \*Physical aggression towards staff and students
- \*Verbal aggression towards staff
- \*Vandalism
- \*Persistent non-compliance and wilful disobedience

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw many classroom items around your classroom
- \* You aimed at your teacher and threw rocks and scissors at her in the classroom. You threw these items whilst your peers in the classroom.
- \* Your peers needed to be evacuated from the classroom for their safety.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threatened children with a pair of scissors and attempted to inflict harm.

You refused to follow teacher directions.

You refused to complete the work set by the teacher.

You threw pencils around the room.

In doing so you contravened our RSBPS - Be Safe, Be Respectful and Be a Learner

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You intentionally tried to stab a teacher in the face with a pair of scissors. \* You scraped the scissors over your desk resulting in damage to school property. \* You refused to follow teacher instructions and refused to go to the **Section** to calm down. \* Your behaviour is in breach of the **Section 47(3)(b) of the** School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students and the expectations outlined Be Safe, Responsible and Successful.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You gestured towards a teacher aide with a pair of scissors in each hand \*You made an air-swing punching gesture in the direction of the teacher aide \*You spoke disrespectfully to staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You cut a students hair with scissors
- \* You held an open pair of scissors towards the Head of Special Education in a threatening manner
- \* You refused to follow directions given to you by staff
- \* You pushed furniture around the office and kicked furniture
- \* You pushed the Deputy Principal many times trying to get out the door of the office



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 09/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) exited herself from the classroom at about 9:45 and came to the office saying she didn't like that there was a relief teacher in the room. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in the office asked her to do some shredding which she agreed to do. At about 10:10am she took herself back to the classroom. She stayed at the unit during morning tea time and during this time she entered the room and moved the belongings of 5 other students to different places.

Once re-entering the classroom Section 47(3) knowingly sat in the position of another student. This behaviour escalated the situation and caused distress to other students. The Principal was in the Section 47(3) Block) attending another situation when the incident involving Section 47(3) and the other students started.

For a while Section 47(3) remained in the seat of the other student. The principal then assisted the 2 Section 47(3) teachers to settle the 5 other students ready for learning. Section 47(3) was asked in a calm manner to move to her position. She then replied with Section 47(3) "you, you aren't the boss of me" the request was made by the principal again for her to move to the position in the classroom that she usually sits in. Section 47(3) then stood up and when near the white board whilst remaining to yell at the Principal using a range of obscene language.

The Section 47(3) teachers then relocated the students in the classroom to the library to ensure that their learning continued. Present with the principal was acting HOC Section 47(3). Section 47(3) was asked to leave the room by the principal to the wet area. She refused, the request was made again. The principal then phoned the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act as per the negotiated Stakeholder meeting plan. Section 47(3)(b) spoke to the principal and attempted to talk to Section 47(3) on speaker phone. Section 47(3) then put her fingers in her ears and would yell obscene language. The principal and Section 47(3) sat on chairs near the door and the decision was made not to escalate the requests of Section 47(3) to leave. Section 47(3) indicated that a Section 47(3)(b) would be coming at 12:30 to pick her up and could she wait the 1hr :15min until Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act arrived. Section 47(3) again continued to yell obscene language.

The principal then made the decision to call Section 47(3) Police (School Based Police Officer – Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act) to request assistance as Section 47(3) was demonstrating behaviours that indicated she was going to escalate her behaviour.

Whilst the Principal and teacher sat in the door way to the classroom Section 47(3) then started to throw the desks, pin boards, chairs, book cases and any objects including scissors, books, ceramic tiles, pens, containers around the room. She proceeded to break a window, throw 3 chairs at the principal, hitting the principal on the legs; she threw a bowl and other objects at the deputy principal. She also unplugged a C4T laptop and then threw it multiple times until the screen broke.

At this time the decisions was made by the principal to evacuate the 2 other Section 47(3) classes, lockdown the Section 47(3) Block) and also divert students from F Block to another pathway to maximise the safety of other students. Section 47(3) continued this destruction for 50minutes before the police we able to attend. During this time the principal, deputy principal, HOSSES and HOC maintained observational distance to ensure personal safety as Section 47(3) was throwing objects at the internal windows with such significant force. The principal also called the SGO Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to attend the school for additional assistance with this student.

Video footage was captured by the principal during this event. It has been given to the police as evidence. The police (4 officers) arrived at approximately 12:15pm and then proceeded to subdue Section 47(3) and escort her from the school grounds. She has since been charged with assault and wilful damage.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 9 September you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*Your contravention entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section of s.288C of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006.

\*Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at [Section 47\(3\)\(b\) of](#)

[Section 47](#)

\*Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At approximately 10:50 [Section] pushed chairs and desks over. When the bell went at 11:00 students went outside for lunch, [Secti] went into the sandpit. She threw sand into a student's face. [Secti] went inside slamming the glass door and attempting to lock it, she kicked the glass. [Secti] went out the front door and over 2 fences to the fort. She attempted to kick a student, went inside and pushed over more desks. She had scissors and attempted to cut her hair and uniform. [Section 47(3)(b)] came into the room. [Secti] threw her lunchbox at [Section] and it hit her on the head. I rang the office to ask them to call [Section 47(3)(b) of the] to come and take her home. [Secti] would not pick up any desks. [Section] arrived, [Secti] would not say sorry to [Section 47(3)(b)] or pick up desks. [Secti]'s father arrived and [Secti] picked up the desks and chairs. I went to get [Section 47(3)(b)] to go to her classroom so [Secti] could apologise. I suspended [Secti] for the rest of the day.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Secti] threw a lunchbox at a teacher which struck the teacher on the back of the head.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were angry at another student who had teased you about liking a girl.
- \*You told this student to stop but the student kept saying, "oooh".
- \*You grabbed the student by the shirt, pulled him close and then threatened him with a pair of open scissors.
- \*Your behaviour has reached level 5 of our School Responsible Behaviour Plan resulting in suspension.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During a lunch break you were chasing another student with a pair of scissors in your hand. You then threw the scissors, missing the other student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 10 October you cut a student twice on his arm using scissors
- \* This behaviour is a major violation under the Section 47(3)(b) Responsible Behaviour Plan For Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Sect used inappropriate language towards teachers and members in his class
- \*   held a pair of scissors at another child's neck

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 threatened another student with a pair of scissors and then laughed about it when the student asked him to stop it as she felt scared. He refused to complete the task set by the LOTE Teacher and was being disruptive in class. When discussing his behaviour later with the class teacher, Section 4 denied the claims made by the teacher and became angry and violent. He threw a chair across the classroom and kicked another chair across the room resulting in a badly injured foot.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(3)(b) chose to not follow the directions of a staff member to do an activity
- \* chose to leave the classroom without permission
- \* chose to not follow the staff member's directions to return to the classroom
- \* chose to throw a bat at (and hit) the staff member
- \* chose to run out of the school grounds
- \* chose to pick up scissors and throw them at a staff member
- \* chose to throw classroom items around the room
- \* chose to tear up worksheets
- \* chose to knock desks over
- \* chose to attempt to stab staff members with a pair of scissors
- \* chose to kick staff members
- \* chose to spit at staff members
- \* chose to punch staff members

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you physically assaulted students in the classroom
- \* you threw a desk and scissors, threatening the safety of other students, resulting in the whole class being removed from the classroom
- \* you were non-compliant towards staff and failed to follow instructions
- \* you failed to follow the safety rules of our school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You thrust a pair of scissors at another student, constituting misconduct involving an object.
- \* You placed the safety of a fellow student at risk.
- \* These actions are a serious breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the R School's Responsible Behaviour Plan. The Responsible Behaviour Plan provides that all members of the school community will promote our high standards of responsible behaviour including Common Sense, Cooperation, Consideration and Courtesy.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*This year you have been to the RTC **Sec** times. You were suspended in September for swearing at teachers and major disruption in class.

On 10 October you called a classmate a little  f up, you f head, and said I can see your **Section 47(3)** to another classmate.

\*Today you went to the RTC on two occasions. There was an incident where you did not get what you wanted.

\*You threw scissors and other objects at the teacher and around your classroom.

\*The scissors hit the teacher and left a cut and bruise on her. You also told her f you.

\*You have physically hurt your teacher in front of the whole class.

\*You used foul language and violence which is completely unacceptable and disrespectful in our school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47

physically assaulted another student.

threatened another student with a pair of scissors.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You dared a student to expose themselves.
- \* You threw your desk over.
- \* You threw your chair and a pair of scissors which created a safety hazard for other students.
- \* You shouted out , swore and kicked the door as you left class.
- \* You left the classroom without permission.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to attend supported play at second break at Student Support Centre
- \* You left the Student Support Centre after detention and took your scissors with you. This was not known by the teacher on duty
- \* During play time you threatened several girls with your scissors. You admit to this
- \* You admit to verbally threatening to cut the girl's hair with your scissors
- \* The girls also reported that you threatened to cut their neck
- \* You admit to showing the girls that you were threatening to cut your own head with the scissors. This was not witnessed by the girls
- \* You failed to follow the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students by showing respect to all students and allowing students to feel safe at school



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you used scissors to cut another student's hair without his consent

\* you broke your re-entry agreement again

\* You breached the **Section 47(3)(b) of the R** Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from **Section 47(3)(b) of the R** and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* Section 47(3)(f) approached me with some friends outside of the Section 47(3) Centre and was visibly agitated. He said he had a fight with another boy in the computer room and was going to bash him later.
- \* I walked him to my office to find out more about the incident.
- \* Section 47(3)(f) began to tell the story and stood up, pulled out a pair of scissors and started yelling that he was going to stab the other boy.
- \* He then screamed and began to stab and pick at the door screaming he was going to kill the other boy.
- \* I tentatively approached Section 47(3)(f) and asked him to settle down.
- \* He turned towards me and pointed the scissors at me threatening to stab me.
- \* I quickly grabbed his arm to remove the scissors from his hands. He resisted my attempts to collect the scissors.
- \* I was acutely concerned for my well-being and felt threatened.
- \* I restrained Section 47(3)(f) and asked the office staff to call the police.
- \* Section 47(3)(f) continued to scream at me and began punching and hitting the whiteboard in my office.
- \* Section 47(3)(f) began to kick and throw the office furniture around the office.
- \* The Principal tried to settle Section 47(3)(f) down. Section 47(3)(b) threatened to kill and stab both of us and swore consistently.
- \* Section 47(3)(b) continued to kick and throw office furniture.
- \* The Police arrived to settle Section 47(3)(f) down.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 31/10/2011, you engaged in conduct prejudicial to the good order of the school.
- \* Given the serious nature of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious, that suspension alone will be inadequate to deal with it.
- \* Accordingly it is appropriate that I exclude you.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 has refused to comply with teacher instruction to give her the scissors, thrown a pencil at her face and sworn at the Principal.

This is unacceptable behaviour and contravenes Section 47(3)(b) of School's Responsible Behaviour Plan of Be Responsible, Be Respectful, Be Safe. By not following the instructions of his teacher straight away, Section 47 was not being responsible. When Section 47 refused to give the scissors to his teacher and pulled them away as she reached for them, he was not being safe. When Section 47 walked away from where he was supposed to be and swore at the Principal he was not being respectful.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 12/07/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(1) had walked off from where he was asked to sit once Section 47(3)(b) had taken him to me outside of the classroom. Section 47(1) walked off. Section 47(3)(b) explained that Section 47(1) had refused to give her a pair of scissors, so she had to take them from him and after that he threw a pencil at her face. I asked Section 47(3)(b) whether she was ok and then went searching for Section 47(1). I found Section 47(1) sitting at the base of a tree near the stage. Whilst I was querying him on what had happened he said "If I get suspended, I'm away from all you". Section 47(1) was reminded of the expected behaviour at this school and that he needed to make a right decision now. I told him "You need to come into my office to speak this through. That's the way these things are done". Section 47(1) said "You'll probably just hurt me". I said to Section 47(1) "That's not going to happen". Section 47(1) came with me up to my office and was asked to write down what happened. When he had finished, Section 47(1) was asked to read what he'd written. At the part where the scissors were taken from him, he was asked to re-enact what had happened with a pen. Section 47(1) said that when he'd been asked to give Section 47(3)(b) the scissors, he continued cutting and Section 47(3)(b) leant over from his left to take them. When she did this, Section 47(1) told me that he'd pulled the scissors away, to his right. Section 47(1) claimed that Section 47(3)(b) had "stabbed" him. I asked Section 47(3)(b) to come in. I asked Section 47(1) "Where are you hurt?" and he pointed to his right side. I said "If you are hurt then I need to see so we can help you. If you don't want to show me, I can call Mum and she can have a look". Section 47(1) answered "No". I repeated myself Section 47(1) if you are hurt, we need to do something about it". Section 47(1) stopped talking and looked down at the page in front of him. I told him "If you aren't hurt, then we'll keep going". We finished reading his account and discussed the importance of following instructions and why drawings might be put to the side in order for him to focus on his work. During the next break, Section 47(1) was brought his lunch and allowed to go to the toilet and to get a drink. On two occasions, Section 47(1) was seen walking around downstairs and not following staff directions. He was then provided work and taken to Section 47(1) for the middle session.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing a pencil at a teacher's face.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You stole a pair of scissors from the classroom and took them to the playground
- \* You verbally threatened to hurt other students while holding the scissors
- \* You held the scissors close to students
- \* You held a student's two arms behind him and pulled them so he fell forward
- \* You kicked and punched a student
- \* Your behaviour was a breach of the school code of conduct
- \* Your behaviour was dangerous to other students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Throwing scissors at the class teacher. Refusing to follow the class teacher directions to leave the classroom and wait outside. Destruction of personal and class property.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Consistent nature of the behaviours i.e. work refusal and tantrums
- \* Health and safety risk posed by the behaviours i.e. wielding scissors
- \* Potential risk of harm to self, staff and students



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in a fight with another student
- \* You threatened the student with a pair of scissors

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You jabbed a student in the penis with scissors causing personal harm.
- \* You continue to use impulsive, inappropriate physical interactions with students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

When the bell had to gone to go to second break, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] were in my classroom without permission. I was actually on duty downstairs.

[Section] and [Section] were touching stanly knives and scissors that are mine and cutting themselves with them.

[Section] was just watching them, and didn't actually touch them.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Friday 11th November, during second break playtime, you were in an out of bounds area and used a cutting instrument to make several cut marks on your body.

\* You have breached the Code of School Behaviour by possessing and using a dangerous object.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Teacher Section 47(3)(b) of the

Over the past two weeks while I have been in Section's class Section has been:

- \* Late to school EVERY day Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to pu
- \* Non-compliant
- \* Running around the classroom
- \* Hitting other students
- \* Chasing other students through the classroom
- \* Jumping over desks to reach other students his is chasing to hit them
- \* Spitting water at other students
- \* Speaking rudely to teachers
- \* Speaking rudely to other students
- \* Throwing things around the classroom
- \* Throwing rocks and other objects at other students
- \* Throwing objects at teachers
- \* Destroying other students work (ripping and drawing over students work)
- \* Refusing to complete set tasks, even with one on one support
- \* Taking scissors out of the teachers desk to cut his shoes apart
- \* Running out of the classroom when he isn't getting his own way

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have thrown objects, including bark at your teacher.
- \* You have thrown rocks at other students.
- \* You have spoken rudely to both staff and students.
- \* You have repeatedly not followed the directions of staff.
- \* You have disrupted the learning of other students by running around the classroom, throwing objects around the room, ripping other students' books and drawing over other students' books.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened the safety of another student by chasing them around the classroom and into the next classroom, intentionally thrusting at them with scissors.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Whilst I was assisting students with a [Section 4] machine, [Section 47(3)(b) of] approached me, asking if he could get a drink. This was because his mouth was bleeding. He informed me that [Section 47(3)(b) of] had thrown a highlighter at him, hitting him fully in the upper lip. [Section 47] was making very light of the incident, stating that, "It was just jokes, Miss!" I got an icepack for [Section 4]s lip. When I stated to both boys to accompany me to the office, [Section 47] threw an object ([Section] scissors or another pen ) forcefully across a table, narrowly missing seated students. I then escorted both students to the office to ascertain whether stitches were needed for [Section 4]s lip. Once at the office, [Section 47] then showed his wrist that had apparently been marked by a pen being thrown at him by [Section] prior to [Section 47] throwing the highlighter.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a highlighter hitting another student in the face.
- \*During lunch you physically hit another student.
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students in relation to the following areas
- \* Respect, treat others with consideration and regard, respect another person's point of view.
- \* Integrity, act in accordance with principles of moral and ethical conduct, ensure consistency between words and deeds.
- \* Commitment, seek to accomplish something worthy and admirable, try hard, pursue excellence.
- \* Trust, be honest, sincere and seek the truth.
- \* Compassion, care for self and others

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 refused to follow teacher direction. During the morning session she used a pair of scissors to cut another child's hair. She took a chunk of hair out. She then refused to follow directions and hand the scissors to the teacher. She walked around the room cutting her own hair. She told the teachers to shut up.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened a student with a pair of open scissors to his neck
- \* You threatened and frightened other students by snapping scissors at them
- \* You physically threatened and intimidated (swung your fist at the student) another student who was escorting you to the office. This was witnessed by our Deputy Principal

Section 47(3)(b) of



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section 47** and another student walked into the classroom saying insults and threats to each other. I separated the students but they continued the threats and insults across the room. **Section 47** picked up a pair of scissors and threatened the other student with them. **Section 47** and the other student were put into different rooms to end the situation.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have persistently threatened another student
- \* You have had counselling, mediations, home visits and monitoring cards to prevent further inappropriate behaviours
- \* You have continued to not follow instructions from your classroom teacher and administration
- \* Your actions have put the safety of students and staff at risk
- \* You breached the sections on student rights and responsibilities as stated in the **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c**  
Responsible Behaviour Management Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 21/11/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 caught a living bird. Section 4 claims the bird was injured. He snapped the birds neck and threw it on top of a building. Two days later, he was walking along with another student and told the student about the bird. He climbed on top of the roof and got the bird down. Section 4 ripped the birds head off and asked the other student for a pair of scissors. This student gave Section 4 the scissors and Section 4 used them to cut off the birds legs. He placed the legs on the branch of a tree. The other student then ran around with the birds head and taunted other students with it. Section 4 reclaimed the head of the bird, and the other student held onto a Section 4 boy as Section 4 rubbed the birds head in his face. They then threw the birds head to the ground and kicked it away. Section 4 and the other boy have different versions as to who did what. Events as described above are based on their statements and those from witnesses.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You caught and killed a bird by snapping its neck inside school grounds. You threw the dead bird onto the roof of a building \* Two days later you retrieved the bird by climbing onto the roof of a building. You and another student mutilated the bird, ripping off the bird's head and legs \* You then taunted other students with the dead bird's head. You wiped the head of the bird on another student's face \* The College's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that suspension may apply in response to major behaviour incidents such as continued disruptive and off-task behaviour, physical assault, harassment or bullying, and verbal abuse of staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You watched as another student retrieved a dead bird from the roof of a building and ripped the bird's head off \* You gave the student your scissors and watched as the student cut the bird's legs off \* You then grabbed the dead bird's head and taunted other students with it. You approached numerous people and told them you would place the head on them \* You then gave the head to another student. This student wiped the head on a **Section** onlooker. You forcefully held the **Section** student so he could not move while this occurred \* The College's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that suspension may apply in response to major behaviour incidents such as continued disruptive and off-task behaviour, physical assault, harassment or bullying, and verbal abuse of staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Classroom teacher [Section 47(3)] called [Section] teacher aide [Section 47(3)(b)] to collect [Section 47(3)(b)] from [Section]. When entering the room [Section] was sitting at her desk (the rest of the class were on the carpet). [Section] had used scissors to cut up an exercise book belonging to another student. I asked [Section] to walk down to the office with me, she refused and tipped glitter onto her desk, rubbed her hands into the glitter and started rubbing it into another student's hair. [Section] took a bottle of water, removed the lid and poured it onto the carpet. She took textas and drew on the teacher's whiteboard, threw pens around the room and pushed books onto the floor. I called the office and [Section 47(3)(b)] came into [Section] and spoke to [Section] she refused to follow [Section 4]s instructions and a phone call to home was made [Section 47(3)(b) of the]. Both [Section 4] and I took [Section]s hand and tried to walk [Section] out of the classroom. [Section] tried to pinch my hand and stood on [Section 4]s foot. I asked [Section] and [Section] if they could assist in getting [Section] out of the classroom, I then informed [Section 47(3)(b) of the] (Deputy Principal) that [Section] and [Section] were escorting [Section] down to the office.

[Section 47(3)(b)] I was in my office when [Section 47(3)(b)] (teacher aide) asked if the [Section] teacher or I could removed a child from a classroom. I asked if we were being instructed to remove the child from the room and was told yes. On entering the room I asked [Section] to come with us to the office by herself. [Section] then tried to scratch, kick and throw punches at us. At this stage we took a wrist each and again asked [Section] to come down to the office [Section] then lunged her head at my hand. I moved my hand away but not before I felt her teeth on my skin. The skin on my hand was not broken. Again [Section] was asked to walk to the office and this time she chose to come with us with the [Section] teacher and myself holding her hands/wrists.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section] admitted to using physical violence towards other staff and students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 threw a pair of scissors across the room at another student Section 47(3)(b). The scissors fortunately missed the student and myself who was standing close to him. The scissors hit my cupboard with considerable force.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Statement from Teacher

\*Your statement of admission at interview

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 threw a pair of scissors across the room at another student Section 47(3)(b) d The scissors fortunately missed the student and myself who was standing close to him. The scissors hit my cupboard with considerable force.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Statement from Teacher

\*Your statement of admission at interview

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section 47(3)(b) threw a pair of his scissors at another student, hitting him in the upper chest and leaving a mark. He did this because the other student told the teacher that a group of boys, including Section 47(3) had been flicking paper with rubber bands.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 17/11/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

#### Incident Details:

After lunch [Section 47] took [Section 47] iPad out of her bag. [Section 47] started to use the iPad to play games. [Section 47] said to [Section 47] "You can't use my things" [Section 47] denied that the iPad belonged to [Section 47]. [Section 47] took the iPad from [Section 47] stating, "You can't use my things without asking". [Section 47] took her iPad and locked it in the office. [Section 47] repeatedly said, "Give it no me"... "Give it". [Section 47] became angry. He started to knock boxes and equipment off the tables in the classroom. He grabbed the scissors and gestured that he would cut his arm. He held the scissors above his head and made a stabbing motion at [Section 47]. [Section 47] described this behaviour as threatening. [Section 47] made repeated stabbing motions at [Section 47] causing her to flinch. After this behaviour [Section 47] asked for his rewards. [Section 47] stated that due to his current behaviour he would not be getting his rewards. [Section 47] continued to escalate. He was swearing [Section 47] "you" at all of the students and the staff. He left the room. Outside the classroom he started to throw furniture around. He threw the wooden benches, he took a plastic metal chair and lunged at [Section 47]. He put the chair down, came up to [Section 47] and then he used both hands with full force and shoved [Section 47] into the door of the classroom. [Section 47] was pushed back into the classroom. [Section 47(3)(b) of the] then intervened. [Section 47] grabbed a metal chair and then threatened both [Section 47] and [Section 47(3)]. He continued to swear at the staff, and physically threatened both [Section 47] and [Section 47]. During this time, the remainder of the class were hiding under the tables. After pushing [Section 47], [Section 47] re-entered the classroom, went into the kitchen and screamed at everyone to [Section 47(3)]. After some time he left the classroom.

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

[Section 47] has a history of violent misbehaviour [Section 47] incidents recorded in One School during 2011), including:

- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of] he threatened physical violence towards staff and students, threatening the Deputy Principal with a clenched fist,
- \* On [Section 47(3)] [Section 47] threatened another student with a large branch, and threatened staff when they intervened,
- \* On [Section 47] he physically assaulted the Deputy Principal by pushing a table into her several times, and then threw a chair at her,
- \* On [Section 47] [Section 47] kicked a teacher aide in the shin and suggested that "If she worked in a Special School, she should expect to get hurt!"
- \* On [Section 47] [Section 47] physically assaulted a student in the playground,
- \* On [Section 47(3)] he physically assaulted a teacher by spraying deodorant in her face.

[Section 47] has received additional support (including the development of an Individual Behaviour Support Plan). There have been numerous consultations with his mother, as well as with District Personnel.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You used scissors in a threatening manner towards a teacher in front of the class of students.
- \* Your continuous poor behaviour and disrespectful attitude towards staff.
- \* Your behaviour interferes with the rights of other students to learn and of the teacher to teach.
- \* Despite numerous interventions and extensive support, you continue to make poor choices.
- \* Your actions prejudice the safety and well being of students and/or staff at Section 47(3)(b) of the
- \* Your actions are a serious breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of th Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While students were completing maths rotations, [Section] began to annoy the boys behind him by kicking them in the leg. They kicked him back and name calling went on. [Section] then hit [Section] on the head and with the scissors and threatened to cut [Section]'s throat and kill him. [Section] grabbed him by the shirt and held the scissors up to his neck.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You disrupted your [Section] classroom by annoying other students. You kicked them, called them names and then threatened them. These threats were both verbal and physical.

The school Responsible Behaviour Plan states the expectation that students will respect the rights and dignity of others as well as to help to create a safe environment. It also says that students need to accept responsibility for their actions. Your actions were neither responsible nor respectful and did not help to create a safe environment

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour does not comply with the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan. You have not been safe.
- \* The school has recorded several instances of your misbehaviour this term.
- \* You have previously been warned this term about your misbehaviour and the possibility of suspension.
- \* The boys were fighting over a piece of paper, when Student A took it out of Section 47's hand, it ripped. Section 47 then grabbed student A by the shirt and held a pair of scissors up to him, threatening him.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Cutting another student's finger with a pair of scissors.
- \* Using a pair of scissors in order to inflict harm.
- \* Abusing public property.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Cutting another student's finger with a pair of scissors.
- \* Using a pair of scissors in order to inflict harm.
- \* Abusing public property.

- \* Walked along [Section 47(3)(b)]
- \* Accompanied DP back to school grounds
- \* Ran back into classroom
- \* [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]
- \* Threw classroom resources
- \* With the assistance of the [Section 47] we were able to encourage her to leave the classroom and go into the [Section 47(3)] room
- \* [Section 47(3)(b)] father arrived.
- \* [Section 47]s behaviour escalated
- \* [Section 47] physically assaulted [Section 47(3)] with her hands, feet and objects
- \* [Section 47] attempted to cut [Section 47] using scissors
- \* [Section 47] cut chunks of her hair
- \* [Section 47] verbally abused [Section 47(3)] using inappropriate language
- \* [Section 47]s [Section 47(3)] attempted to physically restrain her but was unable to
- \* DOCs was contacted for support
- \* DOCS was unable to support but recommended finding Mum and calling for an ambulance
- \* DP escorted Dad to admin to use a phone - Mum was outside the school
- \* Mum entered [Section 47] room
- \* [Section 47] verbally and physically assaulted [Section 47(3)] using her hands, feet and objects such as an umbrella, strap off a school bag, scooter
- \* [Section 47] commenced throwing the [Section 47]'s resources around the room
- \* Principal was called in for support- [Section 47] physically assaulted the principal with her hands
- \* An ambulance was called as [Section 47]s behaviour was not settling and she was continuing to be physically violent towards [Section 47(3)] and verbally abusive towards her as well
- \* Ambulance arrived and took [Section 47] to [Section 47(3)] Hospital

#### **Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- Disruptive and unsafe behaviour in the classroom
- Disrespect towards classroom teacher and other staff members
- Threatening to physically harm students and a staff member
- Physically harming a staff member
- Leaving the school grounds

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

Use of inappropriate language towards staff and students

Failure to comply with Responsible Behaviour Plan For Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You took a pair of scissors and cut a chunk of hair from a student sitting next to you



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You put another student in a hold that restrained him from escaping from you.

\*While you held the other student, you put scissors in front of his neck in a threatening manner.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 had done very little work during the first session and so was asked to complete one task during his play break. Section 47 took the work but left it outside the classroom door and walked off. I collected the work when I left the room and went and gave it to him in the covered area. I directed Section 47 to sit outside the office where it was quieter to complete the task.

When Section 47 came back in from lunch, I checked his work and found that he had not done anything. I told him that after he had gotten his homework organised he would need to go to buddy class to complete the work. He would then be welcome back into the classroom. Section 47 became angry that he would still need to do the work and so scrunched and tore his homework sheet. I told him that he would need to flatten it out and put it back together. I gave him the sticky tape to enable him to do so.

It was reported to me by one of the girls sitting beside him that he had started digging his scissors Section 47(3)(b) and that she found this quite disturbing. When I looked over, Section 47 was gripping the scissors tightly Section 47(3)(b) o As the hold looked dangerous to me, I took the scissors, which were broken, away from Section 47 without any resistance from him. I continued marking students' work as required.

I noticed out of the corner of my eye that Section 47 had gotten up and headed towards the front of the room. I thought that he was either going to get another piece of paper or walk out of the room. However, I then heard a rather loud bang and felt the floor shake. When I looked up, Section 47 was walking out the door and the fire extinguisher was on the floor at the feet of one of the other students.

The students stated that Section 47 had picked the extinguisher up over his head and slammed it into the floor beside Section 47 and that his face was "screwed up and angry."

Many of the students indicated that Section 47's actions had frightened them and that they are afraid to be near him in the classroom anymore. Section 47 was more disturbed than the other students as the extinguisher had landed very close to him so he took the opportunity to go for a walk and get a drink to calm down.

I was also left quite disturbed by the incident.

I immediately alerted admin. Section 47(3)(b) of Acting Deputy) to what had happened.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your actions/behaviours breached the school rules: I am Safe and I am Respectful
- \* You refused to follow instructions given to you by the classroom teacher
- \* You picked up a fire extinguisher and threw it to the ground in the classroom.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Repeatedly refusal to follow a teacher's direction
- \* displaying threatening behaviour towards another student
- \* using scissors in a threatening manner

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Today (30/01/12) during period four Section 4 was playing with papers all lesson. He got the papers destroying his exercise book using his scissors. Despite number of time I asked him to stop this behaviour he continued ignoring my instructions. I had also brought a rubbish bin close to him suggesting putting the rubbish in the bin which he declined . While leaving the classroom after the bell , Section 4 threw the paper on my face in the threatening manner .

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you made physical contact with a teacher by throwing rubbish in his face
- \* the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students clearly states that students must behave in a respectful manner to teachers and physical contact is unacceptable

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension                      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

When Section 47(3) returned into the classroom, he had with him a stick. During class he then started to sharpen the stick with his scissors. when the stick was very sharp, he then started to poke the stick at other students and saying that he would "poke" them with the stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) chose to sharpen a stick in class. He proceeded to use it to poke it near the faces of other students making stabbing motions and faces at them. This behaviour is inappropriate, unsafe and threatens the safety of others. In accordance with the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is misconduct involving and object which is unacceptable.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/01/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You argued with the class teacher and refused to participate in learning activities
- \* You verbally abused staff members at the school. This abuse included swearing
- \* You engaged in threatening the HOSSES with harm with an item of stationery
- \* You squirted water over the HOSSES's face
- \* You threw dangerous items of stationery at the HOSSES and the Deputy Principal
- \* You vandalised a desk top with scissors
- \* You slammed the door of the classroom on the foot of the Deputy Principal

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Hitting another student
- \*Threatening to fight and stab 3 students
- \*Holding scissors and pencils to 2 students
- \*Swearing at students
- \*Telling students not to listen to a teacher because she was stupid

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*That you came to school in an angry frame of mind Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest in
- \*That you did not seek "break space" in the Section as a means of calming down
- \*That you refused undertake school work and ignored teacher directions
- \*That you threw a pair of scissors at female student, but injured another student sitting nearby
- \*That you threw a chair at a male student sitting on the other side of the classroom



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* that you repeatedly threw rocks at the administration building and refused to stop when told
- \* that you left the scene to find an object and returned again to deliberately throw a large rock through the closed window of the populated staff room during lunch break, showering glass across the room, furniture and teachers and narrowly missing a female staff member who was having her lunch
- \* that you refused to comply with the Principal and commenced making threats and swearing profusely at him
- \* that you had to be physically restrained to prevent you injuring yourself and others
- \* that you refused to follow the directions of your carer who was present
- \* that whilst waiting for the police to attend, you threatened the Principal with a pair of scissors and with other physical injury and also attempted to throw objects about his office
- \* that you abuse the Deputy Principal who was assisting the Principal in the office

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

See attached document please.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have not followed directions from a teacher
- \* You have threatened a teacher with a pair of scissors
- \* Our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that all members of the Section 47(3)(b) of the R community are expected conduct themselves in a lawful, ethical, safe and responsible manner that recognises and respects the rights of others

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

The teacher had asked Section to put the sharp, adult-size scissors away. Section instead threw the pair of scissors across the classroom in anger. The teacher instructed him to pick up the scissors and return them to her. Section instead picked up the scissors and threatened the teacher by holding the scissors with the tips pointing up to her throat. The students in the class gasped in fright.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student on the head with a pair of scissors.
- \* You had already been spoken to by your teacher about keeping your hands and feet to yourself.
- \* This behaviour breaches our school rule - Care for Others

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You did not follow the direction of the teacher and acted in a threatening and aggressive manner towards your classmates. In particular, you raised a pair of scissors above your head and made threatening gestures towards some classmates.

At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co we expect all children to take responsibility for their actions and allow classmates to feel safe at school.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section stabbed another student with scissors.
- \* was holding the scissors in a 'stabbing' fashion.
- \* threatened to stab the other child in the chest - by words and action.
- \* has acted disrespectfully and unsafely.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) was yelling to the class to be quiet when they entered the classroom after lunch as I was dealing with an incident downstairs. Section carried on talking and laughing. Section then said "shut up or i will throw these scissors" Section then said "No you wont, you cant throw them or you will get into trouble." Section then threw the scissors. They hit Section on the forehead. I explained the dangers to Section and she understood the seriousness of the incident and said that she hadnt thought about it. She just did it in temper.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical misconduct towards a student involving an object.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your actions breached the school rules: I am Safe and I am Respectful
- \* You threatened another student with a pair of scissors.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your actions/behaviours breached the school rules: I am Safe and I am Respectful
- \* You hit another child with a pair of scissors
- \* You refused to follow instructions given to you.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 13/02/2012 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called to [Section] because I was told [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] had a knife. When I arrived [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] was outside the classroom visibly upset and screaming for help. [Section] had a pair of scissors and was attempting to cut his arm with it. I evacuated the class. I asked someone to call [Section 4] mother to come and collect him. I asked [Section] to put the scissors away. He began abusing me and continued with the scissors. I again asked [Section] to put the scissors away. He threw the scissors, his pencil case and planner across the room. The scissors went out the window. [Section] then stood up and pushed desks and chairs over. He was abusing me all the while. I followed [Section] outside as he walked around the school grounds kicking bins, yelling and swearing. He called me a number of names including [Section 47(3)(b) of the R]. [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] joined me and together we followed [Section] at a reasonable distance. A visitor to the school asked [Section] if he knew where the science block was he stopped and politely gave the instructions and then continued walking and abusing us. [Section] continued this behaviour until his mother arrived. I sent [Section] home with his mother.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*I am satisfied that your behaviour on Monday 13 February breaches the [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students which clearly states that endangering the safety of other staff and students can be expected to be suspended with a recommendation for exclusion from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c]. \*Your ongoing refusal to follow teacher instructions and refusal to cooperate and disruption to the learning of others has seriously compromised the good order and management of the school and constitutes disobedience \*The abuse directed at teachers and teacher aide, threatening the safety and wellbeing of staff and students and your disruptive behaviour is deemed to be serious misconduct as described in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students \*Your behaviour in the classroom in the presence of staff and students is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school \*The school has provided intensive support for you since your arrival to assist you with your transition, learning program and behaviours. The school had also liaised with your previous school and support services to ensure your educational needs were being met \*You have accessed extensive support from the [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] to address the behaviours described above \*You have made plans in the past to modify your behaviour and have communicated your strategies and goals for addressing this (Sample C) \*Your behaviour contravenes the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for students. Mention of these behaviours you have exhibited and the possible consequences are explicitly outlined on page 12 of this document \*Your behaviour has threatened the safety and wellbeing of staff and students \*Your behaviour is so serious that suspension would be inadequate to deal with the behaviour

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You verbally abused and threatened staff. You told your teacher, "you Section 47(3)(b) of th teacher Section 47(3)(b) of the

\*You tipped chairs over, threw rulers and swung scissors at a teacher face and said you were going to chop his Section 47 head off.

\*You punched and kicked a teacher multiple times on various parts of his body

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the called out during class. He refused to follow instructions. I changed his seating arrangement and instructed him to work alone. He continued calling out and distracted students. He pushed Section 47(3)(b) of the aggressively while holding a pair of scissors in one hand. I asked Section 47 to put the scissors back in his bag. Section 47 put the scissors back in his bag. Later, I saw Section 47 waving the scissors at Section 47(3)(b). It seemed to me that Section 47 was about to stab Section 47(3)(b). I separated the students and sent a student to report the matter to Section 47(3)(b). Section 47(3)(b) came to class and took Section, Section and Section 47 to office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in an incident on 13th February where you physically harassed and threatened two students during a lesson
- \* You physically grabbed the first student by the shirt front and threatened him with physical violence
- \* You threatened the second student while in possession of a dangerous / harmful object
- \* These actions were witnessed by the teacher and a number of other students
- \* You failed to follow the school mobile phone policy, using your phone to ring your parents from the Section
- \* You are very aware that this unsafe and inappropriate behaviour is not acceptable and will not be tolerated at this school.
- \* Your actions have threatened the safety and well-being of other students in the school
- \* Your actions constitute a failure to comply with the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, specifically relating to Respect and Safety.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(1) called Section 47(1) inappropriate names. Section 47(3) kept annoying Section 47(1) back. Teacher instructed both boys to continue working on task. As Section 47(1) was settling to work, Section 47(1) took a scissor and was waving it towards Section 47(1). Teacher moved to Section 47(1) and got Section 47(1) to get behind teacher. Teacher sent another student to get Section 47(1). Teacher spoke calmly to Section 47(1). Meanwhile Section 47(1) went back to his desk and got a pocket knife out and he was threatening the student and teacher with the knife. Section 47(1) came into class and spoke to Section 47(1). Class was evacuated.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(1) attempted to cut a student with a pocket knife
- \* He refused to stop when instructed by the classroom teacher putting both the student and the teacher at risk

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Used scissors as a weapon, cutting a fellow student
- \* The School Responsible Behaviour Plan states Staff and students at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - have the right to work to their potential, free from disruption, abuse or threat in a safe, disciplined and supportive environment. We foster and promote safety, effort, respect and self-responsibility.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Two girls were moving from their desks to the carpet. You had gone to get a pair of scissors despite being told not to by the teacher. You stood about 1 meter away from the girls with a pair of scissors open pointed towards them. You walked towards them and then stopped about 10 cm from one girl's stomach. Both girls told you to stop. You closed the scissors and then walked away. The girls said they felt scared when it happened. This follows you knocking one of the same girls in the nose the previous day and putting a boy's head into a headlock.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were involved in physical misconduct involving an adult, throwing scissors and furniture around the room
- \* You refused to participate in a program of instructions, ignoring adult direction
- \*You have breached our school's responsible behaviour plan, which states 'students are to be safe, respectful learners

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have thrown a pair of scissors when you did not get what you wanted. This resulted in a student being hit on the shoulder by the scissors. Fortunately the student was not injured however the impact broke the scissors.
- \* Your recent escalation in behaviour requiring removal from the classroom.
- \* You have not followed the School's Code of Conduct especially in relation to Safety.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Unsafe use of scissors around a staff member.

Suspended for 5 days.

Voicemail left on Section 4 phone.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical misconduct towards a staff member

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In our classroom in front of Section 47(3) became extremely agitated and angry when he didn't get an ice block. I explained to him that he had money for an ice block on Monday, not today. He went and got a pair of scissors and yelled at me, he said that he would cut me and he ran at me, I had to confiscate the scissors. Then I sent his red card to the office and Section 47(3)(b) came and took him to the office and called his carer to take him home early. I didn't want to agitate him any further or risk the safety of myself or the children in my class, so I did not attempt to speak to him about consequences or making good choices while I waited for Section 47(3)(b) to come and get him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \* Threatening behaviour towards staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were engaged in a physical altercation with another student\*You verbally abused staff trying to offer you help and assistance\*You directed abusive language at the Deputy Principal and other staff\*You threatened to stab the

Section 47(3)(b) of the R Officer for Section 4 Students with a pair of scissors that you were holding

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you chose to open a pair of scissors and push them into a classmate's side causing the classmate to become upset
- \*you refused to leave your class when your teacher asked to go to the Student Support Centre
- \*you then chose to walk out of your classroom and yelled "I don't give a Section
- \*you chose to throw furniture in the Student Support Centre
- \*you have contravened our school's code of behaviour which states that "all members of the school community should feel safe"

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw the electronic whiteboard eraser at a boy in the classroom. It missed the boy but hit the wall. The eraser was damaged.

\* You threw a pair of scissors at the same boy. The handles of the scissors hit the boy. You said you did not mean for the scissors to hit the boy.

\* This sort of behaviour is described as major in the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan and does not follow the expectations to be safe, be team members or be respectful.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47 continuously pulled a desk away from a student then threatened her with an opened pair of scissors close to her eyes.
- \* Section 47 refused to follow directions by teacher and administration demonstrating willful non-compliance.
- \* continued to leave the classroom then climbed in and out of the window.
- \* has demonstrated physical aggression against other students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a chair at another student and attempted to seek physical reprisal

\* You responded to the class teacher's attempt to redirect your behaviour by throwing scissors at her and telling her to,

Section 47(3)

\* In line with the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, your actions are considered to have significantly violated the rights of others

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* throwing scissors at the class teacher
- \* damaging school property - gouging holes in the door of the computer room with scissors
- \* You compromised the good order and management of the school
- \* Physically harassed and were physical towards another student - spitting at students and throwing erasers and other objects

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 was in the midst of name calling and disruptive behaviour which has resulted in him getting angry and throwing a pair of scissors which has got another boy in the eye.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 threatened to stab another student with scissors and then grabbed the student by the throat. Section 4 then left the classroom and proceeded to hit the floor boards of the classroom with a large metal bar. Section 4 also climbed a tree and refused to climb down. These incidents are a breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of School Responsible Behaviour Plan in the sections of serious physical aggression, throwing objects and major defiance.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The children were given a sheet to glue into their Section books. One group was watching a short video on my laptop while the other group was gluing in the sheet and reading it. During the time that the second group was watching the video, Section 47 came to me with his arm held out and said, Section cut my arm with this." He held up a blade from a sharpener. I immediately asked Section 47(3)(b) to take both boys straight to the office.

ADDED AFTER INVESTIGATION BY Section 47(3)(b) of

Section was using his scissors in a stabbing motion towards Section 47(3)(b) says that the scissors touched his arm, but did not injure him. Section says that he then cut Section on the arm, but that 'he was only mucking around'. Section said that the blade fell out of his sharpener while he was sharpening his pencil. Section 47(3) arm was treated with antiseptic, and bandaged.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* breaching our schools' GREAT Expectations
- \* behaviour as outlined in the attached Incident Report

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You stood at the top of the stairs screaming and prevented your class from entering their classroom
- \* You took scissors that did not belong to you
- \* You threatened a peer with scissors
- \* You grabbed a peer by the arm and screamed in her face
- \* You continually disrupted your class by walking around the room, screaming and moving desks
- \* You disrupted the whole school parade by calling out inappropriate comments while the Acting Deputy Principal was speaking
- \* You persisted in opening and closing the glass door of the hall despite requests from staff to stop, resulting in disruption to the whole school parade
- \* You took your shoes off, threw them over the school fence, then left the school grounds without permission to retrieve your shoes

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In the classroom during second session, [Section 47(3)] swore at [Section 47(3)] and repeatedly teased her. [Section 47(3)] refused to follow staff directions to stop. [Section 47(3)] picked-up a chair and repeatedly hit [Section 47(3)] and punched him in the face. Both students had to be restrained. During the incident, [Section 47(3)] grabbed a pair of scissors and had to be restrained from going after [Section 47(3)].

(refer to attached statement)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You repeatedly hit another student on the head with a chair.
- \*You repeatedly punched another student in the face whilst you held his hair with your other hand.
- \*Throughout the incident, you repeatedly yelled obscene language and screamed.
- \*You repeatedly failed to follow directions from staff to stop and had to be restrained to stop you from causing serious harm.
- \*Your behaviour was a serious breach of the "Be Safe" rule and caused a serious disruption to the good order and management of the school.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You repeatedly swore at and harassed another student, despite redirections from staff.
- \*Your behaviour provoked a serious incident in which the other student hurt you.
- \*When you were upset, you grabbed a pair of scissors and tried to go after the other student. You almost stabbed a staff member in the leg.
- \*You repeatedly threatened to go after the student for "payback" to harm her and damage property.
- \*You repeatedly refused to follow directions from staff and had to be restrained to stop you from hurting yourself or others.
- \*You have failed to follow the "Be Safe" rule.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

throwing sissors, swearing, kicking and scratching staff members.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have not shown respect, responsibility or self-discipline as per our school expectations
- \* You have demonstrated physical misconduct by participating in a physical argument with another student which is contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Policy outlined in your school diary
- \* You admitted that you physically hit, kicked and threw scissors at that student
- \* You admitted that you knew of the Responsible Behaviour Policy and the consequences of failing to comply with this policy

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You cut another student's hair.

\*You said Section 47(3)(b) of the o the teacher who took the scissors from you.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) walked to the door of Section 47(3)(b) of the s room). He knocked on the door and asked politely if he could use the cling wrap, Section 47(3)(b) handed it to him, and she turned her back and continued to pack up the room. Section 47(3)(b) turned to Section 47(3)(b) and said "say Thank-you" Section 47(3)(b) then said "No." (During this time it is believed that Section 47(3)(b) threw a pair of scissors at Section 47(3)(b) leg) Section 47(3)(b) then returned to Section 47(3)(b) and said to Section 47(3)(b) of "someone threw scissors at me". Section 47(3)(b) was bleeding from a wound on the back of his right leg. In the panic Section 47(3)(b) would not sit down and went straight up to A Block where first aid was administered. During this time, Section 47(3)(b) of went into Section 47(3)(b) s room and said "someone threw scissors at Section 47(3)(b) " Instantly, Section 47(3)(b) put her hand up admitting to doing the act. Two seniors from Section 47(3)(b) class escorted Section 47(3)(b) to the office for further consequences.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Your physical assault of a student breaches the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Friday 23/3/12 during period four you became aggressive towards another student in your class.
- \* You threw scissors at the student, followed by several pencils.
- \* You were clearly instructed to stop and to sit down, but you refused.
- \* You lunged at the students but were stopped by teachers getting in your way.
- \* You were instructed to move to the cool down room but you refused to follow clear directions.
- \* You had to be restrained from hitting this other student.
- \* You then started to walk off, saying that you were going home.
- \* You were escorted to your carer's vehicle parked outside school.
- \* You entered the vehicle, but then moved and exited by another door.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* You put your own safety at great risk by running out onto Section 47(3)(b) of the with total disregard for traffic.

\* I refer you to the school's responsible behaviour plan for students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) and Section 47(3) were chasing each other around the classroom. Section 47(3)(b) asked them to stop or their name would be written on the board. Section 47(3) continued to run around the room. He knocked Section 47(3) over and she dropped her pizza on the floor. Section 47(3) got angry when the teacher wrote his name on the board. Section 47(3) threatened to hit Section 47(3). The teacher intercepted and Section 47(3) called the office. Section 47(3) called Section 47(3) a 'fat, ugly' Section 47(3)(b) of Section 47(3) threw a pair of scissors, pencils and tables at other students. Section 47(3) was hit with a table. While the students were being evacuated Section 47(3) started to use the metre ruler to hit people as they left the room.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You physically assaulted another student
- \*You became physically aggressive and upturned desks
- \*You verbally abused a staff member
- \*You deliberately intimidated and threatened the safety of another student



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened the safety of another student by threatening to harm them with scissors.
- \* You threatened the safety of your class mates and teachers by throwing a chair and scissors across the room.
- \* **Section 47(3)(b) of** School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states , ' Students who engage in very serious problem behaviours such as major violent physical assault ,..., can expect to be recommended for exclusion from school following an immediate period of suspension' (page 5)

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened the safety of another student by threatening to harm them with scissors
- \* You threatened the safety of your class mates and teachers as they needed to intervene between you and the other student

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states, ' Students who engage in very serious problem behaviours such as major violent physical assault...can expect to be recommended for exclusion from school following an immediate period of suspension' (page 5)

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You:

- \* held a pair of scissors near another student's head
- \* waved a pair of scissors near another student's neck

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a pair of scissors at another student.
- \* You hit the student in the back of the legs with the scissors
- \* As a result of your actions the student required First Aid assistance to stop the bleeding to the wounds.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section became angry and threw a desk and chair in the classroom. Section threw scissors towards his teacher. Section actions required the students to be removed from the classroom. At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies a major behaviour as one that significantly violates the rights of others, puts self or others at risk of harm and requires administration intervention.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 23/03/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section came to my office at approx 10.15am. He immediately told me that he had threatened Section 47(3)(b) of the with scissors. Section took a pair of Section handled scissors out of his pocket and handed them to me. I asked him what he did. Section stood up and held the scissors with blade pointing out up against his head. Section said he made a loud, grrrr, noise while pointing the blades at the student. Section said the boy ran away -like a sooky girl crying.

A Teacher Aide Section 47(3)(b) came into my office at that point confirming the incident. She wrote an incident report. I asked Section why he made the threat. He said that Section 47(3)(b) thinks he is so good, he annoys me, he is always saying things like he owns the school. Section asked if he would be expelled. He then said, If you suspend me I am gonna stab someone cause I want to get expelled. I said that it was not up to me. Section then said, I could just go and stab someone, you could not stop me. I have got two people in mind. One that punched me in the head, Section 47(3)(b) of the and another one. I am not going to tell you who it is. One that annoys me and one I do not like. I have not decided which one I am going to get yet.

At this point, I phoned Deputy Section 47(3)(b) to assist. I asked Section not to leave my office. He refused and went out to the courtyard and started riding on the trolley. The office ladies told him to get off. I asked the office ladies to close the window and not speak to him as they may escalate the situation. I asked them instead to call his carer which they did. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information Principal Section 47(3)(b) talked to the carer and said she needed to come to the school ASAP. Section then started walking around near the office ignoring my instructions to stay put. He went to the drink bubbler and hid in the bush at one stage. Section was then seen down at the large Section 47(3)(b) building. I called to Section to come back. He refused and ran off around the back of the building. By the time I arrived, some of the teachers had locked their windows and doors as they were worried that Section had come back to see the student he had threatened. Deputy, Section 47(3)(b) teacher Section 47(3)(b) and I walked around the Section 47(3)(b) of the Centre and Section 47(3)(b) block looking for Section Teacher Section 47(3)(b) said that Section had tried to enter the building. The couple of times that I was in talking distance, I asked Section to stop but he refused my instructions each time.

Section eventually walked back up to the main office. Once there, he continued to disobey my instructions to sit down, instead he walked in and out of the office and pushed the moving trolley down the path saying he did not want to get into lots of trouble so I get expelled. Staff had to remove students from the office in case Section's behaviour escalated. Section then walked out to the front of the school. I asked the Principal, Deputy and Section to assist. Section 47(3)(b) of the Section 47(3)(b) found Section hiding in the bushes and convinced Section to come to the office. Once in the office Section said he would not go home. The police or whoever can do whatever they like but I am not going home.

The carer arrived and asked Section to leave with her. He refused. The Principal was asked to assist. Section refused the requests of 3 staff members and his carer to leave the school. The Principal told Section she would call the Police to assist. Section said he did not care. Section then started talking about Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c stated he was going to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information Immediately after saying this Section suddenly said he would leave. It appeared as though if he had a realisation of a good reason to go home now. Section made the threats towards Section 47(3)(b) in front of the carer, myself and the Principal. Section left with the carer. The Principal then called the police to say we no longer needed their assistance. The whole incident took place from 10am to 12.15pm.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Your threatening behaviour and refusal to follow staff instructions constitutes conduct prejudicial to good order and management of the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threatened another student with scissors\*

You refused to comply with directions from members of staff\*

You were back answering staff\*

You breached pp 1, 2,3, 7 & 8 of the school's Behaviour Plan



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\*Refused to complete Section activity

\*Wrote fail all over activity

\*Given time to think about behaviour and alternatives to complete the activity elsewhere

\*Scissors at teacher and said Section 47

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You swore at, and behaved in a threatening way towards your teacher

\*Your behaviour was a Level 3 Major behaviour as per the School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 has been spoken to about her inappropriate and defiant behaviour.

On Friday, she has picked up a pair of scissors and thrown them onto the ground during a temper outburst. This was in response to a teacher direction. The scissors have bounced up and hit a peer's leg.

Our School Behaviour Plan outlines Being Safe and Respectful to all.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

9:00-9:05 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] threw scissors across the classroom in the attempt to stick them into the movable pin board.

The scissors struck [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] below and beside her left eye lacerating her cheek. Students rushed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] from the classroom.

The teacher [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was returning to the classroom from the library where he was fixing ICT issues for online [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] lessons when he met the student group. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was taken upstairs and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was sent to sit outside the office.

9:05-9:20 First Aid was applied and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] supervised the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] group whilst both First Aid and investigation was carried out.

9:25. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info]'s mother was notified and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was made comfortable in the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] area awaiting [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] (mum) return.

9:30 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was instructed to start an apology letter in the library under the supervision of [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] whilst further investigations were carried out. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] remained in seclusion to write a letter.

10:20-10:25 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] returned to pick-up [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info]

11:40 ARD [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was contacted and informed of the situation.

11:50 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was notified of his suspension. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info]

12:10 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] carers were notified.

12:40-1:00 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info] was picked up from school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Actions resulting in substantial physical injury to other students.
- \* Disregard for other's safety.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted to making a threatening statement and approaching another student with scissors, putting them near this student's face
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Code. You have failed to show respect for yourself or for others in the school community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section** refused to wear a hat at play time and when asked to do so, he picked up a large stick and became more non-compliant and it had to be taken off him due to the sharpness of the stick

\* He then became verbally abusive to the Teacher-Aide and was extremely insolent

\* After this episode, he found it difficult to settle and control his own behaviours, and in anger chased two classmates with a pair of scissors in the classroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Friday 27 April a phone call came through to office regarding a student threatening safety of others through misconduct involving an object. The Deputy Principal arrived at the class to remove the student. The teacher informed the Deputy Principal that scissors were intentionally thrown into the fan, after repeated instruction to put the scissors down. The student left the classroom as directed by the Deputy Principal accusing the teacher of being a racist calling out "you just want to keep the black man down". These behaviours are a breach of the School Responsible Behaviour Plan's expectations regarding respect, safety and learning.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student on the hand with a ruler
- \* You threw and hit another student on the shoulder with a pair of scissors

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was outside the Section playing with two other students. Section 47(3)(b) and Section were playing cricket. Section 47 got the ball and Section asked him if he could have it back. Section 47 refused then ran off with it. Section again asked Section 47 if he could have the ball, then Section 47 hit Section in the cheek with a plastic golf putter. Section 47 then dropped the bat and ball and ran off. Section 47 ran towards the front gate and left the school grounds. He ran towards the road and then ran onto the road near the bus zone. Section staff then restrained Section 47 to stop him from running in front of on coming traffic. Section staff then escorted Section 47 back to the Section. He grabbed scissors, tipped over a table and tipped over 3 chairs in the Section. He then picked up a fourth chair ready to throw it. Section staff stepped in and took the chair off Section 47 and held Section 47 for safety reasons. Section 47(3) walked into the room and Section 47 calmed down. Section 47's mum was then contacted to come and collect him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You used physical aggression towards another student by hitting them in the face with a plastic golf putter.
- \* You used physical aggression towards another student by slamming their head into the ground and then pinning him down.
- \* You refused to follow teachers instructions.
- \* You left the school grounds without permission and you ran onto the road.
- \* You tipped over furniture in the Section including chairs and tables.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw scissors at staff and hit a teacher on the leg with them.
- \* You grabbed a teacher's stomach and pinched her.
- \* You threatened to hurt staff with scissors. You said 'I am going to stab you'.
- \* You hit and kicked 2 staff members.
- \* You attempted to bite and scratch staff members.
- \* You refused to follow your teachers directions.
- \* You threw books, magazines and a glue stick at teachers.
- \* You used inappropriate language towards staff and told them to 'shut up'.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported by [Section 47(3)(b)] (teacher on duty) that [Section ] had stolen [Section 47(3)] lunch [Section ] punched her twice and kicked her. When spoken to, he pushed [Section 47] and ran away from the teacher, refusing to follow [Section ]'s directions.

After the break, [Section ] came into the class quite calmly. Whilst on the carpet, [Section ] started to peel the tape off the floor. The teacher [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A] asked that he stop this and move back. At first he refused, then said he would move after he fixed his shoe. The teacher asked again [Section ] then chose to throw his shoe across the classroom. [Section ] started to take paper and books off the shelves and throw them onto the floor, teacher attempted to re-direct [Section ]. He ignored the teacher and continued to gather more books, scissors, chairs and threw them across the classroom, endangering other students in the process. Teacher had to move the class and vacate the area due to [Section 4]s behaviour. DP and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A] removed [Section ] from the class and escorted him to [Section ]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were previously warned of the consequences of this behaviour
- \* You refused to follow adult directions
- \* You physically contacted another student
- \* You have been previously suspended for similar behaviour
- \* Of the serious nature of your behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(1)s behaviour has been unacceptable. He is being suspended for teasing another student and then chasing after that student with 2 pairs of scissors, and for throwing a chair at a classroom door.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Classroom teacher, [Section 47(3)(b) of the] presented to me a pocket knife that [Section] had brought to school. [Section] admitted that the pocket knife was in his bag but said that he did not know it was in his bag and when he had pulled his jumper out of his bag to put a note in his bag that it fell out of the jumper. Student, [Section 47(3)], reported to the classroom teacher that [Section] was outside the room telling others he had a pocket knife. Student, [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] said that [Section] was telling and showing other students that he had a pocket knife and that he opened it up to show them the knife and the scissors. When [Section 4] questioned [Section] about the pocket knife, he produced it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You brought a prohibited item onto the school grounds.

You alerted other students to the fact that you had a pocket knife.

You were acting in an intimidatory fashion with a younger student and were uncooperative with staff when they were dealing with you

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section** went up to another student in the classroom and placed a pair of scissors near his neck in a threatening manner. When asked if the other student did anything both **Section** and the other student involved said nothing had happened prior.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have breached our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

\*By your own admission you have used an object to threaten the welfare of another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) refused to follow his program of instruction. Instead he scribbled through his spelling book, tore up a worksheet and cut it to pieces with a pair of scissors. Section 47(3) refused to go to a buddy class and began screaming and threw a desk down in the corridor. Four other class teachers came to investigate the disturbance as well as the DP who was responding to a call from the class teacher. Section 47(3) stated that he was angry because he had wanted to go on class Section, but had been too late to pay.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You breached the school Code of Behaviour relating to Effort by refusing to participate in your program of instruction and destroying you own and school property. You further breached the school Code of Behaviour as it relates to Safety by throwing a desk forcibly along the corridor while screaming and yelling. Your actions disturbed the operation of four other classes as well as your own.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a pair of scissors in the classroom
- \* You hit Section 47(3)(b) with a toy snake
- \* You kicked Section 47(3)(b) of
- \* You tipped over desks and chairs
- \* You refused to follow directions and ran away from staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a pair of scissors in the classroom
- \* You hit Section 47(3)(b) with a toy snake
- \* You kicked Section 47(3)(b)
- \* You tipped over desks and chairs
- \* You refused to follow directions and ran away from staff



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Threw scissors at another student injuring him.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Threatening a teacher with a pair of scissors.

Disruptive behaviours.

Calling out in class.

Not doing his school work.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have taken a pair of scissors and threatened another student in your class by moving them toward her neck area. This caused that student and others in the classroom to be feeling scared and frightened
- \* You interfered with the phone while the teacher was contacting the office in relation to this matter.
- \* When being spoken to by the Deputy Principal, you told him to "go away and leave me alone or I will punch you in the face".

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You flicked a pair of scissors dangerously in front of another student's face.
- \*You repeatedly ignored teacher's instruction throughout the day.
- \*You were spitting water at students and pushing students at lunch time.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension                      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 punched Section 4 in the head. Then proceeded to obtain a scissors from in the classroom and stood on a chair wanting to stab Section with it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Continued defiance and failing to follow simple instructions from a teacher, Threatening verbal abuse of a teacher and students, Continued disruption to own and other student's learning.

Violence and Assault, Throwing objects and threatening others.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section reported to me that he used scissors in a cutting motion towards a student.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Misconduct involving an object in the classroom.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were part of a large group of Section 47(3)(b) boys who were playing touch/bear hug football on the oval before school
- \*You were caught, and called 'Held'. Another boy denied this, and an argument erupted
- \*You then punched him in the head, and kicked the football at him
- \*You then went to the classroom, took some scissors and chased the boy you punched
- \*The Deputy Principal was alerted, and caught you - taking the scissors immediately
- \*You then be he became angry once more - running off - you went back to the classroom, and got another pair of scissors and went off in search of the same boy
- \*You then calmed down, and waited at the office until collected

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) have been annoying each other verbally during class, consequently, both boys have separated. Before leaving the class for morning tea Section 47(3)(b) had scissors pointed at Section 47(3)(b) head and yelled "I'll stab you ya Section 47(3)(b) then threw the scissors across the room. (Not in the direction of anyone).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were verbally abusive to a student
- \* You were physically threatening towards a student
- \* You failed to follow the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were unsafe by continually attacking another student with a pair of scissors, as well as pulling his hair and punching him.
- \* You refused to follow staff instructions.
- \* You were already on Step 4 for ongoing misbehaviour.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physically threatened student using scissors by placing them on the student's face next to their eye.

Left classroom without supervision and refused to follow teacher and GO's directions.

Did not follow our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students including:

- \* Take responsibility for your own behaviour and learning
- \* Demonstrate respect for yourself, other school community members
- \* Behave in a manner that respects the rights of others including the right to learn
- \* Co-operate with staff and others in authority

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You cut another student with your scissors

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In Section 47 tidy tray, a toy was found that came out of the teacher's prize box. Teacher spoke to him. Section 47 then continuously moved from desk to desk taking other children's belonging - glue, scissors, colours. He then snatched other child's felts and knocked the glue from the desk after the student stated that Section 47 couldn't use his things. Then during Section 47 he threw a construction cube around the room. He was asked to stop three times. He then threw it at the shelf and it hit a child.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* had stolen items from the teacher's prize box in his desk
- \* continually disturbing other's learning by taking their belonging
- \* snatched and threw a child's belonging when they refused to allow him to use them
- \* threw a construction cube around the room resulting in hitting a child in the head.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Threw a pair of scissors at another student causing an injury

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened students with scissors
- \* You refused to leave the classroom

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* Walked up behind another student who was at their bag and cut of some of their hair with scissors.
- \* Was asked to remain in the office area until the end of the second lunch break. Explained that he would be let out for a break once everybody else had gone back into class - left the office within minutes of the start of the break and didn't return.
- \* Went with Section class Section 47(3)(b) to Section 4 carnival happening off the school grounds. Directed to leave by Section  
Section 47(3) eventually did so.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You wilfully refused to follow instructions by staff members
- \* You cut another student's hair

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

This morning (31-5-2012) [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s mother came up to speak to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] about [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] having cuts on their arms from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] also had cuts on her leg which were inflicted by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] during the previous school day.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] says that during the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] lesson she left the classroom (without permission) and went to the toilet. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] followed not long after. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] says that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] wanted to cut something into her leg and that she threatened to not be her friend anymore if [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] didn't let her. So [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] let her and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] used a blade from a sharpener to cut her name [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] into [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s leg. They returned to class and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] did not tell anybody about it. Not long after [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] went to a session with the guidance counsellor but did not inform her either.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] states that it was [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s idea. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] told her to cut her leg, and that she said "Just do it, I'm not scared".

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]'s mother had already been called in to discuss a previous incident and we also discussed this incident with her. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] was sent home for the rest of the week.

Further discussion with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] brought up that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] When I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] about this she said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] with scissors and a friend had cut [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] with a sharpener blade. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] physically harmed another student using the blade of a sharpener to carve her name into the girl's leg.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Whilst in the undercover area the teacher aide observed [Section] And [Section] beginning to argue. As this was becoming physical he got in between them. [Section] was very upset over something that [Section] had been teasing him about [Section] fist struck [Section] albeit a glancing connection. As the aide attempted to guide [Section] away from the fight he pushed back past him and pick something off the ground, hiding it in his pocket. The aide demanded he showed what it was, [Section] refused. [Section] complied and pulled out a very sharp pair of scissors [Section] claimed he had brought them to school as a joke.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You punched another student

\*You brought a pair of tweezers to school with the intention of using them as a weapon

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physically pushing a teacher.
- \* Trying to assault a student with a weapon (scissors).
- \* Throwing furniture and classroom items around the room.
- \* Swearing at the teacher.
- \* Failing to comply with the Code of School Behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 06/06/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) - I entered Section 47(3) room and saw Section was pulling on some sticky tape. Two other students were pulling on the other end. The Section teacher told me Section was not listening and I told him "You need to come to my thinking table now Section" Section said "I will not go" and ran out of the door. I called after him that I would need to call Section 47(3) now. I walked into the middle planning room to call Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - was working in there with a student. As I picked up the phone and dialled Section 47(3) number Section came in and attempted to push down the button and cancel the call. I picked up the phone to get it out of his reach. The call did not connect and Section then attempted to pull the phone cord out of the wall. I told him "I will need to ring Section 47(3) now mate." I tried to call Section but his number was engaged. Section became more agitated and moved around the room. He picked up some scissors and tried to stab a panda toy on the table. He opened the scissors and this is when I turned my back to dial Section 47(3) number. When I turned back around I saw Section throw the open scissors at the books next to him Section 47(3) took her student and herself out of the room and Section threw the scales on the table causing them to break into pieces. He then threw the container of marbles. I was able to connect the call to Section 47(3) and Section again attempted to pull the phone out of my hands and pull the cord out of the wall. After I hung up from Section 47(3)(b) of I picked up some marbles and said "I'm so angry." I remained calm and faced him. He took two of the marbles and threw them at my leg. At this point I raised my voice and said "you do not throw things at teachers." Section turned away from me and ran out of the back door. Section 47(3) then appeared through the back door and took over.

The Section teacher Section 47(3) told me he had been fine in Section but had become upset when she asked another child to pack away the game he had been playing because he was not packing it away. After his happened he became upset and hid behind the board. The other children commented to her, but she asked them to ignore him Section then ripped a nearby poster and began wrapping sticky tape around a chair. When he moved away from the chair Section 47(3) asked one of the girls to remove the tape and Section then came back to the chair in attempt to stop the girl. This is when I entered the room.

This morning Section came into the room with Section 47(3) who is visiting from Section 47(3). Yesterday he also came with her and was fine when she left, but this morning he was clinging and did not want her to go. I tried to distract Section by telling him he was getting the award on parade but he became shy and said he would not go to parade. I took his hand so Section 47(3) could leave and attempted to move him into the middle room to talk to Section 47(3)(b) but Section then ran away from me saying he wanted to leave with Section 47(3). Once he exited the POD I told him if he ran away I would need to call Section 47(3) and he stopped. He said he would not come in, would not come to parade. He became upset and came into our eating area. I came inside the POD to talk to Section 47(3)(b) teacher and kept an eye on Section through the window. He remained outside. After a few minutes I noticed that he was gone and went outside to check. Section 47(3)(b) found him inside the POD. He was hiding in my classroom behind a door and was refusing to go to parade. Section 47(3) did a deal with Section 47(3)(b) that he may stay with her as long as he was doing work.

Section 47(3)(b) - I was called to Section POD as Section had taken off. Section 47(3) and I attempted to bring Section back into the POD, but he refused to listen and ran away from us. He left the school grounds, ran across the front and back into the Section 47(3) playground. He then continued to run away from either of us as we approached. Section then took off his shoes and threw them at me. He eventually stopped running and hid under the play equipment, both Section 47(3) and I observed until mum arrived.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were previously warned of the consequences of this behaviour
- \* You refused to follow adult directions
- \* You have been previously suspended for similar behaviour

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* The serious nature of your behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 12/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students reported that Section 47(3) was using scissors in an aggressive manner.

Section had held a pair of scissors up to Section 47(3)(b) of the neck and held him by his shirt and said 'your my hostage'.  
Section also threatened two other students by standing behind them acting like he was going to cut their hair off, he was also making stabbing actions behind the two students' backs.

Section was asked to go straight to buddy room immediately, and I also called Section 47(3)(b) of t immediately about the situation.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On June 8 you engaged in misconduct \*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of a suspension with a proposal for exclusion under the Act. \*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of Incident Thursday 7th of June 2012

While sitting in Section eating lunch at first break, I was alerted to a group of students moving up from Section Block area towards Section Block. I ran out the door and a student was standing there, looking towards the oval past the Tuckshop. I asked the student what was going on and he said "a kid has a knife and is going to stab someone". At that point I saw Section 47 run out from between Section Block and the Tuckshop heading to the oval. In his right hand he had a pair of scissors, which he was holding up high while running towards the oval. I sprinted up behind him and "shadowed" him for a second before securing his right hand with the scissors and taking them off him.

I then escorted Section 4 to Section 47(3)(b) of the office holding onto his hand where I sat Section 4 down and let him settle for a bit as he was very agitated and upset. Section asked him what he was doing and he replied that he was going to stab Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. He was asked why he wanted to do that and he said because Section 47 told him Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information. At this stage we explained to Section 47 that it was unacceptable to be running around school with scissors, threatening to stab other students. Section then went to get Section 47(3)(b) of from the office and I stayed with Section 47.

I continued to settle him down by asking if he had any plans for the upcoming holidays and he started telling me that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to p was looking forward to seeing family. At this point Section arrived with Section and Section 4 was asked to go to the office with Section 4.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Disobedience where you have repeatedly failed to follow the rules and expectations set out in the Section 47(3)(b) of the School's Code of Responsible Behaviour Plan.

\* Physical misconduct where you have threatened to stab another student with a pair of scissors.

\* Conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co where you have displayed highly threatening behaviour towards another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 15/06/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

#### Incident Details:

The office received a phone call from the class teacher that **Section 47(3)** was refusing to follow teacher directions, refusing to start any work and generally disrupting other students in the class. I went to the room and asked **Section 47(3)(b)** to come out with me. As I guided him from the room, he kicked over a dividing panel and a desk and was swearing. Outside the room, he continued to swear as well as stab me repeatedly with his pencil. He eventually calmed and accompanied me to **Section 47(3)**'s office. This incident is a culmination of a number of incidents (as noted below) in the previous week.

**Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI** refused to engage in the class **Section 47(3)** activity (see teacher notes). Despite re-direction from his teacher, he continued to disrupt the lesson. He was seen to throw his scissors at the front of the room and continued to be disruptive. For the safety of others, the class teacher escorted him from the room. He resented being removed and scratched the teacher on the hand. He subsequently came to the office with me and discussed the issue. I asked **Section 47(3)(b)** to ask his mother to come and see me when she picked up the children after school. When his mother did not come in, I rang her at 4:10pm. and 4:20pm., but received no answer.

**Section 47(3)** I received a message late in the day that **Section 47(3)** had poked someone with a pin. This incident was not investigated the next day and no details are known.

**Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI** had a playground incident with **Section 47(3)** where he refused to follow teacher direction. After first break **Section 47(3)(b)** refused to commence work in class. I attended his class and was able to assist him to get started. After second break **Section 47(3)(b)** did not return to class. I searched the grounds and found him near the **Section 47(3)(b)** Covered Area. I assisted him to return to class and get started on his work.

**Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI** was refusing to start his reading. I sat with him and he read to me. At 12:55pm. I received a call from **Section 47(3)(b)** that **Section 47(3)(b)** was refusing to go to the PORTAL. I went to the room and escorted him to the PORTAL. He was compliant and went in and settled with the remainder of the class.

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

You were refusing to follow directions, refusing to start any work and generally disrupting other students in the class. \*  
**Section 47(3)(b)** attended and guided from the room. You kicked over a dividing panel and a desk and commenced swearing. \*Outside the room, you continued to swear.\*You stabbed **Section 47(3)(b)** repeatedly with your pencil breaking his skin and scratching sufficiently to cause bleeding.\*You tore **Section 47(3)(b)**'s shirt sufficiently that he had to go home to change clothes.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During form, after moving class from [Section] to avoid [Secti] misconduct, have been relocated to [Section] While in the workshop, [Section 47] picked up a pair of scissors from the bench behind me that I had been using earlier in the morning. While reading the notices [Section 47] opened them up and held the open blade against the back of [Section 47(3)(b) of] s neck. I asked [Section 47] to move away from [Section 47] immediately and bring the scissors to me. [Section 47] didn't think it was a serious matter, as he didnt think he had placed the blade on his neck. However, after checking on [Section 47] I noticed a graze on [Section 47] s neck. After form I spoke with [Section 47] about his attitude and behaviour, and to meet me back in [Section] at first break for a detention.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You made inappropriate contact with a fellow student with a potentially dangerous object
- \* Your actions are a serious breach of workplace health and safety



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section 47(3)** Teacher had asked **Section 47(3)** to discontinue the inappropriate behaviour in the classroom. Started with the taking of **Section 47(3)** s hat and teacher asked her to stop. **Section 47(3)** laughed and said "No" to teacher and refused to come to teacher. **Section 47(3)** left the room and hung around the stairs outside. Teacher ignored her behaviour but monitored her. **Section 47(3)** then presented back into the classroom after about 5 mins and began to display physical and aggressive behaviours to others and property damage. Teacher next door called for support from Deputy and Principal as behaviours were escalating.

Behaviours exhibited were-

- \* cutting up peers sticker charts
- \* cutting up students "Student of the Week" certificates
- \* writing inappropriate and explicit language **Section 47(3)** on whiteboards
- \* scrunching up teachers notepad
- \* holding a pair of scissors (open) to the throat of a student
- \* holding a chair up to strike a student
- \* grabbing glasses from a child's face
- \* calling the Principal an **Section 47(3)** in the presence of the class
- \* attempting/threatening to strike the Deputy Principal with a stick
- \* threatening to throw a cement "rock" at the Principal
- \* kicking another student in the leg outside of the classroom after 3pm

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Your inappropriate behaviours exhibited towards fellow classmates, staff and the Principal and Deputy Principal were totally unacceptable. The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan would clearly indicate that the range of behaviours exhibited by you are Major inappropriate behaviours and are not acceptable at this school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) came into the kitchen to advise Section 47(3)(b) that Section 47(3)(b) was antagonising the other students in the café. Section 47(3)(b) asked Section 47(3)(b) to sit at his desk for some 'cool down' time. Section 47(3)(b) sat at his desk but refused to discuss the problem with Section 47(3)(b). Section 47(3)(b) advised Section 47(3)(b) he was welcome to go outside if he didn't want to be with other students. Section 47(3)(b) declined.

Sometime later Section 47(3)(b) was seen by Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) to be making paper planes and throwing them through the air. Section 47(3)(b) spoke to Section 47(3)(b) around the safety issues regarding paper planes. Section 47(3)(b) ignored him. Section 47(3)(b) asked the other students to pick up the planes to help Section 47(3)(b) but they then proceeded to sharpen a ruler edge with a pair of scissors. Again Section 47(3)(b) ignored his instruction to cease. As Section 47(3)(b) approached the desk Section 47(3)(b) threw the ruler at Section 47(3)(b) head hitting him close to the eye.

Section 47(3)(b) evacuated the room of staff and students at this point as Section 47(3)(b) was escalating. Section 47(3)(b) was throwing pens, rulers and the cubed pen holders smashing them against the wall. During this time Section 47(3)(b) started to plunge the scissors onto his upper hand breaking skin. Section 47(3)(b) asked for the scissors but Section 47(3)(b) grabbed them in a stabbing stance and Section 47(3)(b) proceeded to back out of the room. Eventually Section 47(3)(b) threw the scissors across the room.

When Section 47(3)(b) advised Section 47(3)(b) that that a phone call home had to be made he decided to throw the chair across the room hitting the laptop on Section 47(3)(b) desk. At this point Section 47(3)(b) asked Section 47(3)(b) to call for the G.O. Section 47(3)(b) whom Section 47(3)(b) seemed to have a good rapport with. Section 47(3)(b) could not get Section 47(3)(b) to calm. Section 47(3)(b) was asked by Section 47(3)(b) to come over and evaluate the situation as the carers could not be contacted.

When Section 47(3)(b) arrived Section 47(3)(b) had chosen to clean the room.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were bullying other students using your physical size as a form of intimidation.
- \* You deliberately damaged school property.
- \* You intentionally threw a ruler across the room hitting a teacher on the head, almost hitting an eye.
- \* You wrote profanity on school property in permanent ink.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During class [Section 47(3)(b) of the Education Act 1980] threw scissors and rubbers at [Section 47(3)(b)]. He also made inappropriate gestures to [Section 47(3)(b)]. At lunch time [Section 47(3)(b)] pushed [Section 47(3)(b)] into the tree and hit him with his shoe. It hit his back and left a large red welt. [Section 47(3)(b)] went to the office in a distressed state and was treated with an ice pack. [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] were also involved in the incident as onlookers and were siding with [Section 47(3)(b)].

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You hit another student in the back with a shoe.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a pair of scissors at another student.
- \* The scissors penetrated the students back causing a minor cut.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the start of the lesson when i ask him to sit down he refuse to listen what i say. Section keep say some bad words to other classmate.

Afterward Section call him his nickname that make Section unhappy, couse Section very angry and get the scissors from his pencil case and put the scissors to Section neck and threaten him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have threaten students with a weapon, and you have assaulted a staff member.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

When working with teacher aide he hit her when running out of the room hard in the stomach. He climbed up on benches and kicked on glass. Tried to open louvres. After adult support came down and then had 1:1 support from teacher to remain on track. Even with this support and on computer **Section** accused student beside of swearing at him (which 2 adults less than a metre away did not hear). Was turning to adults at times and pulling aggressive faces and making "scary cat noises and facial expressions". This was defused by humour. At lunch time found triangle and banged it. Was escalating and then started stirring up another student. Refused to let adults move other student out of the room. Then when student was out of the room was angry with adults and tried to get to other student in other room. Went into out of bounds areas and pushed past adults. Picked up scissors and threatened to stab HOSES with scissors- were removed by adults. Ran outside and was allowed to move away by adults watching at a distance. Jumped up and pulled branch from tree- ran at teachers and threw it at them then ran towards **Section** moving towards other students. **Section** was used and we started to move **Section** back to **Section**. He dropped to ground, kicked adults and adults waited until he was ready to move. Adults held onto **Section**'s wrists to stop him from running away or hurting adults. His wrists became red from him twisting and pulling. Adults did not hold firm grip. **Section** was moved into quiet room. He hit teacher in face and tried kicking and hitting. Threatened HOSES and would not let her leave the quiet room. Mother arrived after a few minutes, calmed **Section** then took him home.

Suspended 3 days.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

**Section 4** was unsettled all day, culminating in exiting building, running away, pulling branch off tree, threatening staff with branch and then throwing branch at staff and running back towards students who were on morning tea break. **Section** hit and kicked staff.

He was also using inappropriate language towards staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Monday July 30th 2012, following Second Break, you refused to leave the classroom despite Section 47(3)(b) having to attend Playground Duty.

You were highly aggressive and verbally abusive towards Section 47(3)(b) and used a pair of scissors and a compass as a weapon to threaten staff.

You approached three staff members several times, slashing at them with the scissors and compass.

You verbally threatened to 'kill' and 'hurt' staff members and students.

You destroyed school property and personal property belonging to Section 47(3)(b) and students.

You displayed highly unsafe behaviour climbing in and out windows, on furniture and ledges.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday 24 July whilst at your Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Course at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act you threatened Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to with a large cooks' knife.

\*When you were requested by Section Teacher Section 47(3)(b) of to resolve the incident you are reported to have said "I meant it this time".

\*Following the above incident, on Friday 24 July you were working on Section 47(3)(b) of the clothing and cutting such pictures out to paste into your book.

\* You were instead laughing and showing pictures of women in underwear to another student.

\*When redirected by class teacher, Section 47(3)(b) of to find clothing pictures or go to office and explain your behaviour to principal you are reported to have said "I'm not doing either"

\*When Section 47(3)(b) requested you hand her your scissors you looked at her, then lifted the scissors quickly and snapped them near her hand, and then hid them.

\*Section 47(3)(b) repeated her request for you to make correct choices twice more.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You held a pair of scissors against your neck
- \* You ignored the teachers instruction to stop
- \* You held a pair of scissors against a studnets neck
- \* You ran away form the teahcer
- \* You ignored the teachers directions to return

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) refused to follow instructions. He would not join in with group Section activities. He moved through class warnings and refused to go to time out. He was then told that he needs to come to join his group. He got his scissors and glue, and started to wave the scissors around in other students faces. I sat with him and showed him how to cut safely. He began to cut, but was yelling at another student that he would punch him when hes finished cutting. When the other student moved to the carpet Section 47(1) got up and went over to him and started hitting him, pushing his head into the ground telling him he'll punch him. The other student was earlier told to ignore Section 47(1) and continue with his work, which is what he did. Section 47(1) was not provoked by the other student. I walked over and walked Section 47(1) to the door, sending him to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow teachers instructions
- \* You refused to have time out
- \* You hit another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was on duty [Section 47]

[Section 47(3)(b)] came to enquire about [Section 4] - told [Section 47(3)(b)] as older kids were complaining about [Section 4] swearing and threatening other kids

[Section 47(3)(b)] left to go to [Section 4] to find [Section 4]

I saw [Section 4] in [Section 4] area, arguing with other students, but only briefly.

[Section 4] came to [Section 4] ran after a student [Section 4] (I was unsure whether he was really after [Section 4] at that point, or trying to interrupt the games), but he grabbed [Section 4] around the neck, yelling and threatening to stab him. [Section 4] produced a pocket knife/scissor half and was holding it to [Section 4] throat.

I ran over, stopping a short distance away, telling [Section 4] to let [Section 4] go, while trying to keep other kids away.

[Section 4] let go, yelling and swearing at me and using rude gestures. He then ran after another student [Section 4], threatening to stab him also. [Section 4] kept running and managed to stay away from [Section 4]

[Section 4] ran away, and I called the office on my mobile, relayed the incident to [Section 4] saying I could see [Section 4] on her way to help, but that she would need assistance.

[Section 4] returned to threaten [Section 4] when [Section 4] and a teacher aide arrived to help.

I tried to keep the other kids away from [Section 4], asking [Section 4] to come to me. [Section 4] ran away from the adults, heading towards the gate off the oval, where [Section 4] arrived, and [Section 4] and [Section 4] followed [Section 4] out the gate.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you are in breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students
- \* You verbally abused teaching staff
- \* You physically attacked a student
- \* You threatened other students and staff
- \* You ran away when approached by teaching staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Section threatened and hurt a number of students during second break.
- \*He used a sharp pin brought from home to threaten Section students, chased 3 classmates.
- \*Hethreatened to stab one student, and then threw a pair of scissors at another child.
- \*He punched another student, who was trying to intervene, on her back leaving a mark and setting off an asthma attack.
- \*He ran away from the teacher on duty when asked to talk to him and had to be led by the teacher to the staffroom.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Today Section 4 you were persistently non-compliant with instructions from an adult. You refused to follow instructions, made shooting gestures at staff, banged your fist on the filing cabinet, kicked the table legs, you swore, and spat in the direction of adults. Then you raised your fist and threatened to punch an adult and picked up scissors and used them in a threatening manner towards an adult. When coming to the Office you hit and kicked an adult and attempted to bit them.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 1 August, you engaged in misconduct by throwing a rock and injuring two other students.

Section 47(3)(b)

you engaged in misconduct by leaving the school grounds without permission.

you engaged in disobedience by not following the Head of Campus's instructions to return to class and you hid behind school buildings.

\* Section 47(3)(b) you engaged in misconduct by disturbing your class's learning and then were disobedient by failing to follow your teacher's instructions to go to the 'time-out' room.

\* Section 47(3)(b) you engaged in misconduct by threatening the HOD of Teaching and Learning with a stick and by threatening to 'throw a rock at her head'. You then verbally abused the HOD by calling her a 'white [redacted]'. When the HOD locked the door of the office to protect other students and staff from your threatening behaviours, you engaged in disobedient behaviour by banging on the door in an attempt to get in. You were suspended for these behaviours.

\* Section 47(3)(b) you engaged in disobedient behaviour by jumping out of the window in your classroom and failing to follow the instruction of the HOD of Teaching and Learning to come to the office. You have then returned to your classroom and hit a student in the head with a dustpan. After going to the office with the HOD, you have again failed to follow instructions and returned to the classroom and threatened to stab another student with 6 pairs of scissors before you were partially disarmed by the HOD. You have then thrown three pairs of scissors at your teacher and some students. You then threw stones at the HOD. The Campus staff instigated a 'lock-down' procedure and the Police were called. You were suspended for your behaviours.

\* Section 47(3)(b) you engaged in misconduct by returning to the Campus grounds to fight with another student after you had been suspended earlier that day. You have been disobedient by failing to follow the HOD's direction to leave the school grounds and verbally abusing her. The Police were called to remove you from the grounds.

Section 47(3)(b) of you engaged in misconduct by being late for class, running in and out of the classroom and by knocking on the classroom windows. You were disobedient by disturbing other student's learning and failing to follow your teacher's instructions to continue with your work.

\* You have been suspended for Sec days this year and it has had no impact on your misconduct and disobedience.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) used his scissors to remove a razor blade from a sharpener. He used the razor blade to cut himself and also used the blade to cut another student on the arm. Whilst there was no malice in the act of cutting the other child, Section 47(3)(b) did hurt the other student with the cut.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You used a razor blade from a pencil sharpener to cut yourself and another student.

\*Education Queensland's Code of Behaviour indicates that student are expected to behave in a manner that respects the rights of others.

\*Misconduct of this nature is not acceptable at Section 47(3)(b) of t State School.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section used his scissors to remove a razor blade from a sharpener. He took the razor blade into the playground and cut another student on the upper arm. Whilst there was no malice in the act of cutting the other child, Section did hurt the other student with the cut. Section acknowledged his behaviour.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You used a razor blade from a pencil sharpener to cut yourself and another student.

\*Education Queensland's Code of Behaviour indicates that students are expected to behave in a manner that respects the rights of others.

\*Misconduct of this nature is not acceptable at Section 47(3)(b) of the State School.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were involved in physical misconduct involving an object, by throwing a pair of scissors at your teacher and hitting her computer.

\*You were not following the school's responsible behaviour plan which states that students are to be "safe and respectful learners".

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You ran a pair of scissors across the throat of another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct involving another student
- \* Threatening and chasing a student with scissors
- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of th School Responsible Behaviour Plan and put yourself and others at risk of harm.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47( refused to follow teacher instructions and snatched her library book from her teacher
- \* refused to follow teacher instructions and hid underneath the bean bag in the Student Consultation Room
- \* refused to complete her Thinking Table worksheet appropriately, scribbling all over it
- \* verbally abused the teachers and Deputy Principal screaming 'I hate you, you are a meanie', scream, 'No you can't make me you stupid meanies', cry loudly, and scream 'No' repeatedly.

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest threw objects across the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest Room including chairs, buckets, pencils, pens and large desk sharpeners. She then proceeded to throw these at staff including the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest Teacher and Deputy Principal, injuring the Deputy Principal.

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest physically threatened the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest Teacher with a pair of scissors and the Deputy Principal with a baseball bat

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest spat on the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest Teacher, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest teachers who came to support the Deputy Principal in managing the situation

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest tried to run from the room several times, refusing to follow teacher instructions to sit down

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest kicked, hit and tried to bite the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest Teacher

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest climbed the stairs using the outside of the staircase on the modular and stood on the outside of the platform threatening to jump off

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest refused to sit and calm down, complete her Thinking Mat minute and return to class, therefore refusing to participate in the program of instruction

\* The above list of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest actions demonstrate her failure to Be Safe, Be Respectful and Be A Learner therefore breaking our three school rules

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You went at a student with a pair of scissors and tried to cut his clothes.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You deliberately used a pair of scissors as a weapon to threaten another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section threw a pair of open scissors at another students in response to the student going too close to a pile of sticks had placed together. Section had misinterpreted the students actions and had reacted aggressively, without consideration of potential danger. Section's general behavioural choices in both the playground and classroom have had a significant deterioration since the start of Semester 2.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You reacted to an incident in your classroom inappropriately and aggressively
- \* You threw scissors at another student with the intention of hurting that student
- \* The scissors flew across the room at great force and landed more than 7 metres from where you threw them
- \* You narrowly missed hitting many students, your classroom teacher and the Principal.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You assaulted another student and threatened them with a weapon.
- \* You physically threatened another student with a pair of scissors, placing the blade against their arm causing a red mark.
- \* You verbally threatened to cut the same student.
- \* You punched the student in the arm several times.
- \* Your behaviour required staff to intervene and escort you out of the classroom.
- \* Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \* To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admit that you held a pair of scissors to the throat of one of your classmates.
- \* Your actions are in breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan which values treating others with respect and dignity.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened a staff member with scissors, after stating verbally you wanted to kill a range of people
- \*You threw an apple at another staff member which hit her
- \*You made these people feel unsafe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47

threatened another student with a pair of scissors.

\* At Section 47(3)(b) of the School our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies major behaviours as those that significantly violate the rights of others, puts others or self at risk of harm and require administration intervention.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 22/08/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Classroom Teacher reports [Section 47] was irritable to begin with for no apparent reason, he was highly oppositional and defiant. Teacher asked [Section 47] to read his book but [Section 47] refused. [Section 47] walked around the classroom with scissors in his hand taunting [Section 47]. Teacher rang admin to provide opportunity for [Section 47] to have some quiet time doing a job. [Section 47] refused to go to the office. [Section 47] continued to walk around the classroom knocking student's material off their desks. [Section 47] left the classroom and walked around the garden pulling plants out. [Section 47] returned to the classroom and circled [Section 47] then pulled his chair from under him. Teacher instructed [Section 47] to leave the classroom. [Section 47] kicked the bin and class display, yelled in the teacher's face and went into the garden. Teacher locked the classroom door. [Section 47] tried very hard to open the door. [Section 47] scattered students' school bags from the port racks.

[Section 47] reports that: [Section 47] called me a name which I ignored. [Section 47] then kicked a lunchbox. I asked [Section 47] what was wrong. [Section 47] didn't say anything but he picked up a school bag and threw it at me. The bag hit me on the right shoulder and side of my head. I told him to get lost. [Section 47] picked up another bag and threw it at me and it hit me right in the face. I fell to the ground. I said get a life. I got up and went into the class.

DP reports - DP arrived at the classroom after asking Mum to come in (Mum in the car park). [Section 47] was outside the classroom. DP reminded [Section 47] to keep the problem small. [Section 47] tried to open the locked classroom door. DP asked [Section 47] if he [Section 47(3)(b) of the R]. He said yes. [Section 47] walked through the garden pulling plants out and kicking bark around. Mum arrived and told him to stop it. [Section 47] walked/balanced along the handrails. [Section 47] then hung off the guttering and swung his legs. [Section 47] got back up on the handrails and began kicking the downpipes with significant force. DP left the area so that Mum could take [Section 47] home. DP went to check on [Section 47]. DP spoke to class.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You intentionally threw a school bag that hit another child in the head, twice.
- \* You pulled a chair out from under a student who was seated in that chair.
- \* You deliberately and persistently refused to follow instructions from your Teacher and from the Deputy Principal

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threatened two students with a weapon, namely a pair of scissors, and damaged the property of two other students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* cut the tip of another student's finger, while using the scissors inappropriately.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(3)(b) of the Code of Conduct Level 4 - Dangerous and unsafe behaviour resulting in risk of harm to students and staff.
- \* Threatening another student with scissors.
- \* Persistently refusing to comply with staff directions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You refused to participate in your learning program. \*You threw a pair of scissors at a teacher which hit her in the chest.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Refusal to follow instructions\*Physical threats to adults and students with a pair of broken scissors\*School property vandalism\*Your behaviour is a breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students where students have the right to learn, teachers have the right to teach and all have the right to feel safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 received two warnings as she did not follow directions at lunch and then during Section 4 time. she then refused to read quietly as the rest of the class was. ( which is a daily activity) So she was asked to go to time out. She refused to go to time out so Section 47(3)(b) called the office. As the teacher picked up the phone Section 4 yelled "NO" at her. She got a reader out of the basket and proceeded to rip it up with her hands and teeth. As the class ignored her she threw a chair toward the children. She then proceeded to get the scissors, throw a pair at her teacher and then threw both containers of scissors at the children (hitting one child in the side). She then threw pencils, glue, crayons and containers at her teacher and across the classroom Section 4 was taken to the office by the deputy Section 47(3)(b) spoke with her carer and Section 4 was suspended for 5 days.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your constant lack of willingness to follow directions.
- \* Your lack of respect for staff when to continually yell at them.
- \* Your aggressive behaviour towards students and staff then you threw furniture and equipment at them.
- \* You clearly breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students:
  - \* Be a Learner.
  - \* Be Safe.
  - \* Be Respectful.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section 47(3)(b)** arrived late to **Section 47(3)(b)** today. He was disruptive and non-compliant. He was refusing to put down a pair of scissors, start his work or remove his gum. He stood up and walked to the bin after I became more insistent that he remove it. He pulled some faces whilst there at **Section 47(3)(b)** and she responded in kind. He then took a coin from his pocket and threw it at **Section 47(3)(b)**. It hit her near her temple. I removed him from the room, to be dealt with after I finished the lesson.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You wilfully refused to follow instructions by staff members
- \* You persistently misbehaved in class
- \* You hit another student in the head with a coin

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted that, after a verbal and physical altercation with another student in the classroom, you assaulted this student with scissors
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Code. You have failed to show respect for yourself, for others or for learning and your actions represent a serious threat to the safety of others in the school community

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 04/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section and Section were kicking each other. To the teacher this looked like a game, nothing serious. Section then kicked Section in the privates (this is unconfirmed by any witnesses). Section became angry, picked up a pair of scissors and approached Section swinging the scissors as if to stab Section. The teacher grabbed the scissors of Section as she felt that Section was going to stab Section. DP called. DP arrived and said to Section "time to go home now". Section started swearing and throwing items around the classroom. He started to destroy all of Section's belongings, ripping up books, snapping pencils and rulers and throwing his furniture around the room. Section became physically and verbally aggressive towards the DP. The HOSES arrived. Section was still throwing furniture around the classroom. DP rang mum and she came to the school. Section was throwing furniture against walls and windows. The class next door was evacuated. Section continued to swear at staff. He made a number of death threats towards Section stating that he was going to stab him in the neck as soon as he came back into the class. Section's mum arrived. Section swore at her called her a Section 47(1) Section stating "that I'm going to stab you in your sleep" and started throwing punches. Section 47(1) The verbal abuse continued for several minutes. Section continued to throw furniture around the room and made a variety of threats towards Section and Section. DP asked Mum if it was ok to call the police, mum gave verbal permission. The police were called. The police arrived. The DP made one more attempt to get Section to come to the care to go home. Section came out from under the teacher's desk swung punched and swearing at the DP. The DP pushed Section away once Section continued towards the DP swinging punches. The DP pushed Section on one shoulder spinning him around and placed him in a restraining hold. The HOSES witnessed this and called the police into the room. The police entered and took Section to their car. Section didn't go willingly. Section screamed abuse at the police. He repeatedly kicked and punched the police. The police placed him face first on the ground and restrained him. Mum was there during this procedure. Section was placed in the back of a police car. He kicked the police officer and repeatedly tried to punch him, he kicked the windows and the doors. A second police car was called and Section was transferred to this car (paddy wagon) for his own safety. Mum was present through all of this and was fully supportive of the police action. Mum went in the police car with Section in the back. Section continues to kick the police car and scream abuse at the police.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On September 4, 2012 you engaged in misconduct at the school and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under Chapter 12 Part 4 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006 (QLD). Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards staff and fellow students and have caused significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school. Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it. I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You told a student to do an inappropriate action when you said "Suck my Section

\*You threatened a student with a pair of scissors.

\*You refused to follow the directions of the teacher when she asked you three times to put the scissors down. It was not until she stepped between you and the other student that you complied.

\*You disrupted the class

\*You engaged in actions which were in breach of the values of CARE as outlined in the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan which states that you respect people, property and the environment.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted a student by placing your hands around his throat and attempting to choke him
- \* You physically assaulted another student by kicking him in the leg
- \* You pushed a desk at another student
- \* You threatened to stab a student by getting scissors and moving towards the students with the intent of stabbing him.
- \* As you were moving towards the student with the scissors in your hand, you stated "I'll stab you, "I'll kill you"
- \* After the scissors were removed from your possession you ran from the teacher and grabbed another pair of scissors and again moved to try stab the student
- \* You grabbed a whiteboard marker and attempted to hurt the student using this as a weapon
- \* After these items were removed from you, you ran outside the classroom and grabbed a large stick and then ran back into the classroom attempting to stab the child with the large stick
- \* The teacher had to evacuate the classroom for the safety of the students
- \* You then ran away from the teacher into the school grounds
- \* During all of this, you refused to follow the direct instructions of your teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 13/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was coming out of my room and I saw [Section] with a wooden stick from [Section 47(3)(b)] and he was waving it around. [Section 47(3)] was trying to take it from him. I asked them where they should be and [Section 47] answered "In there " pointing to [Section 47(3)(b)]. I went in and asked [Section 47(3)] if they had been misbehaving in his group. He said that he was concerned about [Section]'s behaviour. [Section] picked up a long pole pointed it and came at me. I told him to leave the room now and go back to class. He went but kicked the door and said "[Section 47] door get out of my way" [Section] came over and asked me if I had heard him. While we were talking [Section] ran back out of the room with a pair of scissors in his hand held up above his head like a stabbing knife and came at me. [Section 47(3)] caught him as he got through the door and held him while I took the scissors from him. [Section] took him outside to talk to him and he told her he wanted me to die.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section] threatened a teacher with a wooden stick, then threatened the same teacher with a pair of scissors held above his shoulder. He had to be restrained by another teacher and the scissors removed from his hand. This behaviour does not meet the standards required in the school behaviour plan for acting safely in school and respecting others.

[Section] used language towards the teacher that was aggressive and threatening. This behaviour does not meet the standards required in the school behaviour plan for respecting others.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

A student said something to Section 4 and Section 4 reacted saying "Shut up you know nothing about my Section 4 family, leave me alone. I've got scissors in my bag and I will get them out and gut you'.

Section 4 got the scissors out and walked towards to the students Section 4 then sat down and stabbed his own bag. Section 4 also had a home made 'weapon' in his bag.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threatened another student.

\*You had a prohibited item at school.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You waved scissors in the direction of another student
- \*You left the classroom without permission
- \*You repeatedly swore and used derogatory language about another student and the school
- \*You were repeatedly insolent towards staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 11/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was unsettled this morning and up and down out of his chair. He was chewing gum and handed it out to other students, he denied having gum in his mouth for a bout 10 minutes. He kept taking objects from students in the room without permission and continued to help himself to the equipment on my desk without permission - when questioned he would say it was his, or 'what equipment' pretending not to have anything even though you could clearly see it in his hands. When asked to return the equipment he would laugh and still denied having anything - this went on several times in the morning. The equipment would then be used to demonstrate a dangerous trick like swining the scissors around on the tip of his finger or poking himself with a broken paperclip. This particular incident took minutes to resolve and he kept saying that he hoped someone got hurt. Section 47 was asked to head to the office at this time (office contacted). Section 4 refused and went to the bin to sharpen a pencil (that he took from my desk). On his return he walked past Section who was working quietly (this was out of his way) and stabbed Section in the arm with a very sharp pencil. Section 4 denied this, even though there was broken skin on Section's arm and it was witnessed by most of the class. Section 47 refused to leave the room but eventually stormed out yelling 'you all eat and sleep in dog sh\*\*'. He returned at the bell to attend supportive play yelling we are all liars and kicking the building.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 was continually disruptive in class using equipment in an unsafe manner, taking objects from other students while wandering around the room. While walking back from the bin Section 4 jabbed another student in the arm with a pencil breaking the skin. Section 4 then used inappropriate language directed towards students and staff.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan by displaying serious and continued unacceptable behaviours

- \* Persistent wilful refusal to comply with instructions and rules
- \* Physical assault of another student and staff members involving objects such as rocks and scissors. This is a level 6 offence under the Responsible Behaviour Plan
- \* Other behaviours that are prejudicial to the good order of the school and its management.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You has a pair of scissors in your hand and hit another student and cut his face
- \*You used offensive and abusive language directed at another student
- \*You jumped out of the classroom window to get a drink
- \*You refused to participate in the class activities and walked around disrupting others from learning
- \*You did not follow your teachers directions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You acted in an unsafe, inappropriate and aggressive manner in your class
- \* You threw scissors at another student with the intention of hurting that student
- \* The scissors flew across the room and assaulted two other students



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a pair of scissors across your classroom
- \* Throwing sharp objects is serious misconduct
- \* The Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that serious misconduct is grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student
- \* You verbally threatened another student whilst holding scissors
- \* You attempted to use an object to physically assault another student
- \* Your refusal to follow directions and the program of instruction resulted in a broken glass window

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw scissors at a student hitting her on the ear.
- \*You kicked a child in the shin causing a bruise.
- \*You threw other objects at children
- \*You pushed children
- \*You kicked the teacher.
- \*You breached the school's behaviour policy.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing a pair of scissors across the classroom causing damage to a wall.
- \* Picking up a chair in anger, threatening to throw it but slamming it down instead.
- \* Refusing to follow instructions and refusing to participate in the lesson.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical violence towards another student (throwing scissors in the classroom)
- \* Verbal abuse of other students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical violence towards another student (throwing scissors in the classroom)
- \* Verbal abuse of other students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow teacher instructions
- \* You threw a pair of scissors hitting the teacher in the foot and a glue stick that missed the teacher
- \* This behaviour is a major breach of the Section 47(3)(b) School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 10 October you threw furniture at staff and around the room endangering yourself and others. You used threatening language and also threatened the principal with scissors. You attempted to urinate on another student.
- \* You breached the section of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with School Rules.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 walked into class after lunch and asked me "Can I please move Miss as I feel unsafe near Section 4". I told him he could and asked him why. Section 4 told me "He threatened me with scissors". I moved the desks away and sat with the two boys, asking Section 4 if he was alright, which he told me he was. Section 47(1) and Section 4 had been 'niggling' Section 4 all day with comments trying to get him into trouble, which continued by Section 47(1) that block. After 2nd lunch when lining up to do an activity outside, Section 4 came to me and told me that he was being bullied by a group of students, including Section 4 about Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary. I spoke to all involved and gave Section 4 time to calm down. I then spoke to all involved and told them there would be a punishment due to the bullying and explained how we talk to other students etc. We then did the rest of the lesson. Later in the lesson Section 4 came and removed a student, and came back in and escorted students out for questioning over the alleged bullying of Section 4. Section 4 told Section 4 that Section 4 had threatened "to slit his throat with scissors" and Section 4 asked if I knew about the threat. All I had been made aware of in class was the unsafe and threatened with scissors but I had separated the students and checked that Section 4 was ok at the time earlier in the day. Section 4 also did rubbish duty at 1st lunch due to calling out in class during the mornings lessons.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

threatening another student verbally to harm them with an implement

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was playing with scissors when Section came over and asked if he could use them. Section let him use them. Section then asked for them back as they were getting ready to walk over to the computer room. Section took them back, said they were his and Section said they were his. Section got upset and threatened Section with a pair of scissors by placing them at the side of his neck (however not touching Section with them). Then when they were lining up Section pushed him once in the back and once in the shoulder. He also stood on the back of his shoe when they were walking to the computer room. Section also threatened to bash him at lunchtime (he said this twice). Section while in the computer room, hit another student twice across the head because he wouldn't give him his pencil.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 12 February you engaged in serious misconduct at the school. Given your history of serious breaches of the Section 47(3)(b) of the R School Responsible Behaviour Plan, this latest incident demonstrates to me that you have no intention to cease this type of behaviour.

As such, taking your behaviour history and this current incident into account, I am suspending you with a proposal to exclude.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Before school, you were yelling at students, calling them "Mongrels" as they walked into the school grounds
- \* At the start of the first session, you were cutting up your equipment during class and when asked to stop, you refused to follow the teacher's directions
- \* You were using your scissors to cut your desk. You refused to stop when asked by the teacher aide, saying that you needed it for your experiment
- \* When asked to give the scissors to the Teacher Aide, you refused
- \* When the Teacher Aide attempted to remove the scissors from you, you wrestled with her, grabbing her arm and pushing it up towards her neck
- \* You were removed from the classroom and placed in the office, yet you ran from the office, refusing to return
- \* The Principal, Deputy Principal and Teacher Aide instructed you to return to the office on a number of occasions, yet you refused and left the school grounds to cross the road and walk between parked cars. When you returned to the school grounds, you continued to run around the buildings yelling out
- \* Failure to follow staff instructions
- \* Failure to follow the Responsible Behaviour Plan of the School

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section threatened to assault students with a pair of scissors
- \* She verbally abused the students with loud swearing
- \* She failed to follow staff instructions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing a pair of scissors across the classroom causing damage to a wall.
- \* Picking up a chair in anger, threatening to throw it but slamming it down instead.
- \* Refusing to follow instructions and refusing to participate in the lesson.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing a pair of scissors across the classroom causing damage to a wall.
- \* Picking up a chair in anger, threatening to throw it but slamming it down instead.
- \* Refusing to follow instructions and refusing to participate in the lesson.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\*Inappropriate use of scissors (unsafe behaviour)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You showed unsafe behaviour by using your scissors in an inappropriate manner

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Sec was continually refusing to engage in a program of instruction.
- \* was continually refusing to comply with the directions of the class teacher.
- \* was continually disrespectful to the class teacher.
- \* behaved in a menacing/threatening manner towards the class teacher with a pair of scissors.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Tuesday 16 October 2012 you took a pair of scissors from your teacher's desk. \*At the end of the school day you told another student that you intended to hurt someone with them. \*After school that day you used the scissors to threaten two students in a manner that made them fearful.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section** continued to be disruptive in class after several warnings. He eventually threw a pair of scissors across the room, hitting a child in the face. The child was not injured, but the incident was regarded as high level.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical abuse of another student (throwing an object at another student, hitting them in the face)
- \* Constant disruption of the class program

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You verbally abused an **Section 47(3)(b)** staff member, "you **Section 47(3)(b)** "you **Section 47(3)(b)** o my work", "you just think you are a **Section 47(3)(b)**

\*You stood close behind an **Section 47(3)(b)** staff member holding a pair of scissors about 20cm from the side of her face.

\*You attempted to kick an **Section 47(3)(b)** staff member.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In morning session [Section] took time to respond to and follow instructions.

[Section] came in about 2 minutes after the bell at 11:30. When asked why, he said, "A teacher was spitting on me." Other children said he was in the toilets at the end of morning tea. [Section] said, "Only for 29 seconds."

I asked him to sit down and explained what we were doing. [Section] continually made noises and the children around him indicated for him to be quiet. (Warning 1)

He had a snapped a ruler, walked out the front and got scissors and started sharpening the piece of timber.

When I asked [Section] to give me the piece of ruler he refused for a while making comments such as "It is mine." I held out my hand. [Section] made a stabbing motion towards my hand. I took the piece of ruler from him. (warning 2)

Swinging right back on his chair. (warning 3)

[Section] was asked to sit out in the kitchen for 10 minutes.

He swung on his chair then disappeared. When I went out he was down the other end of the kitchen talking to another child.

He looked up and said, "Oh. Hello there."

I directed him back to the classroom. He followed reluctantly.

I phoned the office and directed [Section] to the office with work. He left the room making noises. On his way out he banged the door closed 4 times.

[Section] took 10 minutes to arrive at the administration building.

These actions disrupted the learning of all the other students in the class.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You engaged in intimidating behaviour using a sharp peice of wood toward a staff member.
- \* You consistently refused to follow directions and participate in the program of instruction.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You swore at the Principal and made threats to him.
- \* You threw sticks at the Principal.
- \* You continued to make threats to the Principal using a pair of scissors.
- \* You left the school grounds with sticks in your hands.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* When Secti was told to move groups in the classroom, he threw a pair of scissors across the room and they came very close to hitting his teacher.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* physically aggressive acts in the form of poking at an adult's eyes with sissors, pulling a teacher's hair and grabbing at her shirt and stomach area
- \* failure to follow teacher instruction to keep safe and others safe
- \* serious disruption to the good order of the classroom and the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You took a child's hat at eating time on Tuesday 30 October.
- \* You persistently disobeyed the teacher when instructed to return hat.
- \* You verbally abused the teacher by telling her to 'shut up'.
- \* You threatened the teacher and children by swinging a stick
- \* You threatened the teacher by saying "if I hit you with the stick and it does not do enough damage I will cut you with my scissors" and "I will hit you"
- \* This behaviour was in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the R School's Responsible Behaviour Plan (2010)



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were being disruptive, speaking rudely and being defiant in class.
- \* You were acting dangerously with a pair of scissors and attempted to cut a girl's hair.
- \* You threatened to cut your teacher with scissors repeatedly. You continued with different pairs of scissors after each previous pair was taken off you.
- \* You then climbed a tree and refused to come down. You eventually jumped over the Section fence and tried to attack the Deputy Principal with branches.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*On your way home from school you engaged in dangerous behaviour that potentially endangered others.
- \*You and another student engaged in a verbal argument and threats were exchanged.
- \*In response to one of the verbal exchanges you took out a pair of scissors and threatened to stab the other student.
- \*You admit to your actions of threatening the other student with the scissors.
- \*Witnesses state that you waved the scissors at the other student as you made the threat to stab him.
- \*As a witness stated you showed him the scissors in your bag as you left the area.
- \*Your actions took place in close vicinity of other students making their way home from school.
- \*Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \*Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \*To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened another student with a pair of scissors
- \* You punched a student in the back
- \* You knocked over classroom furniture and other school equipment
- \* You banged on the classroom windows and door with fists and feet
- \* Your actions caused a lockdown of 2 classes
- \* Your actions caused anxiety in some of your class members
- \* You refused to follow the directions of several staff members
- \* You refused the support given by several staff members
- \* Your actions contravene the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You behaviour in the past week has been unacceptable. \*On Friday 2nd November, you were found to have a pair of gloves in your possession that were taken from another child's bag. \*You threatened staff with a piece of wire and refused to follow instructions on that day.

On Wednesday 7 November : \*You refused to comply with teacher instructions. \*You used insulting and abusive language towards staff. \*You threw objects, including scissors, across the classroom and threatened the safety of other students. \*You kicked at the walls and furniture and you kicked a pillow from beneath the head of a child lying on the floor, threatening her safety.

Your behaviour has been in contrast to the expectations of safety and respect described in our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened another student with a pair of scissors and continued to make threatening signals towards this student
- \* You mistreated school furniture in anger, by overturning a desk and chairs

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Student refused to settle after returning from lunch and was provided with cooling down activities, including Uno, to assist him to return to work. When instructed to put the Uno cards away and return to school work, **Section 47** refused. Upon further instructions **Section 47** continued to refuse, resulting in classroom teacher removing the Uno cards from his desk and placing them on the teacher's table.

**Section 47** then resulted to physically threatenning his teacher and class members with scissors and wooden skewers and a classroom lock down was required to ensure safety of students and teacher.

Once outside the classroom **Section 47** continued to disrespect the safe order of the school by attempting to punch windows and rip items from the school walls, including lattice.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Thursday the 8th November during the first session you refused to follow the direction of the teacher to commence your work

\*You were provided with a quiet work space and teacher aide assistance however you continued to not comply. The comments and the level of your voice interfered with the learning of the other students in the class

\*You attempted to break your glasses and these were removed

\*You returned to your desk in the main area of the classroom where you proceeded to sit on the back of your seat, balancing unsafely. When asked to sit on your chair appropriately you began to raise your voice loudly and swear at the teacher calling her **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act** a **Section 47(3)(b)** repeatedly. You then directed these same comments to the students in the class repeatedly

\*You began to break your pencils and pens and throw them around the room which made it unsafe for the other students to remain in the class and they were removed by the teacher

\*You continued to swear calling the remaining staff **Section 47(3)** and **Section 47(3)(b) of t** At the same time you tipped over the tables and chairs, threw around the contents of the tidy tray, tore up other student's work

\*In attempting to clear the area to ensure no desks or chairs fell on you, a teacher aide was kicked several times in the lower leg and knee making such a noise that the remaining teacher was concerned that serious injury may have been caused

\*A teacher attempted to calm you. You took a pair of scissors from a desk and stabbed at her twice with the blades open and exposed

\*You continued to be non-compliant even following the arrival of your parent

\*Your actions breach our College Responsible Behaviour Plan which states that students have a responsibility to respect other members of the school community, behave in a manner which respects the rights of others and cooperate with staff and others in authority



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You deliberately poked a child in the wrist with a pair of scissors causing injury.

\*This is the **Sect** incident involving you this term.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to participate in your program of school work
- \* You attempted to attack another student in your class with a pair of scissors
- \* You attempted to leave your classroom by climbing on the sink, chairs and desks and pulling on the door and climb out the windows
- \* You have contravened Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act s Values of : Respect, Responsibility, Learning and Safety

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened another student while holding a pair of scissors in your hand. You told the student that you were going to stab him in the heart.
- \* You were directed to give the scissors to the teacher immediately. You refused.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During an incident in s 47(3)(b) where you became very agitated and angry you let your anger and emotions control your actions. After you moved from the s 47(3)(b) room heading back to class you continue to show others around you that you were angry replying to two students in an aggressive and threatening manner. At this time you took your pencil case which had your scissors sticking out through a hole and you threatened, first a boy, by holding the scissors up to his neck, where the blade touched his skin and then to a girl where you held the scissors across the front of her neck again threatening her saying "if you don't shut up I'll hurt you".

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit several children in your class with your hat
- \* You refused to follow directions given to you by your teacher
- \* You disrupted the learning of your class for the whole morning session
- \* You engaged in unsafe behaviours in class - attempting to cut yourself with a pair of scissors

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During first lunch Section 47 as part of an incident with other students Section 47 threatened students with an object. Other students believed the object to be a knife which in fact appears to have been a broken pair of scissors. Section 47 says he threw the object into the creek.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 4 threatened staff and students with a weapon (scissors)
- \* refused to follow a program of instruction
- \* used inappropriate language towards staff
- \* has seriously breached the School Responsible Behaviour Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* on 14 November you planned and engaged in a fight with another student
- \* during this altercation you cut pieces of hair of the other student using scissors
- \* you used inappropriate language during this fight



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a pair of scissors with force across the room
- \* You tipped over three tables
- \* You pulled chairs out from under two students, so that they landed on the floor
- \* You pulled one student's hair
- \* You threw the computer keyboard across the room
- \* You threw large containers of Section resources across the room towards students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) was doing my Section at 11.45am - 1.15 pm today. The first lesson was a Section 47 activity which the children usually run themselves. Section participated. The next lesson was a Section 47 lesson - listen to the story Section and respond. Immediately Section was off task and disturbing others. He was reinforced positively with praise and points. The warning system was used. I eventually withdrew him from the room to try and settle him. 15 - 20 minutes later I returned with Section and asked if he'd finish the activity. He immediately pulled apart his pacer and broke the lead in his pencils. He refused to do the task saying he didn't know what to do. He began to cry saying we hadn't told him what to do. Section 47 repeated the instructions often and he continued to cry and refused to sit. I picked up a red card and wrote it out. With that he began to tip things over and tear things up. He threw a metal pencil case at me hitting me in the stomach and knocking over a container of resources. Attempting to get him out of the classroom I collected his hat and lunch box and asked him to come with me. He ran outside the classroom with a pair of scissors. Section 47(3) went for help.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a tin pencil case at Section 47 and hit her
- \* You refused to complete work in the classroom
- \* You yelled at Section 47(3)
- \* You climbed up on the bench at the back of the classroom and refused to get down
- \* You disrupted the classroom learning environment by throwing objects around the room

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically threatened another student with a pair of scissors
- \* You refused to follow the directions of many staff
- \* The students were required to evacuate the room while you ran away from staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened another student with a pair of scissors

\* The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that a student may be suspended for threatening behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw scissors which hit another student.
- \*This behaviour potentially endangered students and staff and could have caused serious and permanent injury.
- \*Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \*Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \*To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section and Section were giggling during class. Section was sitting in front of them and took offence at their giggling assuming they were laughing at him. He turned around and told them to shut up and threatened to hit them. Section and Section felt threatened and Section retaliated saying go on do it. Section told them he was going to bash them. Section said are you going to get all your friends to gang bash us again. Section said yes, we will gang bang you. The boys laughed at the saying. Section then grabbed a pair of scissors and started waving them in front of their face threatening to stab them with the scissors. He then turned to check Section 47(3)(b) of t wasn't looking. Section took the opportunity to take the scissors and put them on Section 47(3)(b) of t's desk and told her what happened. Section 47(3)(b) of t asked Section to go to the office and he refused.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section consistently intimidates and threatens other students using his body and objects. He consistently uses threatening language with other students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 26 November 2012 you chased Student A with a pair of scissors in your hand. During the chase you cut the students arm causing him physical harm

\* Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object is a major offence under the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act  
Responsible Behaviour plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was to be working in class and he kept calling out, breaking pencils, arguing with Section 47 walking out of the classroom and Section 47 used the triangle behaviour system to help him make a right choice. He was finally at step 3 time out in another classroom and I organised some work for Section 47 to complete in a buddy classroom. Section 47 asked Section 47 to get Section 47(3)(b) of his class he refused.. I asked Section 47(3)(b) of to take Section 47 to Section 47(3)(b) classroom as he now was on level 5. As Section 47 walked towards him he had a rubber and threw it at her hitting her in the chest and leaving a red mark. Section 47 ran out of the room and went to the middle room. When Section 47 talked to Section 47 and showed that he had hurt her his answer was "So!". Later during gala rehearsals Section 47 walked around on the stage interfering with others in their performance. In third session Section 47 got his scissors and cut up his Section 47 book when he was to be working in his Section 47 book. Section 47 tipped up his tidy tray all over the floor leaving a mess which he had to clean up.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You are consistently refusing to follow the directions of members of staff from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - including the Principal, Deputy Principal, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Teacher, classroom teacher and teacher aides
- \* You were touching important school possessions without permission
- \* You ripped posters off the wall of the classroom
- \* You stole thumb tacks and put these into the soles of your shoes
- \* You assaulted a member of staff by throwing an object at her arm, causing a mark on her arm and pain to the staff member
- \* When the staff member told you that she was hurt, you said "So" with no sign of remorse or apology



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Attempting to harm another student with a pair of scissors.\*

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Persistently not following class routine. \* Threatening fellow students with scissors. \* Persistently not following teacher directions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly disrupted class learning
- \* You repeatedly refused to follow directions over a period of time
- \* You stabbed a fellow student in the back with a pair of scissors

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday, December 4 2012, you took a pair of scissors out of your bag and cut a chunk of hair from the back of the head of another student\*Your action was unprovoked, and done without warning\*You placed the physical safety of this other student at risk by cutting their hair without their permission\*Your behaviour is a breach of the Code of Conduct as outlined in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically threatened another student with a pair of scissors
- \* You refused to follow the directions of many staff
- \* The students were required to evacuate the room while you ran away from staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You held a pair of scissors to a child and threatened him.\*You threw items at the teacher and students.\*You yelled at the teacher and students.\*You scratched a student.\*You refused to follow the teacher's instructions.\*You ran away from the classroom.\*You ran away from other staff and admin members.\*You have breached the School Responsible Behaviour Plan by not keeping the environment safe for everyone.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was at his desk with his task to cut out a shape to then glue it onto his page. Section cut up the edges of his paper then tore it completely. He picked up scissors and directed them near another student's hand. He tried to then cut a pencil case in front of him. When spoken to by the teacher aide, he put his feet up and pushed the table into another student and towards yet another who was near. All students in the region were removed from the area. Section took his shoes off and threw them. He tore up all his work and kept feet on the table. Deputy Principal called. Deputy collected Section from the classroom.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You broke the school rule 'Hands Off' when you pushed a table into another student.
- \* You refused to follow any adult instructions.
- \* You refused to use property for its correct purpose.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Continued refusal to engage in classroom instruction.

Threatening an adult with scissors.

Refusing to follow instructions.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During a Section class, you became verbally aggressive to another student. You then threatened that student with a pair of scissors. You refused all teacher directions to calm down and remove yourself from the classroom. Section 47(3) had to intervene and instruct you to follow her to a calm place. You did not comply with the school's safety guidelines of keeping yourself and others safe.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During a tutorial class, you were asked to stop whistling. You refused, knowing that this sound was agitating other students who then became verbally aggressive. You then threatened one student with some scissors. You refused to move to a quiet place until **Section 47(3)** intervened. You did not follow the school's management plan around safety and protecting each other.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(I) had what could only be termed another 'meltdown' during middle session. She began with attention-seeking and was successfully redirected to using her calm-down strategies (although she persisted in her refusal to work and only removed herself to her quiet space when she felt like it, not when actually requested). Section 47(I) seemed to join the class in a settled mood however was caught using intimidation tactics against other students by walking to their tables and picking up their rulers as if she would strike them with it. After once again intervening and redirecting her, Section 47(I) responded with refusal and swearing at teacher and removing herself entirely from the classroom. After entering and exiting several times Section 47(I) then seemed to join in to class session. When she thought the teacher wasn't looking she walked over to a student's table, snatched his scissors from him and then stood over him threatening to cut his arm with the scissors. I was able to intervene before physical contact was actually made, however the manner of the threatening behaviour suggested serious intent towards the other student. Section 47(I) was sent to the office and also refused to do this. Section 47(I) has been debriefed and has received a 3 day suspension as a consequence for this behaviour.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

1. Calling a teacher an inappropriate name.
2. Pulling the hair of other students - both before and during class time.
3. Using threatening behaviour towards other students within the classroom.
4. Refusal to follow directions.
5. Ongoing misbehaviour and disturbance of the classroom.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* threatened a student with scissors
- \* threatened to kill yourself
- \* threatened to kill the other children with an axe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Please see attached for full details leading up to the events of the 8th

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) from Section 47 reported that Section 47 had been asked to cease the incessant ruler tapping (an attention seeking behaviour that had been discussed on previous occasions). Section 47(3) refused and then started breaking the ruler and throwing items at the teacher including ruler, pencil case and scissors. She then proceeded to hit the teacher in the back at which time the remainder of the students were asked to vacate the classroom.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You repeatedly disrupted the learning environment of your classroom not allowing your teacher to teach or your classmates to learn. Your disruptive non-compliant behaviour disregarded the rights of your classmates and your teacher. You threw objects at students and threw a pencil at your teacher. You then lunged at a classmate with a pair of scissors in a threatening manner. Due to your actions, the class had to evacuate the room for their safety. Your actions were unprovoked.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) was aloud 10 minutes computer time. When computer time was up he was asked several times to come and sit back on the floor. Section 47(3) stayed at the computer desk and continued to ignore teachers instructions. Section 47(3)(b) was asked again to come to the floor or move his car. He moved away from the computer and as he walked away he threw a library book onto the floor. Section 47(3) was told that Section 47(3)(b) would have to come and have a chat with him. I asked Section 47(3) to bring me his Section 47(3) book so I could help him catch up on the work he missed. Section 47(3) took his book out of his desk and threw it at the me (teacher). Section 47(3)(b) was called and asked to come and meet Section 47(3)(b) of the RT. Section 47(3) was sked to get his lunch and meet Section 47(3)(b) half way. Section 47(3) picked up a pencil, scissors and texta table pack and threw it across the room towards the interactive white board. Section 47(3)(b) arrived and Section 47(3) picked up a chair and hit the cupboard behind his desk with it making holes in the cupboard doors. Section 47(3) was called but was not in his office. Section 47(3) left with Section 47(3)(b).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) refused to follow the teachers instructions after the teacher followed the agreed behaviour plan.

\* He threw small objects around the room and this escalated to him picking up a chair and swinging it dangerously leaving small holes in the cupboard.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You swore at a student in the classroom
- \* You deliberately threw scissors at another student



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You picked up a pair of scissors and pointed them at your teacher.
- \*You made threatening gestures towards your teacher.
- \*You failed to follow clear instructions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were persistently harrassing another student by taking his property and refusing to return things
- \* You took a pair of scissors and threatened the child, placing them against his back
- \* You have not followed the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You stated that you were annoyed at first break because of your lunch box.
- \*That the Principal had to speak to you about your behaviour during first break.
- \*That you were upset with students in class, you admitted to using inappropriate language, shouting and throwing a sharp object(scissors) at a student.
- \*That you did not follow teacher instructions,took matters into your own hands causing physical hurt to another student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On two occasions you threatened other students with scissors
- \* \* You physically abused two students by kicking them in the legs which required first aid treatment
- \* You ran into a staff room and refused to come out when direct to
- \* You have breached the code of behaviour in relation to respecting the rights of others

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 21/02/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI (class teacher) phoned the Section requesting assistance. Section 47(3)(b) of the responded. In the classroom Section 47(3) saw Section walking around the room with open scissors, at times holding the open blades against his face. I then entered the room and saw Section at the back of the room. Section 47(3) was telling him to give her the scissors, he refused loudly. I responded that I would take a token off his behaviour chart, as I moved towards it he called out and gave me the scissors.

Almost immediately he became loud and Section 47(3) and I directed him to leave the classroom and go to Section. He initially refused but as we moved towards him he left the room and went to the Section 47(3)(b) of the followed him. In the Section 47(3)(b) tried to join in a game with another student. He was then calmly and in a quiet voice directed to sit on the green chair (behaviour strategy) and almost immediately began shouting and left the Section room. As I approached the Section I saw Section on the oval. Section 47(3) was directing him to go to the Section and indicated to him that she was timing him. (The time not in the Section would be made up at morning tea as per strategy). He momentarily stopped as if thinking about following the direction but then ran across the oval to the upper school play equipment. He looked back in our direction several times as if checking that we were watching him. Section 47(3) and I continued to observe him out of his sight. He left the play equipment and went towards the Section area out of our sight. Section 4 has previously left the school grounds via the Section area). At this point Section 47(3) followed the direction in which Section went, I phoned Section 4 mobile but got no answer. I phoned the office staff and asked if they knew where Section was. They did not. I then directed Section 47(3) Teacher Aide) to phone the office staff and put a request on the PA system for Section to contact the Section. Section did not contact the Section.

I then followed the direction Section 47(3) and Section had gone in. As I approached the Section area Section was walking back across the oval with Section 47(3) following at a distance. He continued walking towards the Section but then changed direction and returned to his classroom. Section 47(3) and I made the decision that if Section was settled in class we would leave him there and discuss the incident with him later. As we neared the classroom we saw through the window that Section 4 was standing at the back of the classroom holding two magnifying glasses in his hands as if to throw them. As we entered he banged them loudly on the desk. His behaviour was disruptive and escalating.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI was asked to evacuate the classroom as per previously arranged strategy. This was done calmly and immediately.

Section 4 was repeatedly directed to come and sit at his desk. He remained standing, then tipped up chairs and pulled out drawers.

A phone call was made to the office staff requesting a member of the admin team give immediate assistance. Section 47(3) arrived. As she entered the room she tried to distract him by talking about his teddy, he responded by throwing a solid, heavy, pointed artefact container with force directly at her. It hit her. He then threw tidy trays, classroom equipment and chairs all directed at staff, he pushed over desks.

The adjacent class (semi open plan) was then asked to evacuate the building. Section 47(3)(b) Chaplain) and class teacher were with this class.

Section continued throwing objects with force, he kept looking towards staff as if trying to get a response from them.

Section 47(3) told staff to leave the room to keep safe. She phoned Section 47(3)(b) of the for assistance. He arrived a few minutes later with Section 47(3)(b) of the (HOSES).

Section 4 then took control of the situation.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

You deliberately disrupted the learning and teaching process of your class by throwing objects around the room and refusing to follow the directions of your teacher Section 4 staff and the administration of the school. You physically assaulted teachers and administration staff by kicking, biting , scratching and hitting them.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were persistently non-compliant in Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI
- \* You threatened to burn a student with an iron.
- \* You cut another student's hair with scissors.
- \* You have refused to report to admin detention.
- \* You have failed to hand your behaviour tracker to your teachers.
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Code of Behaviour by not being safe or respectful.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have been repeatedly withdrawn from class because of disruptive behaviour.
- \*You have been extensively supported in time out since the start of the year.
- \*You had been withdrawn from the class prior to the event that occurred for disruptive behaviour.
- \*During attempted re entry you reached across a student and cut another with a pair of scissors.
- \*You were running around the classroom with the scissors.
- \*You attempted to cut yourself with the scissors.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You stabbed a classmate with a sharp crayon
- \* You threw a sharp object and hit another classmate
- \* You threw scissors at another classmate. You said that you also cut his hair
- \* You refused to follow any teacher instructions
- \* The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students requires that you act safely at school
- \* The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students requires that school is a place for learning

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You physically assaulted another student by attacking him with a pair of scissors forcing another student to physically restrain you.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 27 February, you refused to follow the teacher's directions or complete any work during middle session. You told one student to **Section 47(3)** aid that he and another student were kissing and that they were ugly. You stole students' belongings off their desks and then slapped a student on the hand with a ruler. That student required first aid.

On 26 February you were withdrawn from class to the office for a day after behaviour incidents on 25 February. You had hit another student and pushed him in the head, which hurt his neck. You then slapped another student with your ruler leaving red marks on her arm. You also pushed her over near her desk. You pretended to stab a student with two pairs of scissors. You continued to play with scissors after you were told to put them away. You continued to swear at other students. You refused to give the teacher the scissors and continued to wave them around dangerously in defiance. These actions contravene the **Section 47(3)(b) of the** School Responsible Behaviour Plan, which states that such behaviour warrants suspension from school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You contravened the Respect aspect of the School Code of Conduct by writing a note to the Teacher including "You" Section 4
- \* You contravened the Safety and Respect aspects of the School Code of Conduct by swinging an open pair of scissors at another student's face and threw them with intent to 'scare'
- \* You contravened the Safety and Respect aspects of the School Code of Conduct by provoking another student into a fight by swearing at them, and then punching them when they asked you to stop
- \* You contravened the Respect aspect of the School Code of Conduct by writing notes of a 'romantic' nature to another student, continuing after he asked it to stop

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 04/03/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was informed that [Section 47] had sustained a cut to his thumb. There was a small cut which was bleeding slightly. When I asked how it had happened [Section 47] stated that [Section 47] had cut him with his scissors. Apparently there had been a quiet argument between [Section 47] and [Section 47] concerning an eraser. [Section 47] demanded the eraser from [Section 47] who insisted it was his own. [Section 47] threatened [Section 47] saying "give it to me, I'll cut it in half, or I'll cut you". [Section 47] then did in fact use his scissors to cut [Section 47] on the thumb. I applied a bandaid to [Section 47]'s thumb, and informed [Section 47] that he would miss play time at [Section 47] and come with me to the office. [Section 47] accompanied me to the office where he sat to eat his morning tea and missed 10 min play. I later requested [Section 47] to apologise to [Section 47] he did this. There have been several incidences where other students have accused [Section 47] of taking their things and putting them into his own tidy tray. [Section 47] has on those occasions, reluctantly returned the items.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47] threatened another student and then physically assaulted the student [Section 47] wanted the other student's eraser so he could cut the eraser in half. When the other student wouldn't give him the eraser [Section 47] said " give it to me, I'll cut it in half or I'll cut you". When the student refused to give [Section 47] the eraser [Section 47] cut the student on his finger.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical misconduct towards a student, involving an object. During recess, a male student was holding a pair of scissors. You asked for them, and then pretended to cut yourself with them. He then punched you in the pubic area. You reacted and stabbed him in the arm with the scissors, causing a small cut which bled profusely.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following the showing of the inappropriate footage on the Ipad, all four boys were told that it would be reported and the inappropriate nature of it, not one was in more trouble than the other. Section 47 soon become very angry. He began throwing things around the library and refusing all instruction. He grabbed a handful of scissors and threatened to throw them. I grabbed them off him. He then began fisting up at myself and Section 47(3)(b) I called the office but no one was available to assist. Section and myself had to remove Section 47 from the library to ensure Section students were safe. Outside the library he began throwing stuff and ripping the trees. He was yelling and screaming wanting his bag which was locked in the library. He was also accusing me of only getting him into trouble and blaming him. He picked up a brick and threw it at me with intent to hit me. I instructed that if he was not seated in the next 5 seconds I would have to call the police as he was risking other people. He sat and I gave him his bag and instructed he went straight home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) when you told there would be a report regarding the showing of inappropriate material on your Ipad, you began fisting up at Section 47(3)(a) and Section 47(3)(b). After you were removed from the library you began throwing stuff and ripping the trees. You were yelling and screaming wanting your bag which was locked in the library. You picked up a brick and threw it at Section 47(3)(a). You only calmed down when you were told the police would be called. This threatening behaviour is a major misbehaviour as per our Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were threatening to hit students with rulers and scissors.
- \* You ignored teachers instructions
- \* You threw a drink bottle across the room
- \* You kicked a chair
- \* You left the classroom without permission and slammed the door on the way out



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you repeatedly disobeyed fair and reasonable directions from adults
- \* you repeatedly failed to complete required work in class
- \* you repeatedly disrupted learning and teaching in your classroom
- \* you physically assaulted another student with scissors
- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from Section 47(3)(b) of the R and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you failed to abide by the requirements of your recent re-entry from suspension
- \* you repeatedly disobeyed fair and reasonable directions from adults
- \* you repeatedly failed to complete required work in class
- \* you repeatedly disrupted learning and teaching in your classroom
- \* you physically assaulted another student with scissors
- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You pretended to cut other students' hair by holding a pair of scissors and some pre-cut hair. This led them to believe you had actually cut their hair. You did not know these students.

\*You found this amusing. \*You acted in a way that could be seen as bullying and intimidation.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During class an incident occurred between two students. The boys swore at each other and spat at each other. The incident escalated when Section picked up a fork and scissors and attempted to stab the other child. The teacher aide stood between them and was spat on accidentally.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

The incident was a serious breach of behaviour and could have resulted in serious injury to the other party.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During your Section 47(3)(b) class you took a pair of scissors, opened them up to expose the blade and threatened to harm a fellow student.
- \* You then began swearing at your classroom teacher when she asked you to go to the office.
- \* Over this past week you have OneSchool referrals relating to your refusal to follow teacher instructions, disturbing classes and swearing in general.
- \* You are in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Code for Students: Safe and Legal, Participation and Respect.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You held scissors at other students and shouted I'm going to **Section 4** kill you. \*You punched a student numerous times.  
\*You didn't follow instructions from the teacher. \*You were yelling at the teacher.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You held scissors at other students and shouted I'm going to Section 4 kill you. \*You punched a student numerous times.  
\*You didn't follow instructions from the teacher. \*You were yelling at the teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Incident started with apparently [Section] interfering with learning in the classroom. [Section 47(3)] accused [Section] of interfering with learning. [Section] became angry because he said he was falsely accused and [Section 47(3)] advised him to do a chillout and was sent to the [Section 47(3)] (adjoining classroom). [Section 47(3)] directed [Section] to go to the [Section 47(3)(b) of t] [Section] where [Section] was doing his 'chillout'. Whilst in the same vicinity, [Section] apparently called [Section] a name. [Section] left and then returned to the [Section] and pushed [Section] because 'he was in the way'. [Section] then punched him in the stomach. [Section 47(3)] proceeded to pick up the scissors, brandished the scissors waving them in [Section]'s direction and said that he was going to cut [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A]. [Section] came into the [Section] at exactly that time, intervened and the boys were separated.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened other students with a pair of scissors
- \* You verbally abused other students
- \* You threw a desk and chair in anger

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* It is my responsibility to maintain a safe and supportive learning environment for all staff and students
- \* You have refused to follow reasonable instructions given by a member of school staff
- \* You have threatened the safety a fellow student with a weapon (a pair of scissors)
- \* You have used inappropriate language within the classroom (swearing)
- \* The Section 47(3) Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that suspension from school is a likely consequence for behaviours of this nature

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw scissors at other students only missing them because they ducked
- \* You verbally abused other students using extreme and personal insults
- \* You refused to follow all reasonable staff directions
- \* You swore repeatedly at a range of staff
- \* You have previously been suspended for similar behaviour and have been warned about the potential consequences if this behaviour continued
- \* The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that a student may be suspended for verbal abuse and physical aggression

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You verbally threatened a teacher
- \*You threatened the deputy principal with a pair of scissors
- \*You continually disrupted a number of classes
- \*You were in direct violation of the school's responsible behaviour policy

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately threw scissors at your teacher.
- \* You ignored your teacher's instructions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You held a pair of scissors up to a boy's neck and threatened to stab him with them.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you chose to call another student a Section 4 repeatedly throughout the day without telling the teacher
- \*you chose to push another student in class time after he had provoked you
- \*you disrupted the learning of others
- \*you admitted to doing this
- \*you have contravened our school's code of behaviour which states that "all members of the school community should feel safe"

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you chose to call another student **Section 47** in class repeatedly
- \*you failed to tell the teacher when he called you **Section 47**
- \*you put scissors up your nose and said that you pretended to put "boogers" on a classmate's rubber
- \*the classmate called you a **Section 47** and you chose to go to him, grab his shirt collar and drag him to the back of the classroom
- \*he pushed you, you pushed him back
- \*you chose to continue to hit and push him
- \*your teacher said to stop and she asked you to calm down in a different location in the classroom than the other student involved in the incident
- \*you chose to disrupt the learning of others
- \*you admitted to doing this
- \*you have contravened our school's code of behaviour which states that "all members of the school community should feel safe"



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/04/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I recieved a phone call at approx 1:20pm requesting I go to [Section 47(3)(b)] as [Section 4] was throwing things around the room. [Section 47] came with me. When I arrived [Section ] was stabbing [Section 47(3)(b)] with a pencil. [Section ] and [Section ] were trying to move [Section ] away from [Section ]. I told them all to leave. [Section ] blocked [Section ] from following them. [Section 4] continued throwing objects and furniture around the room. [Section ] and I monitored him. He found scissors on the desk and started stabbing the chair. He then cut his shorts into many pieces. I informed him I was phoning his father, [Section ] which I did. At approx 2:15pm [Section ] and I escorted [Section ] to the office to wait for his father.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You stabbed a teacher in the leg and shoulder with a pencil. \* You threw a block hitting a teacher aide in the side of the head. \* You destroyed school property

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Ongoing disruptive classroom behaviour (refusing to change your behaviour when directed by staff)
- \*Waving scissors at a student
- \*Threatening to cut the hair of another student
- \*Speaking insolently to the teacher when teacher was investigating
- \*Threw scissors in the direction of the teacher.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threatened another student with scissors.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened a student with a pair of scissors in a stabbing motion
- \*You threw several pairs of scissors around the classroom
- \*You knocked furniture over in the classroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/05/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relev

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Throwing scissors at the Classroom Teacher

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) continually blew on his recorder, even after being told to stop several times. He also threw rubbers pencils and books at Section I went to take recorder off him. Section 47 arrived and confiscated a pair of scissors from him. We then took the recorder from him. He threw several books at other students (targetting Section He told me to shut up. He took out his tidy tray and looked like he would throw it so I told all students to leave the room out the back. Section 47(3)(b) then knocked over all the students Section 47 grassheads) and threw them at them. Several hit students and one hit Section in the back of the head. Class left the room. Section 4 and Section then arrived.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have failed to follow the school's responsible behaviour plan. This requires you him to follow directions the first time and keep hands feet and objects to yourself. In the classroom Section 47 failed to follow the direction of the teacher and threw student's projects at a teacher aide in the room and the students which required the class to be removed. This behaviour caused considerable stress to students and staff and placed them at risk of injury. Section 47(3) did not follow any re direction at this time. In addition he refused to clean up or repair the room and resources before leaving.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You refused to accept one of three choices when asked by a teacher to leave the withdrawal room\* You swore profusely at the teacher\* You took a pair of scissors from your pencil case and held them up in a threatening manner\*When the teacher held your arm containing the scissors you swapped hands and threw the scissors at his chest making contact\*You continued to swear profusely telling the teacher to Section 47 and "I don't Section 47 care what you do" as he proceeded to escort you past a classroom of students and downstairs to admin whilst holding your arm\* All staff and students at Section 47(3) have a right to work and play in a safe environment free from verbal abuse and physical harm

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to be respectful when you removed items from your peer's school bag. You had two incidences of taking the same item, one after having a social story. You also had taken school property and placed in your school bag
- \* You failed to be safe when you walked up to a peer and hit him on his arm with your iPad charger. This incident was unexpected as you had no interactions with your peer previous to this. Your peer required ice.
- \* You failed to be safe when you attempted to cut your teacher with scissors. Your teacher moved her arm in time to prevent contact and you then attempted to you're your teacher
- \* As part of our school's 'Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students', all members of our school community have a right to be safe at school. By hitting your peer with an object, kicking and attempting to cut your teacher, you have violated the rights of staff to be safe at school



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section got angry because he could not cut the three big goat gruff picture properly. Section threw his scissors that knocked the glue over. Section 47(3) directed Section to move and he started to throw books and pencils. One pencil hit Section on her side. Section then started to throw chairs. One chair hit Section. Section 47(3) put Section in the kitchen. Section kept coming out of the kitchen. Section then grabbed Section 4's back and pushed him. Section said he did this because Section 4 was laughing at him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*On Tuesday 7 May, you threw chairs in your classroom and one chair hit another student
- \*You threw books and pencils and one pencil hit a staff member
- \*You pushed another student
- \*Your actions are in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were being disruptive in class\* You admitted in your statement that, "I had scissors in my hand and made a throwing action but they were further away"\*You did not follow the instructions of your teacher to put the scissors down\*You ran away from the classroom

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 08/05/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was working in Section 4 and reacted aggressively. He grabbed Section 4 by the back of the neck as he said she was looking at him - he then poked and ran away - he later returned to the Section 4 Centre and was escorted to the office - he was asked to remain in the foyer.

It was then reported he had left the office without permission, taken a pair of scissors and lunged at Section 4

He was escorted back to the office.

He left the office without permission - approached Section 4 outside the classroom - told Section 4 "she had made his day bad" Section 4 ignored him. Section 47 then threatened to punch Section 4 - she again ignored him. Section 47 barged past to his desk and got a pair of scissors - he approached Section 4 and held the scissors up to lunge at her - Section 4 grabbed the scissors from his hand - Section 4 ran out onto the foot path. He was escorted to the office by Section 47(3) he again left the office and was escorted back by Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You used physical violence towards another student.

You threatened to use an object for physical violence towards a student.

You failed to follow directions from staff members.

You placed yourself in an unsafe situation.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You scratched / cut another student on the leg with a pair of scissors leaving a red mark. You did this because the student laughed at something you had said.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You became angry and refused to commence the class task that had been set.
- \* While angry you threw your glue & scissors onto the floor. Another student collected these & returned them to your desk.
- \* You then took the scissors in your hand and raised your arm in a stabbing motion and approached that same student from behind.
- \* The teacher aide was forced to intervene and prevent you from stabbing the scissors into the back of the other student.
- \* You verbally abused staff and lashed out with your feet at them.
- \* Our School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that such behaviours are not to be tolerated and serious consequences considered.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section threatened another student with scissors and a pencil. He acted as if he was going to throw the scissors at her and stab her with them. He chased her around the classroom. Section admitted to the class teacher that he had done it. He also acted as if he was going to throw the scissors at a second student.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You compromised the good order and management of the school
- \* You endangered the safety of members of our school community
- \* You threatened another student with an object that could have caused injury
- \* Physically harassed and were physical towards another student
- \* You had a negative influence on other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 and Section 47(3) were playing a game on the carpet in the classroom. Section refused to help Section pack up. Section got angry so Section kicked Section her. The "argument" then escalated with both students damaging the others' property and tipping desk contents onto the floor etc. Swearing was involved. Section 47 chased Section around the room brandishing a pair of scissors and making verbal threats that she was going to hurt her.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You disrupted the learning of others
- \* You threatened another student with an object
- \* You used inappropriate language in the classroom
- \* You damaged another student's property
- \* You physically assaulted another student
- \* You failed to comply with the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you did not act in a safe or respectful manner.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

08.05.13 1st break [Section 47(3)] As a result of conversation/interaction with peers, student [Sec] attempted to harm herself with a pair of scissors from her pencil case. There is evidence from witnessing students that student [Sect] acted aggressively toward at least one (1) more student with the implement. Student was then identified to school staff & refused instructions from [Section 47] Deputy Principal to stop running away. Eventually student complied with directions and handed over implement to HoD [Section] Student escorted to GO for immediate intervention post 1st aid check.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your behaviour contravenes the Learning and Behaviour statement on page 1 of the school's 'Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students' in addition to the Code of School Behaviour, and can be punishable by the imposition of a suspension

\*You have demonstrated misconduct when you engaged in dangerous behaviours in the school environment resulting in injury to yourself

\*You have demonstrated misconduct when you engaged in behaviours that can be defined as dangerous towards others in a learning environment



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At approximately 2.30pm on 4 February, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A student, attacked his teacher Section 47(3)(b) of the with a ruler that had been broken in half. Section 47 had been chasing another student in the class when Section 47(3) intervened. Section 47 continually lashed out at Section 47(3) causing her to sustain lacerations and bruising to both arms. Section 4 then left the classroom and ran off into the school grounds. Several staff then attempted to retrieve Section 47 who continued to ignore directions and ran around with a large stick menacing other students. At approximately 3.00pm staff were able to restrain Section 47 as he was posing a risk to the health and safety of himself and others. Section 47 continued to be physically aggressive towards staff until his father arrived at approximately 3.40pm.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical assault of a staff member.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Throwing sticks at cars driving down the road

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

throwing sticks at cars driving along the road, causing them to swerve to avoid being hit

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were throwing sticks at cars driving on road

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

throwing sticks at moving cars making them swerve to avoid being hit

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you repeatedly refused to follow directions from staff
- \*you refused to participate in the program of instruction and left the classroom without permission
- \*you hit a staff member with a stick leaving a cut on her arm
- \*you left the school grounds without permission

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physical assault. As a result of an altercation between Section 47(3)(b) and a Section student, you picked up a large stick and swung it towards the senior student with the intention of hitting her. The stick struck the senior student on the foot.

\*The Queensland Police Service were called and attended the incident.

\*This incident happened in the park on the corner of Section 47(3)(b) of t and was in full view of the general public and people in cars travelling by. You were in full school uniform and could be clearly identified as a student of Section 47(3) Section 47(3)(b) of the R

\*Your behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI School Responsible Behaviour Plan with regard to fighting and assault and bringing the good name of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cor into disrepute.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(3) did not follow the class teacher's directions
- \* spat pieces of eraser at other students
- \* said, Section 47(3) to the class teacher
- \* did not follow the directions of the Section 47(3) teachers
- \* did not follow the directions of the Section 47(3) teacher aides
- \* used a garden vine as a 'whip'
- \* waved a large stick around in the air
- \* left the classroom without permission
- \* did not follow directions to stop making disrespectful noises in the library

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/02/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Being disruptive in the Consequences Room
- \* Striking students with a stick
- \* Striking a teacher with a stick (accidentally)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Thursday 10 Feb 2011 you engaged in a dangerous game on busy Section 47(3)(b) of the pulling up the traffic
- \* Friday last 11 Feb 2011 you were chasing another boy and threw a stick at him, hitting him in the legs
- \* You later pushed that boy and then, while another student held him, you kicked him in the leg.
- \* You failed to report to the Deputy Principal on Monday 14 Feb 2011 as he had instructed you to do on Friday afternoon.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Thursday 10 Feb 2011 you engaged in a dangerous game on busy Section 47(3)(b) of th pulling up the traffic
- \* Friday last 11 Feb 2011 you were chasing another boy and threw a stick at him, hitting him in the legs
- \* You later pushed that boy and then, while another student held him, you kicked him in the leg.
- \* You failed to report to the Deputy Principal on Monday 14 Feb 2011 as he had instructed you to do on Friday afternoon.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) was poking a drumstick up his nose in music and Section 47(3)(b) of th asked him to stop. He would not stop so she asked him to go to timeout. He chose to sit on a chair at the door instead. On the way back to class Section said to Section 47(3)(b) "Unlucky for getting in trouble." Section 47(3)(b) ran ahead of the class and went into the classroom where he went to Section's desk and upturned the desk. Section came in and told Section 47(3). She said to him to pick up his desk and she turned to get the class started on their activity. Section went over to Section 47(3)(b) desk and pushed him. Section then came at Section kicking at him and throwing something. Section kicked him. Section punched him in the eye. Section got the pencil case and hit him. Section 47(3)(b) grabbed Section from behind on the top of his arms. She lifted him off the ground and placed him on the ground. Section sat down on the floor. Section 47(3)(b) asked him to sit on the couch. Section said, "No." Section 47 walked out of the classroom and sat outside the library. Section walked out of the classroom, climbed the tree. Section threw 2 rocks at the table outside the classroom. One rock hit the table and another hit the window. Section came and got Section's mum to help to get him to talk.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section has been working on using timeout when he is getting angry. Section has had restricted play for 2 days due to being physical with students last week. He had been warned that he could not hurt children. He chose with this incident to retaliate to another child's actions with punching and swinging a pencil case around. He ignored the teacher's directions to stop. A teacher aide had to physically move Section away from hitting this child. When asked to go to timeout, Section left the room. He proceeded to pick up 2 stones and throw them at the classroom. One hit the window.

It is clearly stated in our Responsible Behaviour Plan that fighting and damaging school property are grounds for suspension.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While testing in [Section] I witnessed [Section 47(3)(d)] slamming his classroom door and leaving his class. I went outside to see [Section] who was very angry [Section] had two sticks in his hand. When I got to [Section] he saw me and threw the sticks at me. Both sticks hit me, one in the head and one in the chest. I ask [Section] to stop, however, he laughed at me and went to pick up more sticks. I asked [Section] to stop and he pretended to throw the stick at me. When I flinched he laughed and called me a [Section 47(3)(b) d] and a [Section 47(3)]. I gave [Section] space [Section] continued to walk around his classroom hitting windows and trying to get inside. I asked teachers to lock down the building. [Section] continued to throw sticks at me and I was hit in the head four more times. I kept a safe distance and waited with [Section 47(3)(b) d] until [Section]s mum was called to collect [Section] from school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted a member of staff.
- \* You verbally abused staff members.
- \* You threatened students, causing the class into lockdown.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You verbally abused other students by say "I will make your face bleed" calling them by an array of names making the kids angry
- \*You took the teacher's drink bottle and attempted to put detergent into it.
- \*You took a broom stick and began hitting things around the room.
- \*You took a bread knife from the kitchen and threatened a teacher, you said I'll cut your Section 41 lungs out.
- \*You removed a fly screen and jumped through a classroom window and left the safety of the classroom.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 16/02/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 started the day quite well. He followed directions and sat in line. (this lasted 5 mins). When it was time to walk down to Section and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c refused to walk with the group and was walking through the garden and swinging on tree branches. I gave him the choice to walk around the school safely or to get a thumbs down. He decided to join the group and got a thumbs up for this choice. Down at Section sat and showed him his behaviour plan. He was responsive and liked the thought of getting rewards. Something happened in the game while I was dealing with another Ss and he started climbing poles, walking through gardens, disturbing other classes around the vicinity. I tried to redirect him as did Section 47(3)(b) of the and Section He made the choice not to follow the directions. We left the area and went to our class where he eventually came and sat down. (thumbs up) He refused to do any of the tasks that were asked of him. (thumbs down) While we were there, Section 47 and Section were outside having a fight so I went out to sort that out and I told Section 4 to stay inside. He refused to follow my directions and walked outside and joined in with Section 4 and Section 47(3) was called for assistance Section 47 continued to make many poor choices today.

During Library time the teacher was asking Section 4 to follow her instructions and he blatantly refused. At this time Section 4 was also blatantly refusing to follow directions. Section 47(3)(b) asked Section if he could go and wash his back and he was given permission and Section walked out as well even though Section had said to Section to wait until Section 47 came back. Section came back and went straight to the Section 47 where a grade 5 class were having their lesson and started to disrupt them. Section 47(3)(b) of the came in and escorted Section back to the RTC for time out.

I asked Section 4 to come with me as he was rolling around the ground, sitting in the wrong areas, not following any instructions. When Section 47 walked outside with me (trying to get him to the RTC, as Section already had Section 4 to break him and Section 4 up for the last 15 mins of Library) Section 4 walked out and followed us. This is when they both decided to walk off and bang sticks against buildings, throw sticks, destroy the gardens and disturb others. I walked back into the room to tell Section 47(3)(b) of the what was happening and told her that I was going to call their parents because they refused to follow any directions or go to Section room or to Section's office. I told them that I was on my way to call their parents and Section 47 started to cry and throw sticks around the main pathway. When I got to Section office, to make the call, Section 4 started to climb on tables, kick the wall, pull plants out of the garden and yell and scream through the window. When I was on the phone to his mother, he was yelling 'I don't care' and then ran off with Section who was already up in the Section having timeout in Section's room. Section 47 made a great choice to come and sit in the office instead of me calling his mother.

I referred this to Section when he came back from his meeting. He told me that he would follow it up. Later in the afternoon I saw that Section 4 and Section 4 were both in Section's room destroying property that did not belong to them.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You deliberately and repeatedly disobeyed teacher direction throughout the whole school day

\*You consistently abused staff when they were giving you instruction

\*You repeatedly ran away from staff and your classroom.

\*You left the HOSSES office without permission and chased two female students throwing objects at them causing injury to the face of one of the girls.

\*With another student you rubbed leaves into a girl's face causing considerable discomfort and fear.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section threw a hard rubber object first at Section 47(3)(b) but missed; I tried to take it off him, but he then he threw it at Section 47(3)(b) of the and Section 47(3)(b) of t and hit him on the chest. He swore at most Section 4 students.

We then walked to the Section and he then threw another hard object at Section 47(3) but missed. I ordered him to Section Office where Section 47(3) and I discussed his awful behaviour.

As it was nearly time for him to leave School I told Section (his carer) to take him away.

He then threw another hard object at me, hitting me on my upper arm - just missing my face as it ricocheted.

He drove off on his bicycle swearing and shouting abuse at me.

It was earlier (before school) reported by Section 47(3)(b) of the that Section had thrown a stick at him, hitting him in the face. He had apparently done the same to a few other students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Section threw objects at staff.

\*He used inappropriate language.

\*His behaviour was erratic and dangerous.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour of pushing over desks and chairs in anger narrowly missing students is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rule of being safe
- \* Your behaviour of running at a student with a large stick hitting them in the stomach is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rule of being safe
- \* Your behaviour of picking up a desk and throwing it in the classroom, endangering other students is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rule of being safe
- \* Your behaviour of kicking students is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rule of being safe and respectful

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 16/02/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the afternoon [Section] session on Tuesday [Section] was continually verbally threatening [Section 47(3)(b) of]. I corrected him for swearing at him and bullying him [Section] was told to stop and move away, but he continued to bully and ignored the teacher's instructions. At the end of the session when the bell rang for the end of the day [Section] picked up a small, thick stick and was threatening [Section 4] with it. I told [Section 4] to ignore [Section] and not to say anything. [Section 4] listened to the teacher and walked in front of me, walking away from [Section]. As we started to walk up the stairs to go back to the classroom, [Section] started to run after us. He picked up an empty bottle and threw this at [Section 4]. This missed. Then he picked up the same stick from before and threw it with force at [Section 47]'s head, so hard that it caused [Section 4]'s head to bleed. [Section] ignored the teacher's instructions to stop, and he ran away.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section]'s behaviour has been unacceptable and dangerous and he is refusing to accept consequences for his behaviour. His behaviour has been witnessed by a number of staff and students. His behaviour has disrupted his learning and the learning of others. [Section] has verbally and physically abused another student and refused to listen to teacher instructions.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 chased, pushed, kicked and hit another student with a stick. He threatened to continue bashing her later in the day. The Section 47(3) Code of Behaviour states: To not harass or intimidate or physically or verbally abuse other people.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You punched another student
- \*You threw a stick at another student
- \* This behaviour contravenes our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 15/02/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was fighting in the playground and being non compliant. I went to collect him. He refused to come with me and threatened to throw a stick at me. His teacher managed to get him to the office. Section refused to come in with me. I guided him into my office. He pretended to punch me but pulled back approximately 2cm from my face. I called his mother to come and collect Section. He then ran away from the office. He went back to his room. His teacher returned Section to me. Section then kicked me and attempted to punch me again. Section attempted to bite me. He called me a Section 47(3) and an Section 47(3).

Section sat on my lap telling me that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act several times and picking at his nails. He kept threatening to run away.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section refused to follow directions given by his classroom teacher. Section threw blocks at students and adults in his class.\* Section kicked, pinched, scratched and attempted to bite the Principal.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to follow your teacher's instructions in reading.
- \*You were forcing styrofoam into student's mouths.
- \*You pulled of the rubber strip from under the door and whipped boys with it.
- \*You repeatedly kicked the walls and doors of your classroom when you were locked outside.
- \*You continually yelled at your teacher in a threatening manner.
- \*You threw large sticks at the windows.
- \*You exited the school grounds without permission.
- \*You left the office without permission and returned to kicking the door of your classroom.
- \*You refused to re-enter the office.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Fighting with other students at lunch time (kicking, hitting)
- \* Threw stick at another student which narrowly missed here eye

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You antagonised a student by calling him offensive names and saying offensive things about Section 47(3)(b)
- \* You purposely picked up a stick in order to cause injury to a student
- \* You hit the student across the back with the stick causing injury to the student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While waiting to enter care group, Section 47(3)(b) picked up a stick and hit Section 47(3)(b) across his back Section 47(3)(b) then picked up the same stick and hit Section 47(3)(b). Both boys admitted to hitting each other and completed an incident report. Section 47(3)(b) incident report attached.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Your involvement in a physical conflict is a breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit a student several times with a stick
- \* You were witnessed (by HOSES) throwing a large stick towards a group of students



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a stick which hit another student in the back of the head.

The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan specifies "physical assault of staff/students" as a highly inappropriate action.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47 chose to hit a student across the back of the neck with a stick
- \*  chose to kick the student in the leg

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a stick, 70cm long with a diameter of 5cm, at another student. It missed the student and smashed a window. This is classed as a major incident according to our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were being disruptive
- \*You were involved in rough play at second break
- \*You picked up a stick and hit another student on the shoulder and in the eye with the stick
- \*You failed to follow the School process and report to the Teacher
- \*You have contravened our School's Code of Behaviour which states that "All members of the School Community should feel safe"

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 24/02/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was helping a student with their practical when I saw [Section] wrestling with [Section 47(3)]. I separated the boys, but [Section] continued to try to get at [Section] by trying to push me out of the way. This continued for over a minute and as no solution was in sight, I sent [Section] to the office to get a deputy. [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] came and took [Section] away. This incident completely upset the whole class for the rest of the lesson and is the second in the last two lessons. I am most concerned that [Section] could hurt another student if he is allowed back into this class, particularly after he threatened me with a large stick on Tuesday. He seems to snap and then is not in control of himself at all.

I was concerned about [Section] right from the very start of this lesson as upon entering the room, he was the last to go in. I said to him "After you" [Section] and he said, "No, after you". This went backwards and forwards a few times before [Section] said "Just do as I [Section 4] say". I again talked with him about the inappropriateness of such language. He then entered the room in an agitated state. I spent quite a few minutes at the start of the lesson encouraging [Section] to get to work. He kept making excuses and basically refused to do as I asked. I was then called by students to help them and had no further interaction with [Section] until the start of the incident which was approximately 20 minutes into the lesson.

In summary, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] is a danger to himself and other students in the current class environment.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical aggression towards another student
- \* Physical restraint of another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section 47(3)(b)** was quite disruptive during parade. He kept talking, despite being told repeatedly to stop. As parade concluded, a number of children told me that **Section 47(3)(b)** had a piece of wire and was sticking it into their backs. One child he actually scratched so badly that he drew blood. When I asked him to give me the wire he refused. He continued to act in a very silly manner, pulling faces, calling out, laughing at others etc. When we got into the Library, he would not follow instructions. I said that I wanted another child to take him to the **Section 47(3)(b)**. He ran away from that child, but then went to the **Section 47(3)(b)** with one of the aides.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- Section 47(3)(b)** chose to scratch other students with a pice of wire, causing one of the students to bleed
- Section 47(3)(b)** chose to not follow his teacher's directions
- Section 47(3)(b)** chose to not follow the relief teacher's directions
- Section 47(3)(b)** chose to not follow the teacher librarian's direction

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 grabbed Section 47's hat, ran away and threw it over the railings. Was asked to pick it up and give to the teacher-aid on duty. He ran to the hat, grabbed it and threw it into a tree, was asked to get the hat. Said "NO" laughed and ran away, was told he would go to TOP if behaviour continued. Section 47 went to the stairs near Section 47 and picked up a long branch, began hitting classmates with it. The teacher-aid walked towards him, he dropped the branch and went to join class. Section 47(3)(b) said, Section 47 pushed Section 47 in the chest, while Section 47 was in line. The class went into their room and Section 47 sat at the computers. Section 47(3)(b) asked him to go to Section 47. He stood up, pushed/kicked computer chair and Visy bin over. He left the room. Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)(b) saw Section 47 outside of Section 47 with a large stick hitting the build and the windows. Section 47(3) spoke to him to put the stick down but he ran off behind the Year 8 building. Section 47 was contacted and she went to find Section 47.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your lack of willingness to follow directions
- \* Your lack of respect for property and staff
- \* Your aggressive behaviour towards students and staff.

You clearly breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students:

- \* Be a Learner
- \* Be Safe
- \* Be Respectful

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your behaviour is in breach of the Code of Behaviour as stated on pages 1 and 2 of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

\*During lunchtime on the 1st March, you approached student A with a stick, threatening to bash her if she "had a go" at Section 47(3) You continued to chase her with the stick until she got to the office. You then left the school grounds.

\*You were then approached by the Deputy Principal and admitted to these actions. You continued to threaten her if she kept threatening Section 47(3)(b)

\*Your actions are a threat to the safety of students and staff and affect the good order and management of the school.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physically threatened other students with a large stick.

Endangered other students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During class you behaved in a highly sexually inappropriate manner by putting your glue stick in your pants and making sexually suggestive actions. Your behaviour was embarrassing and upsetting to the girls who witnessed it.

\*Your behaviour reflects a lack of consideration for our school Code of Respect, Pride, Effort and Safety and little respects for yourself and others in your classroom. Following your two day suspension, you will have two days in the Student welfare Centre so that the staff have an opportunity to work with you in relation to better ways of managing yourself.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You struck a Teacher Aide in the back with a stick, breaking it on her and then struck her with your open hand

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section** has breached the Code of Behaviour/Responsible Plan of **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI** by not allowing others at our school to feel safe and hands and feet to himself **Section** has physically harmed another student with a stick **Section** has continued to physically harm another student, by kicking them in the groin, after being told to stop

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were riding your bike through the school most of the day. You had refused several requests by Section 47(3)(b) of the and other staff to stop.

\*Just prior to the 2nd break you were asked to stop riding through the lunch area as it was crowded with students and your behaviour was potentially dangerous. You ignored these directions and continued to ride.

\*At 2.15pm I was notified that a parent had taken your bike and you were screaming abuse at the parent.

Section 47(3)(b) of the tried to calm you but you were not in control. You picked up several objects (sticks, rocks and his shoes) and made an attempt to throw them at the parent. She had called Police Section 47(3)(b) of the was forced to intervene and stand between you and the Parent.

\*You tried to force your way through Section 47(3)(b) of the to throw objects at the parent but you were blocked by him. You hit his arms and threatened him and he was forced to push you away. You threw a stick and one shoe at Section 47(3)(b) of the both of which struck him.

\*As the bell had gone you were told that you could collect your bike and leave. You refused to leave however.

Section 47(3)(b) of the walked your bike to the front gate and said you could leave. You picked up an empty beer bottle from outside the gate and threw it at him. It missed and didn't break.

\*You got on your bike and rode recklessly through the school where many students were leaving class. Your actions had the potential to harm other students.

\*You then demanded your bag back and you were told you could leave your bike outside and come in and get your bag and shoes. You attempted several times to ride into the office while Section 47(3)(b) of blocked the door. You rode into his legs and feet and then got off his bike and punched him in the side. Again Section 47(3)(b) of was forced to push you away.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately threw a stick at a peer causing trauma to his cheek
- \* You threw a drink bottle at a peer which hit a student on the nose causing bruising

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 and Section 4 were poking Section 47 in her private parts with a fan handle with a stick attached. While doing so, Section 4 also sat on her face and made a 'humping' motion. Section 47 also tried to do this. Students were all sitting in out of bounds area.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly poked a female student with a fan handle in her private parts
- \* You intimidated this female student by crowding around her with another student while you were both poking her with the fan handle
- \* You frightened this female student when you held her down on the ground along with another student and continued to poke her with the fan handle
- \* You did not follow the school rules of Being Respectful, Being Responsible and Being Safe



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

That today you threw a stick, hitting a member of staff in the face and eye and threw your bag hitting them in the upper back and shoulder.

That you were very disrespectful to members of staff while refusing to do anything you were asked to do.

That police had to be called to assist with dealing with your outbursts.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You hit a teacher with a stick\*You hit several students with a stick\*You swore at a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Several weeks ago [Section] lost his playtime for throwing sticks. Yesterday another student squirted [Section] so he retaliated and threw a stick at him. This morning before school [Section] threw a stick and it hit a girl in [Section] in the eye. He has been placed on restricted playground play in the [Section] Adventure Playground. His teacher has noted that his general classroom behaviour has been disappointing.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* physical aggression towards another student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You stabbed another student in the back with your data stick causing an open wound in an unprovoked attack

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Disregarding the school's responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Hitting a student on the leg with a bamboo stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

you were observed by other students hitting a Section girl with a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You swore repeatedly and loudly at your teacher.
- \*You defied directions and refused to participate in all planned learning activities
- \*You hit a peer over the head with a big stick
- \*You grinned and smiled when the matter was being dealt with by the administration team

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

This morning [Section 47(3)(b)] bought a dart from home and told [Section 47(3)(b)] that he had bought so he could hurt [Section 47(3)(b)] with it. He was not honest about bringing it to school and said that he found it at school. He then gave the dart to [Section 47(3)(b)] who showed people at lunch time. [Section 47(3)(b)] took the dart from her and was seen by fellow students [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] throwing the dart at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] was hit by a rock thrown by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b)] state that they threw rocks at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] They said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] were also throwing rocks at them. These boys have also admitted to rock and stick throwing. [Section 47(3)(b)] also saw [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] throwing rocks at [Section 47(3)(b)] While teachers were talking to students about the incident [Section 47(3)(b)] threw a stick at [Section 47(3)(b)] just missing his foot.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You deliberately chased a student and threw a rocks at that person.
- \*You had in your possession a dart with a very sharp steel point.
- \*You chased another student and threw the dart directly at him.
- \*You were one of a number of students that engaged in a stone fight in the playground.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

threatening to throw chair at his teacher  
threatening to hit students with a stick  
refusal to participate in classroom activities

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit a student with a stick
- \* You took a students school bag and hid it in an out of bounds area
- \* You refused to follow instructions of staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During an outdoors activity, you have hit another student in the face with a stick.
- \* You have also said to that student" Ha! Now go and suck a Section 4

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/04/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to be safe when you did not follow staff directions and instead kicked staff members
- \* You failed to be safe when you dismantled a tent then waved around and threw tent poles towards staff
- \* You failed to be safe when you lifted into the air a balance beam and toys. These items landed near where students were walking.
- \* You failed to be safe when you toppled over the room divider and then commenced pulling out internet connections that were connected to the laptop and then pulled out the power board and power plugs.

\* You failed to be safe when you kicked repeatedly at the closed door and metal louvre bars. You also hit repeatedly at the windows with the tent pole.

\* You failed to be safe when you threw stickes, leaves and rocks towards Section 47(3)(b) staff and towards nearby open classroom windows and doors. A student was hit by a stick.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 27/04/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) asked Section 4 to go to the office and discuss an accusation of Section 4 kicking a girl in the head. While at the Section 4 room Section 4 started pushing over desks and chairs. He then started to pull items off the walls. He was asked to stop this behaviour and discuss the matter of the kick. He then threw his hat and kicked the walls. He was asked to pick up all of the items he had thrown. He did this. He then threw his hat out of the window and began to jump through the window get his hat throw it back in the room and back out of the room. He climbed over the chairs, and opened and shut the windows. He was asked to sit down but did not and started yelling out to people outside of the room and called a girl Section 4. He then started to smash the windows with his hands Section 4 then said he would Section 47(3). He was asked why he would do that and to sit down and discuss the issue Section 4 then said to Section 47(3) "I'll Section 47 punch your head in", while clenching his fist at him. Section 47(3) went outside to guide Section 4 into the room and Section 47 ran away. While following Section 4 he admitted to Section 47(3) that he had tapped another student in the face with his foot. Section 47 ran into the rainforest where he picked up sticks and banged them against the poles and the ground. Section 47(3) asked him to relax and discuss the matter Section 4 stated Section 47(3) does not believe him. Section 47(3) stated that at no stage did he say that. Section 47(3) stated that if Section 4 did not stop yelling, throwing sticks and swearing he would be restrained. Section 4 picked up a stick and threatened Section 47(3) with it. Section 47(3) asked Section 4 to come and have a chat and again Section 4 threatened Section 47(3) with the stick. Section 47(3) moved towards Section 4 and Section 4 ran away and jumped the fence and sat down on the ground near the road outside the school grounds. Section 4 and Section 47(3) chatted for a while and Section 4 kept hitting the ground with the stick. Section 47(3) jumped the fence and spoke to the Teacher Aide Section 47(3)(b) of who had been with Section 47(3) the whole time. Section 47(3) asked Section 4 to come with him and Section 4 spoke about being and Section 47 and everybody hating him. He stated no-one would like his glasses and would tease him. Section 4 then jumped up and ran away. The teacher aide blocked his path and Section 4 ran towards the corner and Section 47(3) followed him. Section 4 grabbed another stick. Section 47(3) went to restrain him and Section 4 hit Section 47(3) with the stick in the leg. As Section 47(3) restrained him Section 4 head-butted him. Section 4 was laughing while doing this. Section 4 then laid on the ground, then got up and both started to walk towards the office. Section 4 was squirming and trying to get away and kicked the poles on the way to the office. Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)(b) were encouraging Section 4 all the way to the office and Section 4 was laughing the whole time. Once in the office Section 4 started to tip over chairs, hit windows and throw things. Section 4 threatened to hit Section 47(3) with the chairs. Section 4 was trying to leave the office and Section 47(3) and Section 4 said he couldn't and blocked his path. He was restrained and was told he would be let go if he calmed down. Section 4 did calm down and was let go. Section 4 then got up and tried to get out again. Section 47(3) blocked him and Section 4 began to hit Section 47(3)'s arms and twist his fingers. Section 4 then began kicking Section 47(3)'s legs. He was asked to stop and Section 4 said he didn't care. Section 47 then grabbed a desk and pushed it against Section 4 left arm and crotch. Section 47(3) asked him to stop but had to push the desk away as it began to hurt. Section 47 then went to window and started hitting it. He picked up footballs and markers and threw them at Section 47(3)(b) of the R then picked up the sofa cushions and threw them at Section 47(3) hitting him in the head. Section 4 was laughing the whole time. Section 4 was moved into another office to relax and while in there he repeated his behaviour and damaged things. He was restrained again. He stopped for a little while but again tried to damage things a

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened the teacher.
- \* You would not follow the directions of the teacher and Deputy Principal
- \* You kicked the teacher.
- \* You threw objects at the teacher.
- \* You swore and the teacher and other students.
- \* You damaged school property.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* You kicked another student in the head.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to be responsible when you did not follow teacher instructions
- \* You failed to be safe when you hit a teacher on her left arm with a stick
- \* You failed to be safe when you hit a staff member on her right arm with a stick. The stick broke on contact.



\* You failed to be safe when you climbed a table, opened a window and then placed your feet on the window ledge

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You admit to throwing a stick at another student, in response to an altercation that did not concern you \*You admit to pushing another student repeatedly despite being requested to stop \*You admit to not following the instructions of a Head of Department \*Your actions are a breach of the Responsible Behaviour Management Plan of the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Refusal to follow directions.
- \* Hitting other students with a large stick.
- \* Threatening to hit students.
- \* Swearing at teachers.
- \* Kicking over a desk in the classroom.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The note I received from **Section** teacher **Section 47(3)(b) of** read - "Approximately 6 children approached me at different times in the lunch break to complain of sticks, stones mean words and sand bombs being thrown at them. **Section 47(3)(b)** assisted talking to the children as she knew their names. **Section** replied to the accusations with "who gives a **Section 4**

I spoke to **Section** and the other boys about throwing sticks and sand bombs (apparently ongoing over a couple of days) at which time **Section** told me (boastingly) of this incident and another that occurred today involving a boy called **Section 47(3)** **Section 4**

**Section** bragged in front of the other boys about having punched **Section 47** in the eye and threatened him with a stick. I contacted **Section 47(3)** and discovered this was true (he had had to go to the sick room to get ice) and while he admitted to picking up a stick in defense and having been involved in the fracas, he had not actually hurt anyone.

**Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c** were involved in the 'war' at a lower level in making bombs etc. but admitted their involvement and acted as witnesses to the other events.

**Section 47** claimed no involvement initially but it turned out he had been making and throwing bombs down the side of the oval so he received a days' detention for lying about his level of involvement.

**Section 47(3)** was fully involved in the fighting and admitted his involvement.

**Section** was insolent in body posture, gesture (yawning) and facial expression (rolling eyes, sneering) while the situation was discussed with himself and the other boys.

I

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Prior history of physical violence and insolence

Detentions not sufficient to address this - no improvement.

No remorse on his part or suggestion that he would do things differently next time.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you verbally harrassed another student involving sexually inappropriate language
- \* the situation gradually evolved from verbal to physical misconduct
- \* you picked up a stick and then proceeded to walk around threatening to use it against the other student
- \* you attacked the other student by grabbing him with your left hand, whilst having the stick high above you head, (in the right hand) ready to strike.
- \* you physically assaulted the student by pushing, kicking, shoving and wrestling him to the ground.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to participate in classroom activities and listen to teacher directions
- \* You hit students with your hat strap and stick in the head, face and shoulders
- \* You refused to follow Deputy Principal instructions
- \* You ran around the school opening classroom doors and swearing at students and teachers
- \* You failed to comply with the rights and responsibilities of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During your re-entry day from a 7 day suspension you were angry and aggressive towards other students on 8 March 2011 and you pushed and kicked a student. On Thursday 10 March 2011 you were involved in a fight on the oval, swore at a teacher and the Head of Curriculum, refused to follow the Principal's instructions and those of the teacher. You threw sticks at students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you hit other students with a stick
- \* you blatantly disobeyed teacher directions
- \* you called a student a **Section 47** with intention to offend
- \* you threw icy cups at a student
- \* You breached the **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI** Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI** and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you punched another student after he hit you with a stick
- \* you threw icy cups at the student
- \* you broke your re-entry agreement to follow school rules
- \* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During class-time, Section 4 responded to threat of violence from another student by throwing a chair at him. The chair hit him in the head.

\*Section 4 then walked out of the class and returned with a stick which he also hit the student with

\*These actions led to a fight between the two students which was stopped by the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

\*Both students were brought, upset, to the main office where mediation with the Deputy Principal Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was completed

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour level 5, Physical Abuse.
- \* You ignored instructions to move away from an out of bounds area.
- \* You were threatening other students with rocks.
- \* You threw a rock at another student.
- \* You threw a rock at a teacher because the teacher was writing an RTC referral slip.
- \* You hit the teacher's hand with the rock that you threw.
- \* You began swearing at everyone around you.
- \* You refused to go to the RTC.
- \* You picked up a stick and said "I am going to throw this at \_\_\_\_\_ teacher name".
- \* You walked away from the teacher talking to you with a large stick in your hand.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You took a piece of sharp metal from the Section 47(3)(b) room without permission.
- \* You threw the metal twice at a student that resulted in a student being injured.
- \* You did not follow the Responsible Behaviour Plan - Section V - Students are expected to behave so that the school is a safe environment for all. 5. Throwing objects, including food, food containers, sticks and stones, is dangerous and will not be tolerated.
- \* Section VI - Students are expected to respect the rights and property of the school community. 7. Stealing is prohibited

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 took Section's hat and threw it onto the chicken coop. Section 47 told people he didn't put it there. Section got the hat off the chicken coop by getting on Section's back. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act were then heading back towards class. Section got a stick and hit Section with it. Section was cranky because Section was calling him a liar. Section 4 hit Section with a stick. Section 4 took Section's hat again. Section came at Section 4. Section 4 hit Section in the stomach. Section hit Section 4 in the jaw. It was a fight.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 was fighting with another student. At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies a major behaviour as one that puts others or self at risk of harm, significantly violates the rights of others and requires administration intervention.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Student entered room from time out and threw a chair at another student narrowly missing her.
- \* Knocked over desks and tidy trays.
- \* Disrupted the teaching of the class.
- \* Left the room and returned with a metre long stick and was making his way to the classroom to hit the teacher and classmates.
- \* Was asked to come to the office by the DP to cool off and discuss his behaviour. DP took the stick from him and threw it away.
- \* Student was uncooperative and went off and returned with another stick about 70 cm long. Student threw the stick away after being told to by the DP.
- \* Student refused to go to the office and was then instructed to leave the school grounds.
- \* As student was departing he began swearing at the HOD and DP and walked out of his way toward the Admin Block. Student then threw a rock striking the admin block.
- \* That you have breached the sections on Teacher's Rights, Student's Rights and Student's Responsibilities as stated in our Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was sent to the office to do his work as he was non-compliant in class. He did the work. There was another student in my office also. I asked Section 47 to read a book. He constantly made noises. I removed the book from him. He then started taunting the other student and trying to touch him. I asked Section 47 to sit up on a chair on the other side of the room. He refused and told me to F,,, off . I took him by the hand to assist him to the seat. He started kicking me in the tummy, scratching at my arms and legs, hitting and yelling F.... off repeatedly. He continued to attack me for about 5 minutes. I moved into the foyer so that the others could see what was happening. I help him firmly by the wrists and sat him on the floor. He continued to try to hurt me and bite me. I asked the other student to leave the office. I put Section 47 back in the office and shut the door. I organised for him to be supervised from outside. He continually pulled the door and slammed it. He continued to yell. He spat at me a number of times through the crack in the door. He continued this behaviour for more than half an hour. he climbed onto the chair and pulled all the posters off the noticeboard and threw them on the floor. He took the hand soap and poured it on the carpet and over toys which he had thrown on the floor. He got his glue stick and ground it into the carpet. He upended the treasure chest basket and threw its contents on the floor. Each time the door was opened a little he ran to it and spat through it and slammed it. He stopped when his father arrived and spoke to him. During the time he was in the office I asked him to sit down so that I could open the door and leave it open. He yelled his refusal on each occasion.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*physical and verbal attacks towards the Principal
- \*persistent disobedience
- \*destroying property in the office

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You went to the fire extinguisher near the door and hit it against wall.
- \*You exited room and stood outside, yelling 'I didn't **Section 4** do it.'
- \*You kicked the fence hard and repeatedly until the timber split.
- \*You continued swearing and yelling. You screamed loudly and gave a child (who looked out at you) the finger.
- \*You continued yelling and kicking the fence panel.
- \*You screamed at the Principal (who was called to attend) 'I didn't **Section 4** do anything'.
- \*You hit the brick wall with your open hand.
- \*You reached down and pulled a piece of the paling off the fence that you had damaged. This was a sharp pointed stake approx 30cm long.
- \*You lunged at the Principal and screamed 'I am going to **Section 4** kill you', aiming the stake forcefully at her chest missing her by about 10- 15 cm.
- \*You then swung around to the **Section 47(3)(b) of the** Teaxcher and made a stabbing motion at her chest yelling 'And you too'.
- \*You forcefully threw the stake about 5 metres and then ran outside the school gate (returning after 5 minutes).
- \*You then proceded to throw sticks (including onto hall roof), jumped over seats, kicked seats, kicked the bin, swing bin backwards and forwards.
- \*You screamed at the Principal not to use her mobile. You then ran over and forcefully drew your arm back (with clenched fist) and punched at her head missing her by about 5cm.
- \*You then walked past the Teacher **Section 47(** and lunged at her with his fist.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*This represents a direct breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI School's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You Truanted lessons three and four on Monday
- \* You failed to go to detention on Wednesday
- \* You were disruptive and rude on Parade on Wednesday
- \* You were seen throwing a sandwich at another students face, she then chased you and you turned around and threw your bag at her face causing it to bleed. You then threatened to dump a bin load of rubbish on her if she told anyone.
- \* You refused to put a stick down when asked to, when asked again you threw it at a bin. When the teacher asked you to pick it up you swore at her.
- \* When asked by your Section Manager to stay outside her office you walked away.

These are a breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan Section Lesson Truancy, Section Monitoring Breaches Section 41  
Breach of Behaviour Support Contract Section Failure to co-operate with staff, Section swearing, Section Bullying

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* After being hit by a stick that was thrown in the air by a student, you have then thrown a stick at the student who you believe hit you originally
- \* Our evidence indicates that particular student did not throw the stick at you and, in fact, had nothing to do with the stick hitting you
- \* The stick that you threw hit that student between the eyes, breaking the skin and causing significant bleeding
- \* Our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students requires you to behave in a manner that is safe, both for you and others, respectful and responsible. Your behaviour on this day was not safe to others, nor was it responsible or respectful. Your behaviour was inappropriate and unacceptable. You have not adhered to our school's expectations.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Secti] has repeatedly broken school rules, despite being counselled to keep his hands and feet to himself and to care for others. On [Section 47(3)(b) of th] he took a fork from another child's lunchbox and chased them with it. He then pushed the child to the ground. On [Section 47(3)(b) of the] he took a girl's hat from her and took it to the senior boys' toilet. He told a younger boy to flush it in the toilet. On Wednesday 23 March he kicked and pushed another boy then was whacking another boy with a skipping rope.

\* [Sect] has breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to:

Care for others by

\*considering the feelings of others

\*listening, taking turns and sharing

\*speaking with courtesy and respect

\*keeping hands, feet and other objects to yourself

\*sticks, stones and other objects stay on the ground

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The boys say that these boys stole a basketball (Section 47). They say Section 47 threw a stick and a rock- . Victims say they did not throw anything back- at least not that hit them Section 47 says Section 47 hit him. Section 47 it was a punch to get the basketball. Section 47 was swearing but did not throw rocks or punch anyone. Section 47 admits he took the ball after Section 47 grabbed it and hidden it near the Section 47 block Section 47 denies punching him. He admits he threw a rock and it hit one of the boys. Both sides admit they made racist comments. The accused boys admit they were not playing the game but injected themselves into the game Section 47 is doing 330 detention with me. Section 47 has been suspended. Section 47 did not attend school the next day.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted to "crashing" another students' basketball game.
- \* You admit to throwing and hitting another student with a rock.
- \* You admit taking another student's basketball.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* You repeatedly hit another student with a stick, causing bruising.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You repeatedly hit another student with a stick, causing bruising.

\* Your actions prejudice the safety and well being of students and/or staff at Section 47(3)(b) of the

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You did threaten to assault another student with a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a stick at another student hitting her in the forehead. \* You have not altered your behaviour after several warnings from the principal, deputy principal and the Section \* Your behaviour contravened the school's responsible behaviour plan for students.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Secti became upset and hurt other students. He hit a teacher with a stick and also kicked, punched and bit her. He also kicked, punched and bit a teacher aide.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Thursday 24 March, you physically assaulted students and two members of the school staff.

\*You breached the section of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students that deals with School Rules.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section 4** was not happy that I asked a young girl to join in their game in the undercover area at lunch time. He threw the ball away and picked up a large branch. As I approached him to put it down, he jolted the stick towards me as if he was going to hit me with it. He refused to give me the branch and continued to swing it close to the other children. As I took the branch from him, he pushed the branch into my stomach and then dropped it on my toe. I picked it up. **Section 4** continued to walk into the garden and found an even bigger branch to swing around. He remained in the garden and refused to follow instruction from a number of staff including the principal.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened a teacher with a large branch
- \*You continued to swing the branch around close to other children
- \*You refused to put the branch down
- \*As the teacher held onto the branch to take it away from you, you pushed it with force into her stomach
- \*You deliberately then dropped the branch onto the teacher's toe
- \*You then picked up a larger branch from the garden
- \* You refused to follow instruction from a number of teachers, including the principal
- \*After approximately 15 minutes, you eventually followed a staff member to the **Section**

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I received a phone call from the office regarding a fight between Section 47(3)(b) of and Section 47(3)(b) of Section walked over to Section outside an Se block staff room and Section kicked him on the chin. Section ran away and Section chased him with a stick and whacked him across the back of the legs drawing blood.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On the 25/3/11 you kicked another student on the chin

\*You were then involved in a fight

\*I refer you to page 14 of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*On the 25/3/11 you were struck on the chin by another student
- \*You then chased that student and hit them with a stick
- \*I refer you to page 14 of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 24/03/2011 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the had caused problems with several students at Section 47 during lunch and I couldn't get any resolution until I took the group to Section 47(3)(b) d. Unfortunately some of the girls were still upset after returning to the group - Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3) asked to just sit outside Section and did not want to join in the activities. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI was also playing up so I had them sit on the seat outside Section in full view. Section 4 simply wanted to run around as he had done with Section earlier during lunch and was very unsettled. I thought the girls would help calm him as they are friends but the three of them ended up running around outside and kept on disappearing from my view. So, Section 47(3) Section 47(3)(b) d offered to sit with them all - he said that he was a friend of Section and I felt that may help subdue Section 47. I had the remainder of the Section 47 group in Section and several other students were still angry from Section 4 actions earlier so I consented. I continually monitored the group and they were fine until 2.30pm when I heard screaming from outside the room. Section 47 and Section were running away from Section extremely flushed and visibly distressed. Section 47 yelled " He has a knife! He is chasing us with a knife and he is trying to hold us. Miss you never told him to grab us and hold us down". I had never given Section instructions to touch or restrain any student. By this stage Section was also worked up and aggressive. I immediately sent Section and Section 47 to report the incident to the Deputy and to remove them from Section as he was too volatile. Section claimed he had a stick but the other students had witnessed the knife. I hadn't seen it myself but I had witnessed Section holding Section 47 and acting aggressively towards both students and they were extremely frightened. It appears that Section simply reacted with violence towards something the kids said to him about the CIA.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The nature and severity of your conduct during this most recent incident warrants your suspension pending exclusion.
- \* Your past behaviour history, including several incidents of physical violence, at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI indicate an ongoing failure by you to meet the school's expectations, as per its Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, to be safe, respectful and responsible.
- \* Your continued enrolment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - d would be highly prejudicial to the good order, safety and management of the school.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions **Suspension date:** 25/03/2011 **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the end of second break, a group of students came to the office in an agitated state saying that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] in [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] had a knife or blade on him. They said that he had almost had a fight with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] in [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act].

As both boys are in our [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] I rang [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] on his mobile. He said he had the boys with him and that he would bring them to the office.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and I talked to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and his friend [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. They said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] had an argument with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] that had got out of hand and they had said very mean things to each other. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] admitted he had said things to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] about [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and this got [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] angry. As a result, they said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] pulled out a knife or blade and started chasing [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] who went into some bushes and got a stick for protection. They said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] were witnesses. (I will try to get written statements from these students tomorrow).

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and I then interviewed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] who agreed that he and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] nearly had a fight after they had moved towards the oval. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] said he did not have a knife. He said he had a stick, not a knife. He agreed to show [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and I the contents of his bag. When he was asked to turn out his pockets, he refused. He said he was carrying a condom and a cigarette for another student who would beat him up if he handed in his stuff. When pressed to pull out his pockets, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] walked out of my office without permission. I followed but when I got outside the block he was no longer visible.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] re-appeared at the office about 5 minutes later. He produced a small stick and a few small stones which he claimed were the items he had used when he and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] nearly had a fight. He said he had disposed of the condom and cigarette but would not say where.

We explained to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] that since he had left the office without permission and had gone outside, he had forfeited the right to prove what had been in his pocket.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The nature and severity of your conduct during this most recent incident warrants your suspension pending exclusion.
- \* Your past behaviour history, including multiple incidents of physical violence, at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] indicate an ongoing failure by you to meet the school's expectations, as per its Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, to be safe, respectful and responsible.
- \* This unacceptable behaviour has occurred despite many adjustments made to support your behaviour and learning, as evidenced in your Risk Assessment Plan and IEP.
- \* Your continued enrolment at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - d] would be highly prejudicial to the good order, safety and management of the school.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened other children with sticks.
- \* You threw sticks at children, hitting two and leaving visible injury.
- \* You refused to follow directions to go to the office.
- \* You were disrespectful to staff members, yelling and being non-compliant.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After first break, [Section 47(3)(b)] - teacher on duty on [Section 47(3)(b)] reported that [Section] was tackling other students, yelled at her and refused to discuss problems- Told the teacher I'm not listening and then started to throw rocks at [Section 47(3)(b)] It was also reported that he was waving long grass around or a stick in a threatening manner.

He then ran off.

I went looking for him and found him on the pathway. He came with me to the office. At first he was disrespectful yelling that I want to go to class. Later after he was reminded of calming down strategies he calmed down.

Both [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont] and I spoke to him about the seriousness of throwing rocks.

After discussing the incident with [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] (Principal) it was decided to suspend [Section] for 3 days.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

\*You have refused to follow the instructions of the teacher on duty.

\*You have verbally yelled at the teacher on duty, [Section 47(3)(b) of the]

\*You have thrown rocks a [Section 47(3)(b) d] and then ran off.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) was witnessed by Section 47(3)(b) of ( teacher's aide ) holding a tenon saw blade to Section 47(3)(b) of s neck.  
When I questioned him about this he said " I wasn't serious!"

He was also seen squeezing nails into his hands so the nails would stick into his skin. Section 47(3)(b) is becoming a health and safety risk in the workshop and has displayed this type of behaviour in the past.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3)(b) you verbally abused behaved in an aggressive manner and intimidated your case manager as you were angry because she informed the Deputy Principal that you had missed school without permission

Section 47(3)(b) you were in an Section 47(3)(b) of class and it was reported that your behaviour was dangerous to other students, interrupted the learning of other students.

\*28th March you were using your phone in class and when you your teacher approached you to discipline you , you began to argue loudly with the teacher. The teacher had her hand on your phone and you chose to wrestle it back from her. During this altercation you swore at the teacher using the F word in a loud and aggressive manner

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have on several occasion caused physical harm to students.
- \* You admit to biting students and chasing them with sticks with nails in it.
- \* You admit also to using scissors in a dangerous manner to a student.
- \* You punched a student before school today.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 struck a student with a stick

\*He threw mud at a teacher

\*He kicked a teacher

\*He aimed a punch at another teacher and laughed who ducked

\*He swore at a teacher and at other students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section was angry at the teacher's decision to give him time out for arguing about being out in a game. He swore at her using the F word and threw a short, stubby stick some 12 cm long which hit a teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You deliberately terrorised younger students by chasing them with sticks in a threatening manner
- \*You refused to engage in an alternative play programme
- \*You encouraged other students to follow you

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public and Section 47(3)(b) of did not go to the correct eating area at the commencement of the afternoon break where there was teacher supervision. They went to the longjump sandpit area near the practice cricket wickets where they threw sand bombs at each other. Section threw a large sand bomb directly in Section 4's face. He went with Section 47(3)(b) of to a drink trough to get cleaned up. Section 4 then returned to get Section to say sorry to him, but he found the boys engaged in a tug-of-war with a garden hose from a cordoned off area planted with grass seed. All 4 boys then had a tug-of-war. Section 4 let the hose go and Section fell. Students then say that Section 4 went 'crazy' and lost self-control. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then attempted to wind the hose around Section so that he could be tied up. Section 4 managed to extract himself from the hose and then he and Section both picked up sticks and threw them at each other. They then engaged in punching each other with Section sustaining a slight graze on the cheek and Section a large bruise on the corner of his right eye socket and cheekbone. Section admits to also choking Section 4

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not go to the supervised play area at the eating time.
- \* You engaged in physical behaviour to another student by hitting and choking him.
- \* You took a hose from a cordoned off area and you used this hose to wrap around a student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public and Section 47(3)(b) of did not go to the correct eating area at the commencement of the afternoon break where there was teacher supervision. They went to the longjump sandpit area near the practice cricket wickets where they threw sand bombs at each other. Section threw a large sand bomb directly in Section 4's face. He went with Section 47(3)(b) of to a drink trough to get cleaned up. Section 4 then returned to get Section 4 to say sorry to him, but he found the boys engaged in a tug-of-war with a garden hose from a cordoned off area planted with grass seed. All 4 boys then had a tug-of-war. Section 4 let the hose go and Section 4 fell. Students then say that Section 4 went 'crazy' and lost self-control. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then attempted to wind the hose around Section 4 so that he could be tied up. Section 4 managed to extract himself from the hose and then he and Section 4 both picked up sticks and threw them at each other. They then engaged in punching each other with Section 4 sustaining a slight graze on the cheek and Section 4 a large bruise on the corner of his right eye socket and cheekbone. Section 4 admits to also choking Section 4.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not go to the supervised play area at the eating time.
- \* You engaged in physical behaviour to another student by hitting and choking him.
- \* You took a hose from a cordoned off area and you used this hose to wrap around a student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act did not go to the correct eating area at the commencement of the afternoon break where there was teacher supervision. They went to the longjump sandpit area near the practice cricket wickets where they threw sand bombs at each other. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act threw a large sand bomb directly in Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's face. He went with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to a drink trough to get cleaned up. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then returned to get Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to say sorry to him, but he found the boys engaged in a tug-of-war with a garden hose from a cordoned off area planted with grass seed. All 4 boys then had a tug-of-war. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act let the hose go and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act fell. Students then say that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act went 'crazy' and lost self-control. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then attempted to wind the hose around Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act so that he could be tied up. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act managed to extract himself from the hose and then he and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act both picked up sticks and threw them at each other. They then engaged in punching each other with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act sustaining a slight graze on the cheek and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act a large bruise on the corner of his right eye socket and cheekbone. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act admits to also choking Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not go to the supervised play area at the eating time. You have had several warnings and several referrals in regards to this but you choose not to comply with this rule.
- \* You engaged in unsafe behaviour to another student by throwing a large sandbomb directly at his face.
- \* You engaged in tug-of-war with a garden hose taken from a cordoned off area, and you then used this hose to wrap around the student whom you had sandbombed.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not go to the supervised play area at the eating time. There have been several referrals by staff indicating that you do not comply with requests to do so.
- \* You engaged in unsafe play by throwing sandbombs.
- \* You engaged in tug-of-war with a garden hose from a cordoned off area.
- \* Students say you then lost 'self-control' and you had a physical altercation with a student in which you threw a stick at him and punched him.
- \* You had been spoken to by your mother and Section 47(3) earlier in the day and you were given a clear directive to comply with school rules.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 04/04/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was informed after morning tea that he would not be able to attend Section 4 at Section 47(3) due to his behaviour. Section had informed his teacher earlier that he didn't want to go to Section 4 because "he doesn't like it." Section took the news relatively well. Section then mentioned transport for morning and afternoons and that he wanted to travel on a bus. I informed Section that I had looked into this option and that the buses were simply full. Section was not happy with this news. He yelled and screamed at me and said he hated me. He eventually calmed down. Section then saw the other students sitting up at the taxi waiting area ready to go to Section 47(3)(b). Section made his way to this area by climbing over fences and eventually forcing his way into a waiting taxi. I removed Section from the taxi. All of the other students then entered the taxi. Section then entered a maxi taxi - in which students in Section 47(3)(b) were being loaded. I then removed Section from this maxi taxi. Section threw himself on the ground (in front of the office) and continued to yell "I want to go to Section 47". As the taxi's started to leave the school grounds Section ran out onto Section 47(3) Street and waited on the other side of the road. I escorted the taxis from the school grounds. I then crossed the road to stand between the taxis and Section. At this stage Section had picked up rocks and sticks and started throwing them at the first taxi as it drove down the road. Section then ran towards the second taxi and threw a large branch which hit the back of the taxi as it was driving down Section 47(3) Street. As the taxis disappeared down the road Section chased the taxis and yelled obscenities. At this stage I requested that the school office contact Section's mother immediately and request that she come as soon as possible. A car travelled down Section 47(3) Street, as the car approached Section he threw sticks and small rocks at the car as it passed. All traffic which then approached - I stopped and redirected down another street. I then recontacted the office and asked if there was a time in which Section's mother would be arriving. I was then informed that Section's mother Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - and could not immediately attend. Section continued to run up and down the street yelling obscenities and throwing stick and rocks into the air. Section pulled out real estate signs (houses for sale) and threw them onto the road. Section entered numerous house and unit yards and pulled plants and broke sticks from trees within these yards. At this point I contact the police and requested their assistance. The first police car arrived within 2 minutes of my phone call. When the police car drove down the street Section pulled another real estate sign out and ran towards the police car yelling obscenities and then threw the sign which landed on the bonnet of the police car. Section 4 then turned and ran away from the police car. The police chased Section in car and then on foot. The police attempted to calm Section down - but Section continually stated "I hate the f\$%king police" and "Don't take me to gaol." Section continually attempted to escape from the police even when they were holding his hand. The second police car arrived about 2 minutes after the first police car. When Section saw this car he ran towards this car as it drove towards him. The police officers from the first car gave chase and managed to stop Section from reaching this police car. The 3 officers in the second police car assisted in restraining Section. Section informed the police officers of what had occurred and Section 47(3). At this point Section 47(3)(b) arrived and managed to have a very brief talk with Section in regards to his behaviours. Section then escaped from the police officers and his Section and ran up the street. 3 police officers gave chase and managed to stop Section quickly. The police then placed Section against a yard fence and 3 officers stayed with Section. I spoke with Section 47(3)(b) and 2 of the police officers. Section 47(3)(b) offered to take Section home and all parties were happy with this decision.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section broke the school rules - I keep safe I stay at school. I keep my hands and feet to myself.  
Section displayed extremely dangerous behaviours - behaviours which warranted that the police be contacted.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

[Section] and the people he sits with (the students are in a seating plan) were passing around pictures of stick figures which each person would add to in turn. To avoid any inappropriate drawings and to get students back on task, I confiscated the picture. [Section] drew another one in his book, tore out the page and passed it on and repeated this a third time as I confiscated each piece of paper. To stop [Section] from continuing the behaviour, I confiscated his book. As I walked away, [Section] threw his pencil case at me (which narrowly missed). I took the pencil case as well [Section] had received another picture from another student which he put in his shirt when I attempted to take it. I had put [Section]'s book and pencil case on my desk to enable me to write on the board. During this time, [Section] had managed to retrieve the book and pencil case which is put in his shirt [Section] refused to hand them back because, 'They are my property. I paid for them'. I reminded him that because he had used them in the wrong way, particularly by throwing one of the objects, I was within my rights to confiscate it [Section] admitted that he had thrown the pencil case because I had taken his book. He still refused to return the book and the pencil case. I asked a number of times before asking [Section] 'Are you refusing to follow my direct instruction?' [Section] pretended not to hear me the first three times I asked the question and then began to mimic me. I told [Section] he would need to go to Buddy Class to which he replied, 'Buddy my face'. He refused to go to Buddy Class [Section 47(3)] (in a nearby classroom) asked one of her students to act as an escort and assisted me in persuading [Section] to go to the office. [Section] maintained that he had done nothing wrong. When he asked, I reminded him of his behaviours, to which he replied, 'I didn't [Section 4] throw the pencil case at you. It didn't even hit you'. Eventually, he was removed from the room and sent to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to follow the reasonable directions given to you by a teacher
- \* You threw an object in the direction of the teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(1) chased a student , banged doors, refused to listen to the librarian or teacher, refused to follow instruction and disrupted the class. She threatened a Section 47(3)(b) student with sticks.

Section 47(3) climbed on the wet roof of A Block and ran up and down during first break.

\*She teased and chased a student in class, hid property, screamed during class and at a student and staff, ripped up a Section 47(3) book, threw property, kicked and threw chairs, threatened others with rulers.

\*1/4/11

\*9.50am Section 47(3) threw rocks in the garden. She would not stop when asked and swore at staff. Near the pool, she used loud abusive language and threw rocks at a teacher aide, hitting him with a rock 8cm x 4.5cm.

\*10.00am Section 47(3) took teacher's property and moved towards the port racks. She tore up some stickers. She disrupted class, chasing a student around the room. She cut up students' sticker books and name cards.

\*In middle session Section 47(3) ran around the room and disrupted the class. She was removed by Section 47 and worked in the office.

\*In last session Section 47(3) pulled hard on the office blinds, damaging them. She disrupted the other student working there. She refused to stop when asked 5 times by Section 47(3)(b)

\*At 2.15pm Section 47(3) was taken to the Principal's office where the Principal, DP and Section were meeting. She dragged a chair against the wall, damaging the paintwork, dragged items from the wall, verbally abused staff, crawled under and over the furniture, kicked, pinched and dug her fingernails into staff. She refused to sit and calm herself and was hurting herself and others. She lay on the floor, kicking, groaning and grunting.

After 40 minutes she agreed to sit on a chair. She then continued to kick and grunt. She cried and appeared frustrated. Staff had to hold her wrists so that she would not hurt herself or others, or damage objects in the room.

After a few minutes she agreed to be calm and walk home with Section 47(3)(b) c

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Friday 1 April at first break you became angry with several other students you were playing with. You found a star picket and used it to threaten the safety of another student by chasing him and verbally threatening to 'kill' him. After the picket was taken from you by an adult and you were asked to settle you ran away again and found a large stick and proceeded to pursue other students and verbally threaten them. You did hit several students with the stick.

\*This is a breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Sectid left his classroom without permission
- \* He entered an out of bounds area
- \* He ignored directions of a teacher and the Principal
- \* Sectid threw a stick at a teacher which struck her foot.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have recently displayed persistently disruptive behaviour in the playground
- \* You persist in picking up sticks and chasing your peers
- \* You hit your peers with sticks



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/04/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you hit a staff member with a stick
- \*you refused to follow directions of your teacher and other staff
- \*you have previously been suspended for similar behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A and Section were all involved in forming aggressive and threatening groups, wielding sticks and physically attacking other students. In some cases much younger students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You involved yourself with organised conflict in the playground.
- \*You acted aggressively in a group.
- \*You contributed to an unsafe and unacceptably aggressive playground environment.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A you became physical and punched a student in the face and hit another student with a stick. The student has a large bruise on his thigh as a result of this action.

\* Today 6 April, you commenced swearing at the same group of students. You picked up a large clump of concrete rock. This was taken off you by another student. You then picked up a fence paling and chased students with this. You admit to this behaviour. The s 47(3) teacher on duty witnessed you chasing the students with sticks, rocks and wood trying to hit the students.

\*

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/03/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section

was playing in the playground and threw a rock hitting another student in the head.

used a stick to scratch another student.

repeatedly left the classroom without permission throughout the day.

s behaviour was in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

At the end of second lunch **Sec** was redirected after throwing mud at another student he was on a lunch task with. He returned to class after the second bell and was cautioned by the class teacher. In response to this he left the room without permission. Students working on a garden project reported that **Sec** flattened the tyre of their wheel barrow with a stick in the valve and threw a discarded apple at one of the students. When **Section 47(3)** arrived he was seen carrying a large stick which he hit one student on the hand with. He continued to worry other students by motioning to hit them also. As he wandered the school grounds he picked up a shovel from the garden group and destroyed plants in the garden and threw the shovel at bikes in the bike rack. He then took the garden fork and stabbed a football with it. Students had to be sheperded out of his way as he made threatening actions to hit them with these tools.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* Persistent refusal to follow sunsafe practices with hat wearing.

\* Persistent verbal abuse towards a duty staff member. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI you're pissing me off, multiple continual

Secti

\* Physical threats to the personal safety of the duty staff member using an object - stick.

\* Persistent refusal to comply with instructions and directions.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Verbally abusive towards a staff member of the school fulfilling their duty.

\* Threatening physical harm with an object towards a staff member.

\* Persistent non compliance with school routines.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 was jumping through open windows to disrupt the class. She then physically assaulted her class teacher (kicking, stomping and biting) and stuck myself with a stick while i was trying to prevent her jumping through an open window.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw rocks and sticks at various students during lunch time
- \* You were directly instructed to stop by a teacher
- \* As soon as this teacher left you continued to throw rocks
- \* You hit students with these rocks
- \* This action hurt one student and had the potential to seriously injury this student
- \* You broke the Section 47(3)(b) of th policy of not throwing any objects



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw rocks and sticks at various students during lunch time
- \* You were directly instructed to stop by a teacher
- \* As soon as this teacher left you continued to throw rocks
- \* You hit students with these rocks
- \* This action hurt one student and had the potential to seriously injury this student
- \* You broke the Section 47(3)(b) of the policy of not throwing any objects

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*that during middle session, on Friday, 8th April 2011, you scratched people with a device constructed out of sticky tape and a broken bobby pin

\*that you did this to at least ten children in your class

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/04/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You assaulted a teacher by hitting her on the head with a broom stick
- \* You refused to follow the reasonable directions of teachers and supervisors
- \* You have breached the school's Code of Responsible Behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 11/04/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Teacher was walking out to playground duty along the path towards the office, in the area between the year **Section** classrooms and the back of the **Section 47** room, there was a group of students that appeared to be having an altercation. Teacher approached group of students and observed **Section** holding onto **Section 4** by the front of his shirt. **Section** and **Section 4** were telling **Section** to let go. When teacher arrived closer and asked **Section** to let go of **Section 47** he did so. When **Section** let go of his shirt **Section 47** began punching **Section** and **Section** was punching back and shoving. Teacher instructed both boys to stop and they did so. All the students were yelling trying to tell the teacher what had happened. Teacher asked **Section 47(3)(b) of** and **Section** to walk in front of her to the office and **Section** to walk behind. **Section 47(3)(b) of** and **Section** agreed and began to walk away, as teacher was repeating instruction, **Section** grabbed **Section 47** head and pushed it into the wall of the shed. Teacher instructed three boys to walk to the office and **Section** began to walk towards the staff car park, teacher instructed **Section** to follow her to the office, **Section** refused and shouted "nah you can't tell me what to do, I'm not gonna go to the office". **Section** picked up a large stick and started again to walk towards the staff car park, teacher followed to supervise his actions. Teacher asked other staff to phone for admin assistance **Section** stood against the school building next to the fence around the airconditioner with the stick. Teacher asked him to make a good choice and again instructed him to move towards the office. He said "you don't know me you can't tell me what to **Section 4** do". Teacher reminded **Section** she had requested assistance and two other teachers one male and one female, arrived shortly after. The two female teachers left, one to check if administration assistance had been found and the other to check on the three boys sent to the office. Male teacher remained to speak with **Section** and supervise his actions.

ADDED AFTER INVESTIGATION BY **Section 47(3)(b) of the** was supposed to have been with **Section 47(3)** due to being on **Section** Level, but never went. He had walked out on **Section 47(3)(b) of** at Morning Tea without permission. The start of the incident was **Section 47** and the other boys calling names towards **Section**

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Ongoing agitation of other students
- \* Refusing to choose behaviours other than agitation, annoyance, verbal and physical assault when dealing with other students
- \* Complete lack of ability to follow reasonable directions from school staff
- \* Insolence and general lack of respect for school staff
- \* Violent behaviour towards other students, during and after teacher intervention, culminating in pushing a student's head into a wall

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Dean threw a stick that hit another student in the eye causing a significant injury.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Student Section 47(3)(b) (with other student) was outside classroom Sect Room) in enclosed area throwing tiles and hitting them with a hammer. When asked to stop, Section 47 grabbed a long stick and hit me with it on my left arm, on multiple occasions he told me to Sectioff" and Sectioff you sdtupid...(muttering)" he continued to hold the stick and refused to let go of it and walked into our school principals office creating further disruption.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Student was disruptive and not following directions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/04/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section 47** physically struck another student on the face with a stick.

\* **Section 47** breached the sections on student rights and student responsibilities as stated in our Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 physically struck another student on the face with a stick.

breached the sections on student rights and student responsibilities as stated in our Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/04/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were playing around with a shoe at lunchtime and kept throwing it up in the air
- \*The teacher asked you not to throw the shoe however her requests were ignored and you continued to do so
- \*The teacher called you to her and again she was ignored
- \*When you finally came to the teacher as requested and kept yelling 'What! You then said you'd get the shoe back and you went to the fence and started to pull it up from the bottom
- \*You were acting very unreasonable and then grabbed at **Section 47(3)** pick up stick without permission. You tried to lift her fingers away from the stick so you could use it to grab the shoe from under the fence
- \*In the process **Section 47(3)** s fiingers were pulled and they were hurting even an hour and half later after this incident
- \*after this you then wanted to throw your shoe over the fence and refused to follow **Section 47(3)** s request to put your shoe back on
- \*Eventually you agreed and proceeded to follow **Section 47** to the **Section** Room
- \* In the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is a Level 5 behaviour of an extremely inappropriate nature, consequences for which may include suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In breach of regular and emphatic reminders to students that stones, sticks, pinecones or any other objects likely to cause injury must not be handled or thrown, **Section 47(3)** threw a large stone which struck a **Section 4** student on the top of the head resulting in laceration, significant bleeding and swelling. Medical practitioner treatment was necessary.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section 47(3)** picked up and threw a large stone which struck a **Section 4** male student on the top of the head resulting in laceration, significant bleeding, swelling and pain.

\*Medical practitioner treatment including insertion of stitches was necessary.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Used physical violence against other students.

Threatened students with a large stick.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the conclusion of second lunch, it was reported to me by [Section 47(3)(b)] that there were three [Section 47(3)(b)] boys hitting [Section 47(3)(b)] with a stick. I saw [Section 47(3)(b)] walking up with [Section 47(3)(b)] and she was crying. After she had settled down she said that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] were talking about her as she walked past. [Section 47(3)(b)] then hit her in the stomach with a stick. She retaliated and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] saw the incident and came to help. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] said they were threatening her and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. She had grabbed [Section 47(3)(b)] by the neck and pushed him to the ground. [Section 47(3)(b)] then picked up a stick. At that time [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] came around and stopped it from going further. The three boys ran off. [Section 47(3)(b)] chased the boys back to the year [Section 47(3)(b)] building. [Section 47(3)(b)] took [Section 47(3)(b)] to get a drink of water and calm her down. [Section 47(3)(b)] caught up with the boys at their class line. He spoke to them and referred their names to me. I sent [Section 47(3)(b)] down to get an ice pack for stomach. She returned to the classroom and was somewhat more settled. She was upset however, that her parents would be angry. She told me that [Section 47(3)(b)] comes past and collects her from school. I told her that I would ring Dad and let him know what had happened.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physical Misconduct towards a student involving an object.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday 4th May 2011 you returned to class with a stick hidden in your pants.
- \* You pulled the stick out of your pants and was waving it at people.
- \* You grabbed a boy around the neck.
- \* You kicked a boy.
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was placed into a new class today after returning to school from the Section vacation. It was explained to Section that this was his chance for a new start and the class was looking forward to him joining them. Within an hour Section had failed to follow the teacher direction of not falling on another child's desk on purpose and stopping him from doing his work. Section then swore at the teacher and went out of the room and grabbed a large stick and proceeded to threaten the teacher and other students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Persistent high level inappropriate behaviour.
- \*Intimidating and threatening behaviour.
- \*Swearing at a teacher.
- \*Failing to act in a manner that respects the rights of others, including their right to learn.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to be responsible when you repeatedly left the supervision of staff members
- \* You failed to be safe when you followed your peers and then waved a stick towards them. You repeated waving the stick towards one peer and then hit the peer with the stick making contact with her eye

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You became angry with a peer in the classroom.

\*You left the classroom.

\*A teacher aide (Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A left the classroom by the main door and was immediately struck hard in the face by an object.

\*You admitted to throwing the stick.

\*The teacher aide was visibly distressed and shaken.

\*A photograph of the injury are attached



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

At lunch time you saw girls playing with football and joined them and it turned into a fight (Verbal). \*You picked up sticks and started throwing them at the girls. \*You punched a girl in the neck. \*You hit a girl on her back with the stick and she required first aid attention.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour of throwing rocks and sticks at students narrowly missing them is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Safe and Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of throwing a stick over the fence, narrowly missing a passing car is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Safe and Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of continually refusing to go to class on time and continually walking out without permission is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of continually using loud inappropriate language and swearing when you are angry is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Respectful
- \* Your behaviour of ripping up your test, swearing and yelling, using inappropriate language and walking out without permission is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Respectful and Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of spitting in the face of a student, whether it be on purpose or not is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Respectful and Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of refusing to follow the directions of staff and the principal by refusing to do time out in the office is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Responsible

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a stick at another student which resulted in the student bleeding and requiring first aid.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 09/05/11 you and a group of students entered an 'out of bounds' area before school
- \* That you and the other students threw pine cones and sticks into a neighbours pool
- \* That you and the other students shouted obscenities at the neighbour
- \* That you have brought the school's name into disrepute
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students in relation to the following areas
- \* Respect, treat others with consideration and regard, respect another person's point of view.
- \* Integrity, act in accordance with principles of moral and ethical conduct, ensure consistency between words and deeds.
- \* Commitment, seek to accomplish something worthy and admirable, try hard, pursue excellence.
- \* Trust, be honest, sincere and seek the truth.
- \* Compassion, care for self and others

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have physically assaulted other students using sticks.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit a staff member with a stick.
- \* You refused to follow the instructions of a staff member who was trying to help you.
- \* You were given several opportunities to put the stick down.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You targeted another student, picked up a stick and hit him across the head. The student required first aid treatment.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You ignored staff instructions and refused to comply with directions given
- \* You threw pencils directly at another student
- \* You knocked over classroom furniture and threw chairs at staff with a chair hitting a teacher's leg
- \* You climbed on to the roof of several buildings and threw a pair of scissors at a teacher narrowly missing him
- \* You threw large sticks and rocks at students and staff with one stick hitting a teacher
- \* You verbally abused and threatened students and staff



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Physical misconduct involving an object - [Section 47] got a large stick and was attempting to hit another child.

\*Physical misconduct - When the teacher intervened [Section 47] kicked and pinched him. [Section 47] continued to kick the teacher on the way to the office.

\*Verbal abuse directed at a teacher - [Section 47] swore repeatedly at the teacher - calling him a [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cor] and saying "I [Section 47] hate you".

\*Property misconduct - [Section 47] kicked and threw chairs around the deputy's office, breaking one of the chairs.

[Section 47] has broken the college rules of respect and safety.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(i) was hitting a tree with a stick during lunchtime. Section 47(3)(b) of the asked him to stop. Section failed to do so.  
Section 4 grabbed the stick which Section pulled out of his hand. Section 4 punched Section twice with a closed fist then Section  
retaliated and punched back multiple times.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* That you resorted to physical violence to resolve a conflict situation

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to be safe when you swung your hat at students, hitting one student in her face, swung a long branch towards students, hitting two students, one on the body and the other on the face and hit a student with a stick, hitting her on her right arm and then her right leg.
- \* You failed to be safe when you punched a students chest
- \* You failed to be respectful when you ran from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - d Staff on numerous occasions
- \* You failed to be responsible when you failed to attend your support play break program with your peers

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/04/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section

threw rocks at buildings

refused to follow directions of teachers

Threw a stick at a child hitting him in the head

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Monday 16 May, you went up to another student and pointed a stick which you had sharpened on the cement at her. The other girl felt threatened as she said the sharpened point went close to her throat.

\*The other girl went to the duty teacher and the sharpened stick was removed from you.

\*When interviewed you said you sharpened the stick and tied feathers onto it because it was meant to be a pen. You could not explain why you pointed the sharpened point of the stick at the other student.

\*Your actions frightened other students and concerned parents and staff of the school.

\*Your actions are in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the and the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 18/05/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Upon returning to the **Section** Classroom, on completion of their **Section** lesson, I attempted to settle the class. Students were asked to 'settle down' and take out their **Section** grid books **Section 47(3)(b)** was taking with **Section 47(3)(b)** at this time and was not following instruction to 'be quite' and stop 'playing around'. I repeatedly asked him to take out his **Section** book and he continuously ignored my requests.

At this time **Section 47(3)(b)** was also asked to take out her books and be quite so that we could begin our **Section** lesson. **Section 47(3)(b)** refused instructions and was asked to go to buddy class, of which she also refused. **Section** started to make fun of her and laugh as he thought her refusal was quite funny. The office was called to collect **Section 4** from the classroom. The class were given a stern warning to sit quietly or they would be required to make up the time at lunch if the noise continued.

At this time **Section** had still not taken out his books and was yelling across the room and talking with other students. Next **Section 4** threw something across the room to deliberately to hit **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act** then retaliated by throwing a glue stick back at **Section 4**. The glue stick hit **Section 4** around his right eyebrow. **Section 4** shouted out and threw himself to the ground. As I approached **Section 4** he got up in a rage and pushed his desk forward nearly hitting **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act**. **Section 4** then proceeded to violently yell as he pushed another desk over, in very close range to other students. He then stormed across the room, picked up a chair and threw it across the vinyl area and into the fridge. He then ran out of the room. **Section 47(3)(b)** then entered the room as she could hear the commotion. She then proceeded to call the office for assistance as we settled the class.

**Section 4** re-entered the classroom a few minutes later, collected his things and was escorted to the office along with **Section 47(3)(b)**.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* pushing a desk so that it nearly hit another student.
- \* throwing a desk at another desk.
- \* throwing a chair at a fridge
- \* yelling and swearing at everyone
- \* At **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act** - our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies major behaviours as those that significantly violate the rights of others, puts others or self at risk of harm and require administration intervention.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical assault of a staff member - you have thrown a stick at a member of staff
- \* Your actions have caused a member of staff physical harm
- \* There are limits to, and consequences for unacceptable behaviour
- \* Your failure to comply with the expected standards of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan and Keep Safe Policy
- \* The school needs to emphasise the importance of and respect for our school's code of behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you deliberately threw a stick at the teacher with the intent of hitting him
- \* the stick you threw hit the teacher in the back of the head
- \* you have compromised the safety of the teacher and seriously undermined his ability to perform his duties appropriately
- \* the Responsible Behaviour Code for Students clearly identifies the need to demonstrate respect and consideration for all members of our community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have, over a period of some weeks, hit girls in your class with a stick in a sexually inappropriate way. This occurred near the pool, but a ruler and chisel were used in your **Secti** class.

\*You have also made highly inappropriate comments, harassing the girls by making insulting comments about their appearance.

\*Initially you indicated that other students were responsible for the hitting behaviour, but witness reports clearly identify you as responsible. You eventually took most responsibility for your behaviour.

\*It is clear that you and your two friends were responsible for significant verbal harassment of the girls as well.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*You and your friends have behaved in such a manner that some of the girls are highly stressed and unable to come to school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) interviewed Section 47(3)(b) of and Section 47 with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - and Section 47 made their way to the Year  
Section playground where they engaged in an argument and subsequent fight with Year Section students. The Year Section  
students were believed to be throwing sticks and one of these hit Section in the leg. Section 47 chased the boys swearing  
at them and placed one of the boys in a head lock. Section had a chain which he used to scare them. Section 4 denies  
touching anyone with the chain. Section 4 brought plastic handles (off cardboard furniture boxes) to school and placed  
them on his hands as imaginary 'knuckle dusters' to threaten students. Section denies hitting anyone with these.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*involved in bullying

\*used a chain to create fear and could have injured

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*After second break [Section 47] ran through the classroom past two other students. \*She punched one girl on the arm and hit the other girl in the middle of her back. \*Both girls were hurt and started to cry. [Section 47] was asked to go to the back of the room, she began running on the furniture and pulled charts from the wall. \*She called out to other students, teasing them and doing cartwheels in the room. \*The rest of the class had to be removed from the room. [Section 47] threw chairs and the Office was contacted. \*Outside [Section 47] refused to do as she was asked and attempted to get others to join in with her. \*When [Section 47] arrived she was asked to come to the office, she refused yelling "No, shut up. You are ugly". [Section 47] had to speak with another student who got upset. [Section 47] then threatened to punch [Section 47(3)] raising her fist at her and saying "Leave him alone or I'll punch up, you ugly". \*She then threatened to do it again, this time punching [Section 47] in the right side. [Section 47] then threatened the student [Section 47] was talking to and ran up behind him and kicked him in the middle of the back. [Section 47] continued threatening [Section 47] and throwing sticks and hats at her. \*One of the sticks hit [Section 47] on her right cheek just below her eye. [Section 47] then told [Section 47] she would get her [Section 47(3)(b)] to come and bash her up. [Section 47] called [Section 47] a [Section 47]

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the was hiding in the bushes from the playground duty teacher. Section called out Sect here is a student hiding in the bushes Section then ran over to Section and hit him with a wet stick Section friends Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI nd Section 47(3)(b) crowded around Section and confronted him about the incident. Section ran away quickly, falling over and grazing his knee. The bell rang and students to went class Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contran were followed to class by Section 47(3)(b) of who said to them " go brush your teeth". Section 47(3)(b) of the claims that Section said he was going to fight him after Section hit him with a stick Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont reported the incident to the Coordinator. Section was interviewed by DP after morning tea in regard to his progress while on the Section He said nothing about the incident at morning tea.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You injured another student using physical violence
- \* You took this action deliberately
- \* This action was a direct breach of your Behaviour Improvement Conditions
- \* This is also a breach of the school's code for responsible behaviour, section V "Students are expected to behave so that the school is a safe environment for all"

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section opened his desk and Teacher Aide, Section 47(3) saw an MP3 player in it. Section had seen that Section 47(3) saw it. Section 47(3) asked for it and that she would look after it for him. Section very loudly exclaimed "No!!! ", as well as used explicit language. Section as reminded by Teacher Aide that if he was feeling angry to go to his safe place outside the classroom. Section continued to throw books down off the bookshelf and squished himself behind a free-standing blackboard. Section then threw miscellaneous objects out from behind the blackboard. Section 47(3) (classroom teacher), asked Section 47(3) to contact the office. Whilst on the phone Section ran out of the classroom exclaiming explicit language at Section 47(3) again. Section 47(3) assisted by observing where Section was. He proceeded to walk around the classroom. He was pushing over bench seats, throwing rocks, and kicking objects in his path. Section 47(3) went outside to assist. She reminded Section that he needed to go to his safe area. Section replied with explicit language. Section made his way around the classroom and stood at the top of the path and started to throw extremely large rocks in Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)(b) direction. During this Section 47(3)(b) of the had also come to assist Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)(b) of the observed from inside the classroom. Section 47(3) stayed to try and assist Section. Two rocks had hit Section 47(3)'s shoe, and another on her left leg. This prompted other witnessing staff members to advise Section 47(3) to come inside also. The classroom was then put on "Lock down". Section continued to throw large rocks at the windows and door of the classroom, thus denting the door. Section 47(3)(b) of the asked Section 47(3) to go to the office and contact Section's carers. When the morning tea bell rung, Section 47(3) went back down to assist Section 47(3)(b) of the. As Section 47(3) was heading down to the undercover eating area, Section went running past her with a large stick in his hand, followed by witnessing teacher Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary and Section 47(3) followed Section in order to supervise his safety. He made his way to the small playground. He continued to use the playground equipment in an unsafe manner. Section 47(3)(b) of the and Section 47(3) followed Section to the office. His carer was contacted and Section then left school grounds with them.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Failed to follow the directions of teachers. Threw rocks at teachers and the buildings. Used explicit swear words at teachers.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You laughed at another student who was being punched for no reason
- \*You hit this same student with a stick across the leg

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* You were throwing rocks and sticks at another student.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You were throwing rocks and sticks at another student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You assaulted a student by throwing a stick at him causing injury

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw branches at students.
- \* You hit one of the students with a stick that caused bruising to his body.
- \* You verbally abused the students.
- \* You have been late attending this class on a number of occasions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was in an out of bounds area with 2 other boys having sword fights with very large sticks. Section 47(3)(b) asked them to move on. two of the students did. Section became oppositional and refused to do so. he was asked again to move to another area. He became angry and threw a 50 cent piece at the teacher, striking the teacher in the stomach.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you deliberately threw a 50 cent piece at a teacher striking him in the stomach leaving a mark
- \* That you swore at a staff member and failed to follow directions of that staff member
- \* That you left the school grounds and did not return

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

**Section 4** was threatening to assault other students. He was throwing sticks at other students, pushing, shoving, fighting and swearing. HE was about to attack another student with a large stick until he was intercepted by the Deputy Principal. He was escorted to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Verbally threatening students
- \* Physicall assaulting students
- \* Refusal to follow the directions of staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing a stick threw a classroom window, hitting another student - causing injury.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing a stick threw a classroom window, hitting another student - causing injury.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* In the afternoon session, you were supported by the **Section** teacher but you did do any work. You then left the room with a pair of scissors and began scraping the rails and cutting shrubbery with the scissors.
- \* You did not comply with instructions from staff to return to the room.
- \* The **Section** teacher removed the scissors from you. You came back to the room and in response to a comment from a student, you ran into the room with several sticks, making slashing motions at the student.
- \* You then picked up a chair, raised it above your head and chased the student around the room. You were directed by the teachers to stop but you did not do so.
- \* You later threw scissors forcefully at the window.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday 24th May before school you yelled at a student.
- \* You threw a stick hitting a student near the eye.
- \* You pushed and hit a student.
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 31/05/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During playtime there was a problem beginning to start between Section 4 and Section 47(3)(b). This problem was started by Section 4 and was unprovoked. The duty teacher Section 47(3)(b) of the spotted this and suggested that Section and his friends go and play at a different spot on the oval which they did. Section 4 then proceeded to seek Section out. When Section 47 came across Section he began throwing sports equipment, sticks and rocks at Section 47(3)(b) of the. I heard the commotion and came out of the woodwork shed to investigate. He intervened as Section was instructing Section 4 to calm down and walk away with her however Section 4 ignored this instruction and he continued to throw things at Section and Section 47. The office was contacted and the deputy principal went to the oval. The bell sounded as the deputy arrived to see an array of sports equipment spread across a wide area. Section 4 was crouching behind the large red sports equipment storage bin and when spoken to by the deputy he did respond appropriately. Section 4 was then directed to pick up all the sports equipment and return it to the storage bin. He complied. When we were discussing this incident Section 4 referred back to an incident that had occurred with Section a few weeks ago. This incident had been dealt with and consequences had been completed however Section 4 is refusing to let it go. Just to double check that there had not been a new incident the deputy spoke with Section and both Section 4 and he agreed that there had not been a new incident and both boys also told the deputy that they had played cars together both breaks last Friday. As Section 4 and the deputy were walking away from Section's classroom Section 4 said very clearly to the deputy that he was going to bash Section up the next time he saw him. The deputy warned Section against this and reminded him of the consequences to which he replied that he didn't care and he again repeated his threat.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw multiple objects at a fellow student with the intention of hurting that student.
- \* You ignored teacher directions and continued to throw objects at the same student and a staff member who was trying to help you.
- \* You made repeated threats against a fellow student to the deputy principal.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You engaged in a verbal argument with another student and became very angry about comments that were made to you.
- \*You chose not to report the incident to staff that could support you and instead you used physical violence towards that student.
- \*You took a stick from the garden bed and whipped the other student around the legs and arm causing welts to appear on his body.
- \*You are a role model for other students of the school as discussed with the Deputy Principal.
- \*It has been clearly outlined to you on a number of occasions that you are not under any circumstance to use physical violence towards another student and that you must go to the office if you are feeling angry.
- \*You have demonstrated a pattern of aggressive and disruptive behaviour.
- \*Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \*Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \*To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You engaged in a verbal argument with another student and became very angry about comments that were made to you.
- \*You chose not to report the incident to staff that could support you and instead you used physical violence towards that student.
- \*You took a stick from the garden bed and whipped the other student around the legs and arm causing welts to appear on his body.
- \*You are a role model for other students of the school as discussed with the Deputy Principal.
- \*It has been clearly outlined to you on a number of occasions that you are not under any circumstance to use physical violence towards another student and that you must go to the office if you are feeling angry.
- \*You have demonstrated a pattern of aggressive and disruptive behaviour.
- \*Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \*Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \*To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

On the way home from school **Section 4** assaulted 2 students. This occurred in **Section 47(3)(b)** between **Section 4** and **Section 47(3)** Street **Section 47** hit a student across the nose with a stick, causing a broken nose, large cut and extensive bruising. He also pushed another student to the ground and hit and kicked her. The school was informed of the assault by **Section 47(3)** of the girl with the broken nose.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 24th May 2011, you engaged in misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

AND

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act.

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at **Section 47(3)(b)** **Section 47(3)**

\* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct.

\* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by hitting three students with a stick
- \* You are in further breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by slapping four students and kicking another student in the testicles

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by hitting a student with a stick. You also threw garden compost (seeds and small pieces of bark) at the same students face

\* You are in further breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self & Others by repeatedly lying to the Deputy Principal and your class teacher about your involvement in this physical altercation



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by hitting a student with a stick. You also threw garden compost (seeds and small pieces of bark) at the same students face

\* You are in further breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 2 Abuse of Self & Others by repeatedly lying to the Deputy Principal and your class teacher about your involvement in this physical altercation

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During 'Section Art' Section became frustrated with his work and decided to tear his work up.

Section was then spoken to by Section 47(3)(b) DP) and Section 47 (HOSES). Towards the end of the conversation Section casually walked towards his bag, placed his jumper on top of it and then ran away shouting 'You can't catch me'.

Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)(b) followed Section 47 from distance around the school. During this time Section attempted to hide, climb a tree and threatened Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47 with a large tree branch (approx 1.5 m long).

Section then ran to the temporary fencing surrounding the staff car park and then climbed over it. Section then re-entered the school grounds and then went into the garden at the front of the Section block. At this point Section picked up a thick stick and threatened to hit Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47 with it. Section 47 then ran out of the garden, hit Section 47 with the stick and then punched him. Section then ran towards the Section play area.

Once at the Section play area Section 47 paused for a moment and then ran for the fence. Section 47 then chased Section 47 while Section 47(3)(b) ran around to the front of the school. Section 47 climbed the fence and jumped on the footpath along Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI. Section 47 then jumped the fence and grabbed Section 47 before he attempted to run across the road. Both Section 47 and Section 47(3)(b) grabbed Section 47 by the arms and escorted him to the office. At this point Section 47 attempted to hit and kick Section 47 a number of times. At no point did he attempt to hit Section 47(3)(b).

While being escorted to the office Section 47 started yelling out to any groups of children he saw in an attempt to get their attention. When in the office Section 47 refused to follow directions, attempted to run out of the office and hid under the office furniture. This behaviour continued for approximately 20 minutes until he was aware he mother had been contacted and the Principal was coming to speak to him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical assault of school staff.
- \* Leaving the school grounds without permission.
- \* Failing to follow the directions of school staff.
- \* Threatening school staff.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the R School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

\*You ignored the instructions of several teachers and ran off.

\*You threw sticks at Section 47(3)(b) of the R

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were instructed to move away from an out of bounds area. You then began to swear at the teacher and commenced to throw sticks and rocks at crows.
- \* You then used a homemade slingshot and you were flicking this in the face of the teacher. This was then taken from you.
- \* You then swore at the teacher and then kicked the teacher three times in the leg.
- \* You then picked up a large stick and threatened to strike the teacher. The teacher raised his arm to defend himself.
- \* You continued to swear at the teacher and then you motioned to hit the teacher in the head but you stopped the motion before it made contact with the teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted to throwing sticks at your class and the teacher during the Section 47(3)(b) of the R lesson
- \* One stick struck a girl in the eye causing injury

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 03/06/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section told Section Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act he couldn't play handball because he was 'crap' so Section walked off, picked up a stick and threw it at the ground in anger. Section then picked up some twigs and threw them at Section who threw them back at him. Section then said, 'If you throw another stick at me I will kill you!' Section walked off and Section followed him. Section picked up another small stick (10cm x 1cm) and threw it at Section hitting her in the right shoulder area. Section who had so far had nothing at all to do with this incident, stepped in and said to Section 47 if you don't stop I will knock you out! Section then grabbed a handful of leaves and twigs and threw them at Section so Section picked up a rock (3cm x 2cm x 2cm) and threw it at Section hitting him in the side of the head. Section began crying then he got angry and used 2 open hands on Section's shoulders to push Section 2 or 3 steps backwards. Section then used a closed fist to punch Section in the ribs. Section grabbed Section by the back of the neck using an open and then he tightly squeeze Section 47 neck. Section and Section 47 grabbed Section by the shoulders and pulled him away from Section 47. Section 47 shouted at Section to Section off. Section 47 and Section 47 told Section to go away but Section refused. Section then picked up a rock (3cm x 3cm x 3cm) and held it up in a threatening manner towards Section then ran off towards the back of the oval but Section managed to convince him to go back to class.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically, both with and without an object, assaulted a fellow student.
- \* You verbally assaulted a fellow student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

[Section] walked up to me during our [Section] lesson on Friday June 3 and showed me a large red welt on his leg. He told me that [Section] had whacked him on the leg with a ruler. When I then questioned [Section] he denied the fact. I asked him why [Section] would make that up and how a large red welt would magically appear to which [Section] replied, "I didn't hit him with a ruler I hit him with a stick." I then sent [Section] to the reflection room. He was very reluctant to leave and I had to ask him 3 or 4 times to go, during which he threatened [Section] further.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student on the legs with a ruler
- \* The force used was so great that a welt was still visible on the student's legs an hour later
- \* You contravened the [Section 47(3)(b) of the] 'hands off' policy.
- \* Your actions prejudice the good order and discipline of [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and the reputation of the school in the community.
- \* Your actions prejudice the safety and well being of students and/or staff at [Section 47(3)(b) of the R]
- \* Your actions are a serious breach of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the] Responsible Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a ball at a teacher. This breached the school behaviour expectations - I am safe and I am respectful.
- \* You threw sticks in the air, placing other students in danger. This breached the school behaviour expectations - I am safe and I am respectful.
- \* You refused to follow instructions given to you by school staff. This breached the school behaviour expectations - I am safe and I am respectful.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section was swinging a large branch dangerously around Section students who were playing in the playground. The teacher aide on duty asked Section to put the branch down so that he would not hurt anyone but he refused. She had to take the branch from Section 47(3) then ran away. He returned with a stick and threw it hitting one of the teacher aides in the face. The school Code of Conduct requires students to act in a safe manner and follow teacher direction. Section did not abide by the School Code of Conduct.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You failed to be safe when you hit a peer with a stick
- \* You failed to be safe when you threw rocks at peers
- \* You failed to be safe when you threw rocks towards a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You verbally berated a staff member and your peers.
- \* You were persistently disobedient showing non-compliance of any instruction.
- \* You physically and verbally bullied a student younger than yourself.
- \* You used a stick as a weapon, threatening and trying to make contact with a staff member.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) threw a rock in anger and hit another student on the cheek. The Code of Conduct requires all student to act in a safe manner and leave sticks and stones on the ground. Section 47 did not abide by the School Code of Conduct.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

\*

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Persistent refusal to follow redirections of numerous staff members.
- \* Physically attacking other students through excessive physical force - jumping on, pushing, hitting...
- \* Physically intimidating and threatening staff and students with a large stick.
- \* Inappropriate verbal communication with supervising staff.
- \* Intentionally disrupting the routine management of the class requiring the class to enter lock down of their room.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

That on Tuesday 14th June 2011, you refused to participate in the Section lessons. You directed inappropriate language towards the Principal. You threw several objects towards a group of teachers, including a stick which hit the Principal on the leg.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During bus duty [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was upset because student [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] had hit him with a stick.  
When I spoke to [Section] he admitted doing so.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You hit a student with a piece of wood



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday, 7 June you grabbed a boy around the throat causing red marks
- \* You swore at a girl and made a rude gesture towards her
- \* You forcefully hit a student on the back with a large stick
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section used a stick to poke another student in the stomach, he lied to administration during investigation, he antagonised another student and went in the out of bounds area.

At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - a major behaviour is one that significantly violates the rights of others, puts self or others at risk of harm and requires administration intervention.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You refused to follow teacher directions and instructions.\*You were in the wrong place.\*You threw a rock at a student and hit him.\*You scratched a staff member.\*You chased a student into a classroom with a stick.\*You have breached the School Responsible Behaviour Plan by not keeping the environment safe for everyone.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You attempted to throw a large stick at another student and broke a window of a school building\*You had been previously warned that inappropriate physical behaviour towards others would incur a suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were physically aggressive towards other students by throwing sticks at them in a dangerous manner.
- \* You swore at staff of the school.
- \* You have repeatedly not followed the directions of staff.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 17/06/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 was chasing another student with a bottle, the other student though he was paying him out. They both started to call each other names and Section tried to get away, the other student also had a stick in hand just before he walk up and bumped him with his chest. Section hit the other student by pushing his head onto his knee. The other student has a black right eye

Section though and did not know what the other student was going to do as he was not part of the game being played before hand. Section also drop his ice block because of the other student pushing him

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section you injured another student by kneeing them in the head and causing a black eye

you have been given instruction on how to deal with other students that you cannot get along with we do not use Physical aggression

Section the Responsible Behaviour code level 4 states possible consequences

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Whilst on duty on the oval I noticed Section 47(3)(b) and Section on the upper bank. I saw Section put a large branch in the area of his groin and make a "humping" motion in the direction of the fence. As I was unsure about what it was I was actually seeing, I moved closer and then saw Section move away from the branch, pick up a large stick and once again put it into his groin area and make a "humping" motion in Section's direction. Section saw me approach and threw the stick down and began to saunter away. Section did not see me, picked up the same stick, put it into his groin and made a "humping" motion behind Section. When I spoke to the boys, Section told me that Section had been "humping" him. I informed Section that I had also seen him do the same thing.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Inappropriate sexualised behaviours directed at other students involving an object

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit a peer's stomach with a stick
- \* You were punching your peers
- \* You returned today from suspension for physical violence towards others



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/06/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) said that Section 47(3)(b) did not start the day well. Later, he became upset over being asked to wear a hat at Section 47(3)(b). This resulted in aggressive behaviour including throwing items at two teachers, pulling items out of the teachers cupboard, taking items from her shelf, tipping over chairs, throwing sticks at other students, ruining another child's hat and swearing about the Section 47(3)(b) teacher. (See attachment for further details)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3)(b) threw items at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to p Teacher, and Section 47(3)(b) Acting Deputy, and students. Section 47(3)(b) also swore in reference to another teacher and knocked over chairs and items in the classroom. He was non-compliant with routine and did not follow re-directions or instructions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You provoked and physically harrassed other students.

You hit a child in the side of the head.

You refused to follow teacher and administration's directions and ran away from them.

You assaulted other students with sticks and on one occasion threatened other students with scissors.

In doing so you disregarded the school RBPS

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing objects at another student

Section 73(1) caused injury to another student with a stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the lesson, [Section] used a permanent marker to write on himself. He had the word [Section 47] written repeatedly down his arm. He also had drawn many penises down his leg. I instructed him to go and wash them off. He refused. I gave him the instruction again then left him to follow it. About 30 seconds later some [Section 47] girls told me he was trying to light a stick on fire with a deoderant can. I Asked him to give the can to me, he refused. I then called the office as he was repeatedly refusing any teacher instructions. He threw the can in my direction and walked off. The teacher aide later found him but he still refused to wash the marker off his body.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Obscene language written on arms and legs
- \*Refusal to follow instructions
- \*Lighting fires with deoderant can

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Unacceptable behaviour throughout day. Slapping another student, telling lies
- \* Climbed onto school roof with two other students. Running on roof.
- \* Throwing stones and sticks at adults who were trying to keep them safe.
- \* Lock down to ensure safety of staff & students
- \* Police called to assist in removing student from roof.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Unsafe & unacceptable behaviour - climbed onto school roof with two other students.
- \* Running around on the roof - ignoring requests to come down and discuss incident
- \*Throwing stones and sticks at adults who were trying to persuade them to come down safely
- \*Lock down to ensure safety of all
- \*Police having to be called to assist in removal from roof.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing objects at another student

\* Section 47(3)(a) caused injury to another student with a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/06/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing objects at another student

\* Section 47(3) caused injury to another student with a stick



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/06/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Took a boy's lunch. Threw his food away. Threw food at him. Swore at the boy. Stuck a stick in the bubbler.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You took food from a boy's lunchbox. You threw the apple away and threw biscuits at him while another boy held him. You swore at the boy along with other boys.

\* This sort of behaviour is described as serious in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a stick at a member of staff, striking her in the face.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow teacher instructions
- \* You were disrespectful to the class teacher
- \* You deliberately threw a ball at the class teacher making contact with her
- \* You deliberately threw a stick through an open classroom window

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical assault of another student with a stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour of hitting two students forcefully with a stick, one to the head and one across the arm, causing injuries to both students is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Safe and Be Responsible
- \* You retaliated with anger and violence, instead of seeking help from other students or a staff member

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/07/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You defiantly refused to follow teacher instructions to cease waving sharp stick around at other students
- \* Other students were required to leave the classroom for their safety as a result of this non-compliance
- \* You defiantly refused to cooperate with A/Deputy Principal and attempted to get the A/Deputy Principal to enter into a chasing game with you
- \* You refused to come to the office with A/Deputy Principal
- \* When the A/Deputy Principal had to restrain you you threatened to bite the A/Deputy Principal
- \* You continued to not cooperate with A/Deputy Principal whilst in the office - you continued to laugh and snigger about the incident

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Thursday 21 July 2011 a teacher on playground duty heard you swearing saying **Section** She spoke to you about this and directed you to pick up rubbish. You began to do so but then refused saying "This is **Section 47** You then said "I'll stab you" while using a stick and motioning with a stabbing motion toward the teacher. This is threatening behaviour

\* You were told to go to the office but refused. When asked your name you replied with an incorrect name, saying **Section 47** You contined to ignore the teacher's request to go to the office. The teacher then asked a Head of Department to speak to you. You initially refused his direction to go to the office but eventually came to the office after he spoke to you again

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have continued to behave inappropriately in the playground that resulted in a student being injured
- \* You threw two sticks at a student



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*you repeatedly refuse to follow teacher instructions

\*you injured a student by inserting a stick in his ear

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You urinated on the floor of the boy's toilet
- \* You threw a glue stick across the classroom
- \* You threw two chairs across the classroom damaging a set of headphones
- \* You swore at your teacher, Section 47(3)(b)
- \* You left your classroom without permission
- \* You swore at Section 47(3)(b)
- \* You refused to follow directions
- \* You disrupted your class by continually banging on the outside walls of your classroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly threw sticks and rocks at students and a teacher.
- \* You repeatedly swore at students and a teacher.
- \* You fought with a student.
- \* You have failed to comply with sections one and three of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* When two other students were playing a game of chasey in break time, you went over and deliberately kicked one of the students in the knee.
- \* At the beginning of play time in second break, you were playing in the dirt instead of waiting on the concrete area for instructions from the supervising teacher. You did not follow the directions of the staff member to return to the correct area. When asked a second time to move to the correct area you ran off. You then swore at the teacher twice.
- \* At the end of second break, you continued to run around the school grounds when you should have been in class. You were later located by a staff member in the office area attached to your classroom where a small group of Section students were working with their teacher. You were interrupting and disturbing these students. You were told by the staff member to leave and return to your classroom. You left and ran outside and climbed under the building. You then verbally abused the staff member and then proceeded to throw sticks, dirt and bark at the staff member.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Hitting and kicking the HOSES      Section 47(3)(b) of the
- \* Severly pinching Section 47(3)(l)s forearm      the Principal
- \*Leaving the school grounds and requiring Police Intervention to return to school.
- \* Throwing large sticks at other students
- \* Throwing large sticks at Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) d
- \*For whipping Section 47(3)(l) with a large stick across her left upper arm and back.
- \*Everyone has the Right to be safwe and feel safe at Section 47(3)(b) of the RT
- \* Everyone must make responsible choices and actively participate in a safe environment.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/07/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Hitting and kicking the HOSES      Section 47(3)(b) of the
- \* Severly pinching Section 47(3)(d) s forearm      the Principal
- \*Leaving the school grounds and requiring Police Intervention to return to school.
- \* Throwing large sticks at other students
- \* Throwing large sticks at Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) d
- \*For whipping Section 47(3)(d) with a large stick across her left upper arm and back.
- \*Everyone has the Right to be safwe and feel safe at Section 47(3)(b) of the RT
- \* Everyone must make responsible choices and actively participate in a safe environment.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a stick at another student resulting in injuries to the student's face.
- \*Your actions could have resulted in a serious injury to the student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were disrespectful to a Teacher who was giving you reasonable directions
- \* You continued to throw sticks and bark in the school grounds, near the buildings
- \* You deliberately threw a stick at the Teacher and hit him on his forehead



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During a house meeting during lesson [Section 47(3)(b)] pushed and poked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] with a stick. Today [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con] pushed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] into the wall outside [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] sought out [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] with his friends [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] who were playing soccer and pursued the fight. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] had a go at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] grabbed a student, but let him go. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] pushed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] in the back, pushing him over. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] who were playing football on the same oval stopped the fight.

It should be noted that [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] initially lied about his use of the stick. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] punched the desk and called the school a [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] for asking him to exercise his rights and write a statement (with the aid of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] ... He subsequently has apologised and understands that he is to cooperate with all staff all of the time.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*The Education General Provisions Act 2006 states that misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and discipline of the school, are grounds for suspension.

\* The schools Responsible Student Behaviour Policy provides for suspension in cases of misconduct involving bullying and physical contact.

\*Other forms of intervention and discipline have proven inadequate in dealing with your harrasment and threatening behaviour.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Monday 26th July you attempted to strike other students with a stick and you assaulted students by throwing sticks.
- \* Your demonstrated behaviour is grounds for suspension under the Education Act.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/07/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Wednesday at approximately 2.20pm you physically abused students by throwing sticks.
- \* Persistent refused to comply with instructions.
- \* Physical aggression by pushing over other students.
- \* Your demonstrated behaviour is grounds for suspension under the Education Act.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/07/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a rock in the direction of another child and hit them in the face causing significant injury.
- \*You have repeatedly refused to follow classroom and school rules including refusal to come into class.
- \*You ran away from the Deputy Principal and hid when he asked you to come to him to discuss your being out of bounds and swinging sticks at other children.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/07/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Your behaviour contravenes the school's positive behaviour model outlined on page 2 of the school's 'Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students', and can be punishable by the imposition of a suspension

\*You have demonstrated misconduct when you assaulted a student at school using a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/07/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You grabbed another student by the throat, clearly leaving 5 marks on his neck that lasted for some time.
- \* You threw a stick which hit 2 students.
- \* You used obscene language.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) reported that Section 47(3)(b) had been annoying and harassing Section 47(3)(b). He hit Section 47(3)(b) in his face and jumped on his back. He then pulled down his pants and threw sticks at Section 47(3)(b). He threw other students onto the ground and tried to poke Section 47(3)(b) in the eye with a stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* physical aggression towards another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the first session [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] was working with [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] had to speak repeatedly to [Section 4] and [Section] about their behaviour and their lack of work. The two boys were seperated. At about 10:30am the [Section] teacher arrived to take [Section] for the day. At the end of the first session [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] were still messing around, throwing glue sticks at each other. [Section 4] told [Section] to throw one at [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] threw the glue stick at [Section] hitting him in the testicles [Section] responded by saying [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] and picked up a book and threw it at [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] then pushed [Section] to the ground. [Section] stood up and punched [Section] in the nose. The boys continued to fight until the fight was broken up by [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] teacher [Section 4] ran down to the [Section] to say that [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] were having a big fight. [Section] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] (Chaplain) went to the [Section] classroom. As a result [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] will receive a one day suspension, while [Section 4] will receive an in-school suspension.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You intentionally threw an object at a student, hitting him and causing injury
- \* You physically assaulted the same student
- \* You breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Monday, 1 August 2011 you deliberately threw several sticks at a girl causing her harm
- \* You swore at the girl
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest and Section 47(3)(b) of were throwing sticks at Section 47(3)(b) under the trees during Sect They were sent to the area as they did not have a hat. All the students were calling Section names and Section called Section "fat and ugly" Section 47 threw a stick which hit Section's head. Section had a lump and a cut on her head and went to first aid. She was later taken to the doctor by her parent.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The consequence of your actions, as outlined in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, is suspension from school
- \* These actions contravene the Education Queensland's student protection policy
- \* You have assaulted another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) unhappy about not getting toast, threatened Section 47(3)(b) of s car. Waiting 20 mins, til after school, Section 47(3) approached Section s car and twisted the wing mirror 180 degrees. At that point several teachers approached Section 47(3) ran a number of yards away and began to throw stones at Section s car. I told Section to leave in his car at this time, as Section 47 s anger was directed at Section 47(3)(b) got in his car and while this happened Section 47 grabbed a fence rail and began crawling up behind the car. I approached Section 47 at this point and he ran away in the direction of street in order to attack Section s car. To get to the street Section 47 went through the yards of the teacher accomodation next to the school. While in the yard he threw a large stick at a teacher's dogs. Section 47 hid in the bushes while several teachers tried to counsel him. Section 47(3)(b) of pulled up near Section 47 in order to attempt to calm Section 47 down and at this point Section 47 threw a fist sized rock, which hit Section s door panel. After this Section 47(3) climbed a nearby tree and Section drove to the primary school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Your physical misconduct involving an object and a teacher's car.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You deliberately armed yourself with large rocks and threw them at Section 47(3)(b) in the playground.
- \*You hit Section 47(3)(b) in his ribs with a large rock causing him to fall to the ground.
- \*You deliberately disobeyed teacher direction to stop throwing rocks and move away.
- \*You deliberately returned to where Section 47(3)(b) was lying on the ground and kicked him and hit him with a stick.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section was disrupting the intervention lesson and refusing to follow the directions of the classroom teacher. He was throwing chairs in the classroom. He left the classroom without permission and picked up a stick and hit it against the railing. He also threw part of the stick at another child. Section refused to return to the classroom. He ran into the garden outside of the RTC and threw another stick at another student. He then started throwing palm fronds. Section arrived on the scene and Section kept throwing palm fronds at him, one hitting him in the eye. Section came to assist and observed Section throwing objects at Section 47(3) and students. Section was asked to pick up the palm fronds but he refused to. Eventually he accompanied Section 47 to outside a classroom to sort out the incident. During this discussion he tried to run away several times and had to be asked to return. He also grabbed another student on one occasion. He ran away and played on the playground at one stage and refused to go with the principal to the office. Eventually, he did so.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47 broke the schools Be Safe rule by going into an out of bounds area.
- \* broke the schools Be Safe rule by throwing a stick at a staff member.
- \* broke the schools Be Responsible rule by not following directions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You failed to follow Teacher instructions
- \*You have been continually disruptive in class
- \*You refused to follow instructions from a Deputy Principal
- \*You kicked a female staff member
- \*You left the office without permission
- \*You threw sticks, stones and bark through a Deputy Principal's window at the Deputy Principal and your class teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application has physically assaulted another students by hitting them with a stick and causing injury to the other child
- \* Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application was verbally abusive towards students using obscene language
- \* Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application was verbally abusive towards staff using obscene language



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) as been involved in multiple and repeated instances of bullying and teasing at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act  
Section 47(3) This has involved verbal harassment of other students and most recently an instance where Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act  
repeatedly 'whipped' another student behind the legs with a stick. This caused significant welts and bruising to the legs of that student. The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan notes suspension as a likely consequence of persistent bullying, teasing and harassment.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Intentionally assaulting supervising adult with a stick.

Persistently refusing to follow teacher instructions.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Intentionally assaulting supervising adult with a stick.

\* Persistently refusing to follow teacher instructions.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You refused to engage in the program of instruction, you ran out of the schoolgrounds, you threatened a member of staff with a stick and you hit another member of staff with the stick.

\* You breached the section of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with School Rules.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student by hitting him with a palm branch and pushing him up against a wall
- \* Your actions caused the other student to be injured
- \* Physical assault is a serious matter
- \* You yelled and swore at a teacher
- \* You aggressively approached a teacher and the teacher felt threatened
- \* You threatened the Deputy Principal that you were going to her sacked
- \* You continued to threatened the Deputy Principal after being counselled regarding your first threat
- \* Your have been counselled and warned several times regarding hitting students with sticks/branches
- \* Your behaviour has not changed despite counselling, warnings and detentions
- \* You have breached the 'Hands Off' Policy

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing sticks resulting in injury to another student (broken tooth)
- \* Not following school behaviour expectations
- \* Not being safe, responsible nor respectful

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing sticks
- \* Not following school behaviour expectations
- \* Not being safe, responsible nor respectful

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Attacking two students with fists and sticks. No compliant and verbally abusive to Teachers and Administrators.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical aggression targeting a number of students.
- \* Inappropriate language directed at Teachers and Administrators.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a medium sized rock towards a Teacher Aide which just missed her face. This was witnessed by another staff member.
- \* You threw many small rocks towards the Teacher Aide.
- \* You swung a punch at a Teacher Aide.
- \* You refused to follow Teacher instructions whilst holding a large stick.
- \* You were swearing and disrespectful to staff.
- \* You pulled posters from the wall and kicked the wall.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 was involved in hitting a boy over the head with a stick and hitting a girl on the leg. The girl was left with a scrape mark on her leg. When the Teacher Aide on duty called Section 47 over to investigate the incident, he ran away. When the aide caught up with him, he denied hurting the two children. She questioned the two children and they said he had hit them. Section 47 responded to this by saying "oh, I'm so scared" and laughed at the teacher aide. He then climbed under the gate of the bike cage. The aide asked him to come out or she would contact the office. He then started to climb the fence, the aide asked him to come down as it was unsafe and he refused and continued till he climbed over the top. When Section 47 was asked if this had happened, he replied that it had. There had also been two teachers report disrespectful behaviour towards them after asking Section 47 to walk and be safe. This was followed by Section 47's parents voicing concern regarding the safety of their children in the classroom with Section 47 from the same day as the above incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* physical misbehaviour toward two students
- \* disrespectful behaviour towards a number of adults
- \* unsafe behaviour involving self and others
- \* disrespect towards fellow classmates

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(f) reported the following misbehaviours:

1. Section wouldn't line up;
2. He hid another students' bags because they were telling the teacher about his playing in the toilets;
3. He threw sticks from above the stairwell and spit water;
4. He threw Section's rubber;
5. He scribbled all over another student's work;
6. He refused to start work and disobeyed his teacher's instructions when asked to go to timeout;
7. He was very argumentative.

When Section 47(3) asked two students to go to the Office to get Section 47(3)(b) for assistance, Section aimed a sharp pencil at one of the student's faces and demanded to know what the student was going to do.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* physical aggression towards another student
- \* persistent disruptive behaviour in the classroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You deliberately threw a stick at another student, hitting him and leaving a cut on his arm

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You deliberately struck a child with the end of a stick several times in the upper back causing bleeding and red welts to appear.

You refused to stop striking him when instructed by a teacher and needed to be separated from the student by the teacher.

You swore at the teacher present and continued to make threatening gestures and comments to the injured student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit students with sticks as they walked past your classroom
- \* You then hit a female student in the back with a stick
- \* You chased students with sticks
- \* You hit a student following an incident involving the dividing doors in your classroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) was non compliant and sitting in a tree and refusing to move. She had issues with another student and was asked to come and talk about the incident. She refused to come and stayed in the tree. Our strategy was to initially ignore her behaviour and then she was observed to get out of the tree and hit and kick the student she had had issues with. When asked to explain she lied about what she had done and proceeded to pick up sticks and remain non-compliant.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday, 16 August 2011 you threatened a boy by raising your fist at him
- \* You punched him in the chin and continued to fight him
- \* On two occasions you threatened girls with a stick and told them to p..ss off
- \* You attempted to throw scissors in the direction of the girls
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You tripped a student who fell to the ground.
- \* You repeatedly kicked this student.
- \* At 2nd break you kicked a student.
- \* You threw dirt/rocks at a student.
- \* You threw a stick which hit another student.
- \* You grabbed a student by the neck of her shirt.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You are in breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students -  
Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by hitting 2 students with a stick and throwing rocks at them.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) walked past students gathering for form class just as several students were involved in throwing various materials at each other. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information and Section 47(3)(b) were involved. Section 47(3)(b) threw the most dangerous item which was a steel bolt about 17cm long which he had picked up from the ground. Other objects included 'puff balls' from a nearby bush, sticks and a bone. No students were hit by the bolt which was thrown only once and then picked up by another student, just as Section 47(3)(b) arrived on the scene. No students sustained injuries.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you threw a 17cm steel bolt towards several students.

\* This is dangerous behaviour and is a breach of the school's code of behaviour as outlined in the student diary which states that students must act with courtesy, consideration, co-operation and common sense, which ensures a safe school environment for all students and staff members.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students is based on mutual respect. You did not show respect when you refused to go to the RTC after being reminded by the Principal to attend. You threw a stick at a boy Section and bruised him on the back.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called down to the classroom as [Section] was hitting other children and running away. When I got to the room the teacher had evacuated the room due to [Section]'s unsafe behaviour and [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)] were monitoring [Section] in the classroom. The class appeared to be trashed when I got there and [Section] was continuing to throw things around the room and walk on children's work. [Section 47(3)] reported that when she got to the room from the RTC [Section] was running around swearing and yelling at herself and [Section 47(3)] [Section] was yelling 'shut up [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] and telling the Teacher Aides to shut up. He threw sticks and sand at the teacher aides and he then went into [Section] and hit some students and tried to stop them from going to the toilet. He then found a pair of scissors and was running around with them and then threw them through the fence. [Section] ran back to his class and began throwing things at other children and told them to shut up. He then threw a handful of beads at [Section 47(3)] laughed at her and told [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)] to 'shut up [Section 47(3)] He stood on a small toy to break it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Serious Breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \*Physical aggression towards staff and students
- \*Verbal aggression towards staff
- \*Vandalism
- \*Persistent non-compliance and wilful disobedience

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(1) threw a rock which hit Section 47(1) in the eye.

He said that Section 47(3) had thrown some rocks at him.

Section 47(1) said he had thrown plants that stick to you.

No-one saw what Section 47(1) threw.

1 day suspension.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Wednesday 10th August 2011 you threw a rock which hit a student in the eye.

\* All in the school community have the right to be safe.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a stick at other students\*You were part of a group of students throwing objects at other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Sectio has intentionally sought to harm another student on three occasions by seeking to throw sticks at this student.

He was directed on several occasions to cease but refused.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Intentionally seeking to harm another student on three occasions - throwing objects.
- \* Persistent refusal of teacher and administration redirection to follow class and school routines.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had his 6 bowls in cricket. When it was a changeover, he thought he didn't get enough bowls in comparison to others. He began yelling and he threw equipment. We all ignored his behaviour, so he came up to my face and yelled in my face. I turned my head away from him and kept ignoring him. Section 47(3)(b) picked up a stick and whipped it across my leg and kept yelling at me. I told him to go to the office and he said no. I sent Section 47(3)(b) to get Section 47(3)(b). He went away and came back and apologised. I asked him why I should accept his apology and how was he going to show me that he was sorry. He said "I said I'm sorry". I tried to ask him again how he was going to behave in class and show me that he was sorry, but Section 47(3)(b) would not allow me to talk as he said he was sorry and he thinks that is enough. He began yelling again. I tried to talk to him but he was unreasonable so I turned away from him and ignored him again. He walked off and sat in the garden.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Physical harm to an adult with an object.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) tapped/shoved Section 47(3) to look at his costume and Section 47(3) turned around speak to him. Section 47(3) upset Section 47(3) and Section 47(3) punched Section 47(3) repeatedly. Section 47(3) then cam to the office and after a discussion about his actions Section 47(3) left the school grounds and would not come back. Section 47(3) threw big rocks towards cars and threw big rocks and sticks at myself (Section 47(3)(b) of t- DP).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(3) admitted to using physical violence towards another student.
- \* Section 47(3) endangered the safety of people and their property.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan which - prohibits physical misconduct involving students involving an object, persistently disruptive behaviour adversely affecting others and refusal to participate in the program of instruction
- \* You wilfully disobeyed staff instructions to
- \*-get out of a tree and report to office
- \* You engaged in a number of dangerous activities
- \*- climbed a light pole, threw rocks and oranges onto road
- \*- played with logs and sticks and played by the river
- \* You truanted all day in out of bounds areas

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan which - prohibits physical misconduct involving students involving an object, persistently disruptive behaviour adversely affecting others and refusal to participate in the program of instruction
- \* You wilfully disobeyed staff instructions to
- \*-get out of a tree and report to office
- \* You engaged in a number of dangerous activities
- \*- climbed a light pole, threw rocks and oranges onto road
- \*- played with logs and sticks and played by the river
- \* You truanted all day in out of bounds areas

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Threw a stick at a child in the playground. Told another student to hit someone because if he did he would get into trouble. Throwing objects in the classroom, pencil, rubber and putting middle finger up at classmates.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You breached the school Code of Behaviour relating to safety and respect by throwing objects in the classroom and making rude gestures at classmates.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During the second break on 23 August you wet other students with a sprinkler
- \* You ignored a teacher's direction to stop doing this
- \* You took a small stake out of the ground and threw it at a teacher
- \* You threw sticks at other students
- \* You hit a child with a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/08/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 refused to follow a teacher's instructions repeatedly.

He was refusing to comply and complete schoolwork set.

He picked up large sticks and threatened an adult with them.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Several weeks ago Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was making alot of racquet at the lunchbreak. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act told her to "shut up". She told him to "Shut up". He said make me. She got up and started kicking him in the back, got a stick and started hitting him over the head, the stick broke. She picked up a rock, tried to throw it at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act but a fellow student Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act stood in between. She tried to throw it around Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and got Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in the temple. He got up and put his arm around her neck in a headlock, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act separated them. They spat at each other, she picked up more rocks and threw them at his head.

Things settled down until lunchtime Thursday 11/08/2011.

Thursday morning, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was amongst some boys called into the office regarding an incident Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Then she asked why he had put his arm around her neck, and then started kicking him in the arm, he got up and walked off. He went to the hall and a group of boys followed him - they were Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. They asked if he would like to be choked. The teachers came along and asked them to move on but Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act stayed in his spot. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act asked if Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was okay. He replied yes and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act wet away and the group of boys came back. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act pulled out a Swiss pocket knife, opened it and aimed it at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and told Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to move. Then a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act came and told Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to get back in his corner. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act pushed him and a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act girl came and queried Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act actions. He said because he was angry Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act decided to go home and didn't know the group of boys followed him (down Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Street) They started to hit him, got him to the ground, and started to knee him in the side of the head.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act got up and started to chase the boy Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act who got him on the ground and then Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act got the knife out again and told Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to walk away and he did. Not long after the truancy officer Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act saw Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act walking down the road and stopped.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 11/08/2011 you engaged in misconduct, disobedience and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

\* This is not the first time you have engaged in disobedience and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* Given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Consistently throwing objects, including rocks, sticks and fruit at students
- \*Using offensive and obscene language directed at a member of staff in a public arena

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

As reported by [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] Deputy Principal. "At approximately 8.20 AM during [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] rehearsal two of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] had argued resulting in [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] pushing [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] backwards impacting a filing cabinet. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] then threw with force and from close range (less than 2 metres) his drum sticks at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] was hit on the right side of his face. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] was in pain and was sent with a companion to the office for first aid treatment. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] was asked to leave the room and find a place to calm down."

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] found [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] upset and alone in the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] Zone [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] was reluctant to come out of the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] Zone at first, after about 10 mins by himself in this space [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] went to a classroom with [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] and spent some time with him calming down.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] has reacted to a situation with a peer in an inappropriate manner. He exhibited physical aggression towards another student. He also used a learning object as a weapon which caused a head injury to the student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 25/08/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section threw all the earmuffs on the ground looking for the set with her name on them. Teachers aide asked her to pick them up. Section refused. Teachers aide asked HOSES for assistance and HOSES instructed Section to pick up ear muffs when she had finished her 20 mins rocking. HOSES asked Section to set timer but Section refused. HOSES indicated time on clock. Section did not respond. HOSES walked away to allow take up time. Teachers aide entered room and asked Section if she could use the timer. Section did not respond but once HOSES had left room hissed and threw ear muffs across room. Teacher asked Section if she wanted a timer and started to look for one. HOSES got timer and showed Section that the timer had Section on it and therefore was to be shared. HOSES found another timer. Section ran from Section to sports shed, picked up a La Cross stick and swung it at HOSES, HOSES stepped outside shed. Section walked towards HOSES and swung La Cross stick at HOSES twice close to her face. HOSES instructed Section to stop and reminded her of consequences for hitting HOSE. Section hissed and swung again, this time directly at HOSES face. HOSES pulled shed door halfway down during third blow to protect face while she called parents and office on mobile phone. Blows landed on back of door. HOSES opened shed door and spoke to Section letting her know that Mum was on the way and instructing her to rock. Section ran from shed with broom and attempted to hit HOSES with it. HOSES blocked blow and held onto end of broom so that Section could not strike again. Teacher offered assistance and HOSES asked teacher to get shed key to lock sports shed. Teachers aide assisted HOSES to hold onto broom. Section refused to let go and started kicking HOSES in ankles repeatedly. HOSES blocked blows with foot repeatedly asking Section to stop. Section then pushed broom hard towards teachers aide, pushing teacher aide into shed. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act approached and tried to hug Section 47(3)(b) kicked Section 47(3) and HOSES asked her to step back. Section then tried to pull teachers aide and HOSES off balance and HOSES asked Section 47(3)(b) to stand beside Section teacher so that she did not get hit by the broom. HOSES repeated instruction for Section to "let go" and "act safely" several times. Section continued to try to manoeuvre broom so that it came into contact with staff's bodies, pushing bristles of broom into teachers aides stomach several times. When Section 4 Mother arrived Section had to be instructed by her several times to 'let go' before she complied. Section's Mother took her by the hand and asked her to go for a walk and Section threw herself on the ground but eventually complied.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* breaching our school GREAT Expectations
- \* behaviour as outlined in the attached incident report

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) admits to throwing an apple at Section 47(3). The apple has hit Section 47(3) in the eye. On presentation to sick bay Section 47(3) was extremely upset and in considerable pain. Eye swelled up and closed. Witnesses report

\* Section 47(3) threw the apple then laughed about it

\* Section 47(3) had thrown a stick at Section 47(3) then threw the apple from about 3-4 metres away

\* Section 47(3) had deliberately aimed at Section 47(3)

\* Attack was unprovoked

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Misconduct - Unprovoked and without warning, you seriously assaulted another student causing severe injury and discomfort

\* Misconduct - You refused to take responsibility for your actions

\* Other conduct - Your actions directly challenge the school's ability to provide a safe and orderly learning environment for all students

\* Disobedience - You repeatedly and over an extended period of time, refused to follow the directions of the Deputy Principal

\* Misconduct - You were verbally and non-verbally abusive to the Deputy Principal

\* You failed to follow the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan in the areas of Respect and Cooperation

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 choked and kicked another student. He refused to follow teacher direction and ran away. He continued to kick students. He then threw a stick toward a teacher aide and spat at her. The Code of Conduct requires students to keep their hands and feet to themselves and treat others with respect. Section 47 did not abide by the School Code of Conduct.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the end of lunch I saw Section 47(3)(b) of th and Section 47(3)(b) o throwing rocks at each other. Section was on the stairs of the oval and Section was on the road. Sectid then proceeded to pick up a stick . I yelled for him to put it down, but he threw it at Section anyway. It didn't reach Section but I called both boys over. Section came over and denied throwing anything. I told him I clearly saw him bend down and pick up a rock and throw it... twice. Section came over but when I told him to follow me to Sect he walked away. Section came to Sect

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw stones at another student
- \* You refused to follow the reasonable instructions of a Head of Department
- \* These behaviours contravene the Section 47(3)(b) Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions

**Suspension date:** 23/08/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

As Principal, I was called to the year [Section] classrooms by the teacher [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] at 11.05 because a student was being very disruptive [Section 47] was having one [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] episodes and was very argumentative. He has received other suspensions including a 20 day suspension for [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] problems and destructive behaviour. On arrival in the room, I found [Section 47] swearing at [Section 47(3)]. He had broken pencils, ripped up paper and was in a very agitated state. Like two other boys, he was being kept in for 10 min in the lunch hour for unfinished homework. He believed that this was unfair treatment and the other children had not been punished in the same way. This was not the case. Each time [Section 47] has become agitated like this, he has always claimed that he is being treated unfairly. He wanted to go and play, however I felt that this was a danger to other children because of his mood. After quite a bit of swearing and throwing of objects, he was talked into having lunch in the classroom. After this, he continued to damage resources and demanded to go and play. Just on the end of break bell, he decided that he was going. [Section 47(3)] and I followed him downstairs from his room in [Se] Block where he proceeded to swear through windows at a Year [Se] class. He moved up towards [S] Block swearing at fellow Year [Se] classmates returning to class. The next door Year [S] teacher, [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] passed within about 5 metres of [Section 47] and [Section 47] screamed at him "F..... C..." twice [Section 47(3)] had not seen him or provoked him in any way [Section 47(3)] returned to his classroom to collect some resources and then followed the agreed plan of assembling the two classes and taking them up to [Se] Block. [Section 47] had meanwhile moved up towards [Se] block and had found sticks to throw at both [Se] and [Se] Block windows. This allowed the two Year [Se] classes with [Section 47(3)] to follow a less obvious route to [S] Block. [Section 47] noticed their movement and shouted obscenities at them while throwing pieces of stick at the students. He confronted [Se] [Section 47] and threw several punches which connected with his arm. [Section 47(3)] managed to move the students into [Se] Block and locked the door behind him. At this time, I rang the Office to sound a Lockdown and asked for his [Section 47] parents to be called. I was told that both calls had gone to Messagebank and asked the Office to request Police assistance. [Section 47] meanwhile ran along the outside of [S] Block and appeared to head back down towards the toilets, however while [Section 47(3)] and I followed him, it appears that he doubled back and came in a back door of [S] Block before it could be locked. I received a call that [Section 47] had gained access to [S] Block and was walking down the hall way with a large stick. He was full of rage, shouting obscenities and bashing walls with the stick as he went. The Year [Se] students were ushered by Teacher Aide, [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] through a side door into the lockable Deputy and Curriculum Co-ordinator's Office. [Section 47(3)] stayed outside and spoke quietly with [Section 47] to try and calm him down. [Section 47] struck [Section 47(3)] across the upper leg, snapping the stick in the process. He struck him again across the upper leg while [Section 47] backed away from him. When he went to hit [Section 47] again, [Section 47] attempted to restrain him. He was bitten on the hand by [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] called for assistance from the Curriculum Co-ordinator, [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] who was also kicked in the restraint procedure. By this stage, [Section 47(3)] and I were upstairs and [Section 47] had calmed down slightly. He was kept surrounded because he was still agitated. The Police arrived at this stage. They were three detectives from the Child Protection and Investigation Unit. [Section 47] was taken into my Office by [Section 47(3)] where she talked him down. The detectives took information from all, collected the broken stick and advised [Section 47(3)] to go to the Police Station for photographing of his injuries. I was asked by the detectives what I wanted them to do and I asked them

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 23 August 2011, you engaged in misconduct, disobedience and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under s.288C of the Act.

\* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont]

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* This is not the first time that you have engaged in misconduct, disobedience and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

\* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate of me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You engaged in inappropriate verbal comments with other students and you sought to escalate this into physical conflict.
- \* The students walked away but you continued to follow them.
- \* You were directed by the teacher on duty to separate from these students.
- \* You threw a stick at a student hitting him in the head. This was witnessed by the teacher on duty.
- \* You then engaged in physical conflict with this student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan Rule Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by hitting 2 students with a stick (1 metre in length). The students required first aid.

\*You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students - Rule 4 Breaking Operational Rules and Procedures by refusing to follow the directions of members of staff when instructed to do so

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Consistently throwing objects, including rocks, sticks and fruit at students

\*Using offensive and obscene language directed at a member of staff in a public arena

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Consistently throwing objects, including rocks, sticks and fruit at students
- \*Using offensive and obscene language directed at a member of staff in a public arena

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You incited others to join you to assault another student \*You entered an out of bounds area \*You made threats to bash another student \*You refused to follow teachers directions \*You sharpened a stick to a very sharp point \*You made threats to stab another student \*When you were suspended you refused to leave the school grounds \*You refused to follow the Principal's directions \*Finally the police needed to be called to remove you from the school grounds

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Over the past term you have continually been out of class disrupting other classes learning.
- \* Over the past term you have continually refused direct instructions from teaching staff and admin staff.
- \* Over the past month you have been suspended from school 3 times for defiant, disruptive and threatening behaviour.
- \* In this particular incident you threw a large stick at the Deputy Principal and threatened him with a knife you had in your pocket.
- \* In this particular incident you were throwing many objects at school property as well as throwing school property around.
- \* You refused to leave the school grounds when directed by the Deputy Principal - for the safety of others at school.
- \* You breached the sections on teacher rights and student responsibilities as stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.
- \* You failed to follow the rule of 'Everyone has the right to feel safe' at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You used a paddle pop stick to deliberately hit a teacher.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You used a paddle pop stick to deliberately hit a teacher.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/08/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You consistently did not follow your teacher's instructions to complete your work
- \*You have consistently ignored the Deputy Principal's support and instructions to redirect your behaviour
- \*You knocked over computer chairs when asked to get off the computer
- \*You threw sticks and rocks around the multi purpose court making the area unsafe for your fellow class members
- \*You threw a rock at a students ear causing a significant bleed to the skin around his ear

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 threw a glue stick at the head of another student in her class.

\*When asked to leave classroom Section 47 destroyed activity, picked up a chair and threw the chair.

\*As the class left the room Section 47 threw a box of blocks and kicked classroom furniture.

\* When class teacher was trying to close door behind students leaving room to safety Section 47 pulled open the door and closed it on class teacher's arm and jarred her neck.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* During the lunch break you were involved in throwing sticks and you hit a fellow student in the eye

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Student climbed onto school roof, throwing rocks/sticks/ lengths of pipe at staff members
- \* Refusal to follow instructions of staff/police to remove himself from the danger of the school roof
- \* Adverse behaviours relating to Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- **Section 47** was taunting three **Section 47** girls by pulling faces & running in front of them etc.
- The girls were walking away, and repeatedly telling him to go away.
- He persisted in following them & picked up a palm frond and began swinging at them with it.
- **Section 47** cut one of the girls' inner arm - leaving a severe cut from her elbow right down to her wrist.
- When directed to go to the teacher, he ran away & refused to follow directions.
- **Section 47** was swinging palm fronds & hit a **Section 47** girl on the leg, leaving a mark. He also repeatedly picked up large sticks & was being unsafe with them.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- **Section 47** was taunting three **Section 47** girls by pulling faces & running in front of them etc.
- The girls were walking away, and repeatedly telling him to go away.
- He persisted in following them & picked up a palm frond and began swinging at them with it.
- **Section 47** cut one of the girls' inner arm - leaving a severe cut from her elbow right down to her wrist.
- When directed to go to the teacher, he ran away & refused to follow directions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the fire drill on the oval I was standing approximately 3 metres from Section 4 who was holding a stick approx 5 cm in diameter and 40 cm long. He bent over and flicked some dirt at me which hit me on my shorts near my belt. There was a patch of damp dirt approximately 5 cm in diameter on my shorts. I wiped all the dirt off and then said "Can you not flick dirt at me". He laughed and then said "I'll see if I can do it again". He then again bent over and flicked dirt at me. I had a line of dirt on my shirt from my shoulder to the bottom of my shirt. I told Section 4 to walk to another group of trees approximately 50 metres away to stand by himself.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*That you accidentally flicked dirt on a teacher. You joked about repeating the action and then flicked dirt on the teacher again.

\*That you left the school grounds after being directly told to stay.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour, Level 5
- \* You became upset and punched another student in your class
- \* You became very angry and punched this student again
- \* You refused to go to timeout and became very angry and told a teacher that she wasn't the boss
- \* You made threats saying that you were going to hurt another student in your class
- \* You were holding your fist up and throwing your whole body at the student
- \* You ran off chasing the class that was evacuated because of your unsafe behaviour and punched another student in the chin
- \* You went behind the teachers desk and threw a pile of teacher resources
- \* You ran outside and into the garden and jumped a fence to get away from a teacher who was trying to help you
- \* You gave a teacher 'the finger'
- \* You picked up a large stick and threw it at a teacher hitting her in the chest
- \* You were yelling "I'm the boss of me" and "you can't touch me" at teachers around you
- \* You threatened the school principal with a large stick and was yelling at him
- \* You ran away from staff trying to help you and yelled out Section 47(3) to them

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

We were going on our excursion to Section 47(3)(b) and when we were getting ready in the classroom Section 47(3)(b) was not following instructions and was pushing Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. I phoned the office and had Section 47(3)(b) come up and talk to him about behaviour expectations for the excursion. When we got to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act, he climbed over the barrier and was walking along the rocks on the other side. He would not climb back over when he was asked to. When we got to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act, he would not go with his group so he joined my Section 47(3)(b) pod. Section 47(3)(b) was pushing Section 47(3)(b) again, he ripped up his excursion booklet, he kept running ahead of the rest of class and teachers, he refused to come away from the water edge at the picnic ground, he was throwing sticks and rocks into the water because he thought there was a crocodile there and he continued to rip leaves of the trees after he was told by the rangers that he couldn't because it was a national park. Myself, Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) were all continually reminding Section 47(3)(b) of the school rules and had told him that we would have to ring Section 47(3)(b) if he could not follow instructions. Section 47(3)(b) (teacher aide) was on the excursion to help with Section 47(3)(b). When he went ahead on the walk back I asked her to try and keep up with him. When I got back to the buses with the rest of my class, Section 47(3)(b) was waiting there with Section 47(3)(b). She came up and told me that he had picked up a stick and said "I hate Section 47(3)(b), I'm going to kill Section 47(3)(b), I'm going to stab her". I drove up the road to get reception and rung the school. Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) came and picked Section 47(3)(b) up and brought him back to school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Threatened a teacher while on an excursion. Repeatedly refused to follow any instructions, creating unsafe situations for staff and students.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow the directions of your teacher and other teachers.
- \* You refused to go to the office when directed.
- \* You hit the classroom windows, kicked the classroom door and slammed the classroom door.
- \* You threw a paver at the classroom door.
- \* You picked up a large stick and threw it at a teacher who had directed you to put it down.
- \* Your behaviour frightened the other students in your classroom.
- \* As part of our school's "Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students", all members of our school community have a right to be safe at school. By throwing objects (sticks and/or pavers) and frightening others by kicking and hitting classroom windows and doors, you violated the rights of others to be safe at school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow the directions of your teacher and other teachers.
- \* You refused to go to the office when directed.
- \* You hit the classroom windows, kicked the classroom door and slammed the classroom door.
- \* You threw a paver at the classroom door.
- \* You picked up a large stick and threw it at a teacher who had directed you to put it down.
- \* Your behaviour frightened the other students in your classroom.
- \* As part of our school's "Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students", all members of our school community have a right to be safe at school. By throwing objects (sticks and/or pavers) and frightening others by kicking and hitting classroom windows and doors, you violated the rights of others to be safe at school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

All of these boys have been warned by a letter home from **Section 47(3)(b)** that stated if their bullying and violent behaviour towards each other didn't cease, they would be facing suspension.

Today at 2nd break, the following incidents occurred:

**Section 47(3)(b)** was spitballing at **Section 47(3)(b) of th** during eating time. **Section 4** then was spitting mandarin seeds at **Section**

Words were shared, then **Section 47(3)(b) of** then got into a fight with **Section 47(3)(b) of the**. This fight involved headlocks and punches. During this **Section 4** punched **Section 4** in the back of the head.

The boys continued to argue and swear at each other.

The boys left and **Section 4** pursued them with **Section 47(3)(b) of t** asked why they wouldn't leave him alone, but in this case, **Section 4** wouldn't leave the others alone.

They all continued to pursue each other around the school. The order of events are not in this particular order, but here's what else occurred.

Many of the boys jumped on each other's backs. **Section 4** did a lot of pulling people other off each other. **Section 4** reported that **Section 4** punched him and that **Section 4** punched back.

**Section 4** said that **Section 4** was flubber blubber. **Section 4** threw sticks at **Section 47(3)(b) of th** kicked **Section 47(3)** (not involved) really hard in the legs. (reason unknown)

**Section 47(3)(b)** then became involved. **Section 4** admitted to 'losing it' and attacked **Section 4** punching him in the head and stomach. **Section 4** hit back.

There was much more swearing, jumping on each other, punching and fighting.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You had been warned by **Section 47(3)(b)** & **Section 47** to not continue your involvement in playground bullying and fighting.

\* You were involved in a series of incidents that began by you 'spitballing' at another student whom you had been warned to leave alone.

\* You were then involved in fighting with a group of students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Friday 2 September, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] was throwing rocks onto the shed at the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] along with 2 other boys. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] asked them to stop. When she turned away, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] threw another rock. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] said he would be banned from the next [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] because he could not follow teacher directions. He then starting throwing more rocks and threw one at her. He then refused to follow any directions or to speak to [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act]. He crossed roads without permission instead of staying with the teacher and responded rudely when she spoke to him about it.

\*On Tuesday 6 September, [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] brought a large plastic slug gun to school and fired it at another student. He also threatened to bring a knife to school to stab him.

\*[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] has breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to:

\*Care for others

\*consider the feelings of others

\*listen, take turns and share

\*speak with courtesy and respect

\*keep your hands, feet and other objects to yourself

\*sticks, stones and other objects stay on the ground

\*[Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act] has also breached the Players' Code which requires him to:

\*Be a good sport

\*Play for enjoyment

\*Strive for personal excellence

\*Work hard for your team as well as yourself

\*Treat all team mates and opponents as you enjoy being treated yourself

\*Play by the rules

\*Cooperate with team and game officials

\*Control your behaviour on and off the field

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*Learn to value honest effort, skilled performance and improvement

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*That you used a stick to physically hurt another student
- \*That students have the right to feel safe in our school grounds
- \*That your actions are not self-managing, nor aligned to our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday, 6 September 2011 you disrupted the learning environment with your refusal to follow instructions, your kicking of school property and your hiding
- \* You threw a pencil at a girl's face
- \* You hit a boy on the head
- \* You threw a rock and a stick at a student
- \* You swore at the teacher
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to cooperate with the duty teacher when they intervened in a playground dispute.
- \* You returned to the playground with a stick and attempted to hurt another student.
- \* Your behaviour is considered serious according to the School Responsible Behaviour Plan.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 was playing a game of 'tag' with other students. The rule " no tagging with your foot " was established by the children playing. When Section tagged another student with his foot he became angry when the other children said that it was not counted as a tag. Section continued to play but became angrier and then got in to a dispute with the other students. Section lost his temper. Section threw a rock (the size of a child's fist) at another student which hit that student in the leg, leaving a mark. Section then picked up small ,followed by larger sticks and threw these at the children striking some.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

9am walked to parade after being asked. Spat 4 times. Swore C

At parade swore and gave finger. Hit **Section 47** on the leg and **Section 47** on the boot. Swore F and C. Swore MF to student. Walked back to class and into the classroom gave finger twice,.

9:30 walked with class to put up tents. Swore C and MF threw book down. Watched students put up tents turned tap on attempting to spray water on tents. On returning to the classroom kicked two tents. Picked up stick, ignored instructions to put stick down. Threw a stick at the thinking room window, gave finger to the thinking room people when going up stairs.

10:20 Refused to do any work when asked.

Threw paper at **Section 47**, then asked nicely to go to the toilet. 11am **Section 47** not returned, student reported he was sitting downstairs.

11:35 Back from lunch. Came inside when asked, threw knife off the sink, threw a water bottle, kicked bin, gave finger to class swore C.

12:25 asked **Section 47** to go **Section 47(3)(b)** sat at the bottom of the stairs. When offered choice to go to office or back to class, walked off and picked up rocks, threw six at the building. **Section 47** and **Section 47** walked with **Section 47** to the office, threw two more rocks. Swearing continuously. On return to the classroom, kicked bin, threw knife from sink, knocked over desk, slamming bookshelf against the wall, threw chair at Libby, PART restraint with Crisis Communication. While on verandah threatening, continual swearing C F MF elbowed **Section 47** 4 times, kicked and hit at **Section 47** and **Section 47**. Trying to bite **Section 47** continuing to swear, MF black C F, PART escort to Thinking Room using Crisis Communication.

In Thinking Room spat 6 times on the floor, continuing to threaten to Smash adults, continuing to swear black C MF FC, eventually settled.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

**Section 47(3)** was violent and aggressive. He was swearing continually at teachers and students. He threw objects including a knife on two occasions, a water bottle, furniture and so on. His behaviour is unsafe for both himself and everyone else around him. **Section 47** refused to participate in any class activities today.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a rock at a girl and hit her in the leg
- \* You sharpened a paddle pop stick and stabbed a boy in the leg
- \* You swore at a teacher
- \* You threw rocks at the bus shelter
- \* You kneed another student in the knee whilst waiting for the bus

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Physical aggression - You were throwing rocks and picked up a stick during the playtime and used it to hit another student causing the student injuries to their arm

\*Verbal aggression - You called other students inappropriate names using unacceptable language.

\*You were yelling at members of staff and refusing to follow any instructions

\*

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately struck another student with a stick causing harm to that student.
- \* You ignored teacher direction to cease such activity.
- \* You displayed level 5 behaviours which directly ignore the school rules of being safe and being responsible.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately tried to strike a student with a stick which caused another student to be struck and harmed as a result.
- \* You ignored teacher direction to cease such activity.
- \* You displayed level 5 behaviours which directly ignore the school rules of being safe and being responsible.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) was reportedly hit in the back with a stick that was thrown Section 47(3)(b) says, by Section 47(3)(b) became angry and started to chase Section 47(3)(b) with a stick. Section 47(3)(b) was intercepted by Section 47(3)(b) on duty who tried to prevent any further injuries. Section 47(3)(b) became very aggressive and disobedient toward the teacher and had to be restrained. When the Deputy came down to assist and escort Section 47(3)(b) away from the oval he continued to swear and resist. When he asked to walk on his own he ran off to the classroom and in the intervening period managed to slap Section 47(3)(b) in the face with his hat and made him cry.

When the Deputy arrived and again tried to escort Section 47(3)(b) who was still angry and very agitated, to the office to calm down but he became defiant, rude and very abusive.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were aggressive toward the playground duty teacher and refused to follow her directions.

You publicly swore and were disrespectful toward the playground duty teacher and the deputy principal.

You lashed out at another student.

You refused to follow directions, kicked the office walls and threw things around the office.

In so doing you failed to abide by the school Section 47(3)

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You rampaged around with a large stick, threatening others and chasing peers.
- \*You destroyed your class science project (plants grown for weeks) causing tears and distress amongst your peers.
- \*The aggressive use of sticks has been the subject of continuous reminders and previous suspensions.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were asked to follow a simple set of instructions.
- \*You refused to follow those instructions.
- \*You continued to be non-compliant and kicked a bin.
- \*You threatened to throw a stick at a staff member.
- \*You threw a stick at a staff member, only just missing them.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were asked to come visit **Section 47(3)(b)**'s Office after speaking with **Section 47(3)(b) of t**
- \*You threatened to scratch a car if you were not allowed to return to class.
- \*You left the admin block without a word.
- \*You were found near a car outside school grounds.
- \*You threw a stick at **Section 47** and missed.
- \* You then picked up a rock to throw at **Section 47**
- \*You threw a second rock at **Section 47(3)**
- \* You used inappropriate language about **Section 47** in her and your mothers presence

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section had a stick and hit Section 47 with the stick. Section 47 reacted and grabbed Section and had him on the ground.  
Section 47 pushed Section 47 (off Section 47(3)(b) has then grabbed Section 47 and swung him around and punched him.  
did not react nor did he retaliate.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You grabbed a student a student in retaliation for something that happened to you \*You punched the student who tried to separate you and the other student \*You used physical force and violence towards a student that had nothing to do with the initial event \*Your behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) Responsible Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr recounts the incident: After school on Friday the 9th September, outside the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr classroom and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr were saying Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr portrait (on classroom door) was the ugliest. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr told them they shouldn't say that because it is mean and they wouldn't like it. Then Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr said that Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr that she needed to buy a longer jacket because the one she has is too short and her gut sticks out. The Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr said What are you going to do about that?" Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr said, "Don't talk to her like that." Then she pushed Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr and attempted to punch Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr in her face and missed. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr told her she was pathetic and walked off. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr followed and hit Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr with her bag. Then Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr turned around and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr went to do it again and missed Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr but hit Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr then threw her bag at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr got her bag and walked off. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr's recount of the incident: On Friday, outside the classroom, I told Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr something but I don't remember what it was and then Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr said something to me. Then Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr said don't be so rude and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr started hitting Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr with her bag, she pushed her too and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr hit her back with her bag once too.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr recounts the incident: I went to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr classroom with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr and I heard Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr say don't talk to her like that (meanin Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr and then Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr was pushing Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr and threw her bag at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr said don't touch me and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr threw her bag at her. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr went to hit Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr and hit hit her a little bit and me in the face.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You pushed a student on a number of occasions
- \* You hit a student with your bag
- \* You used inappropriate language

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You hit a student with a stick \*There was no provocation or incident that led up to this incident \*You admitted that it was a total random event \*You behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Wednesday 14 September during a Sect lesson, you and another student were teasing each other. A physical fight then broke out between you and the other student. You pushed and punched the other student

\*You threw a stick at the other student. The stick grazed the other student's hand

\*Your actions are in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the and the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Wednesday 14 September during a Sect lesson, you and another student were teasing each other. A physical fight then broke out between you and the other student. You pushed and punched the other student

\*You threw a stick at the other student. The stick grazed the other student's hand

\*Your actions are in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the and the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You attacked your fellow students in retaliation to kicking your soccer ball

\*You used a piece of plastic pipe to hit them

\*You then used a stick to continue to hit them

\*You then used a star picket to threaten them

\*Students, including Section 47(3)(b) repeatedly asked you to stop but you did not



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threatened violence against other students. This is a repeated issue over the past 4 weeks that we have addressed at school several times as well as spoken to your carer about.
- \* you carried a large stick onto the oval and threatened to use it as a weapon against another student
- \* you refused to put the stick down when instructed to by staff members
- \* you threw a large rock into an area where students were playing causing a breach of safety
- \* you left the school grounds without permission
- \* you refused to follow the safety directions of staff members
- \* you pursued a student to another area of the school stating that you were going to harm him
- \* you left the room teachers had escorted you to to ensure your and other student safety despite being instructed to stay there and then to return
- \* you ran away from teachers and staff attempting to help you be safe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Picked up a stick and hit a teacher
- \*Swore at teachers
- \*Refused to follow teacher directions
- \*Picked up rocks and threw them at 2 teachers hitting them

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/09/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You hit another student with a stick.

\* You chased this student and he fell over.

\* The student was sent to hospital in an ambulance

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cor

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Picked up sticks & threatened students
- \* Left the ground
- \* Hit & scratched staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threatened other children with a stick.

You failed to follow Deputy Principal's directions

You left the school grounds.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in taking other student's hats and running away with them. You continued to do this over two lunch periods, after being asked to stop .
- \* You jumped on the back of a student and would not remove yourself from his back, hurting the student.
- \* You struck a number of students with a stick, hard enough to injure one student causing a limp.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

down under cover sports center playing hockey. [Section] decide not to participate then started making comments at other boys playing. [Section] got angry with [Section] doing this and threatened to hit [Section] with hockey stick. [Section] was told not to do this and if he did he would go to the office. [Section] was moved to the half court and was been spoken too when [Section] through his hockey stick and hit [Section 47(3)(b)] was told to go to office but ran out of school. [Section] was give ice and attend to.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bullied and harassed another student.
- \* You physically assaulted another student.
- \* You endangered yourself and others by running out of the school grounds.
- \* The [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A] School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that a student may be suspended for Wilful Non-Compliance, Bullying/Harassment and Assault.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Monday 10th October at approximately 12.15pm you persistently refused to do your work. You physically abused Student A and Student B by throwing blocks at them and hitting them on their head

\*You verbally abused Teacher A by swearing at her

\*You physically abused Teacher A by throwing sticks at her and hitting her on the chest

\*You physically squashed Student B's lunchbox by standing on it



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You stabbed a student in the back with your chopsticks
- \* You hit a student with a closed fist in the face
- \* You kicked a student on the knees on four occasions
- \* You placed your hand around a student's neck and started choking the student, pulling the student by the shirt to the ground
- \* You kicked a student and after the student instructed you to "Get Off Get Off", you persisted.
- \* You made a mark on the student's inner arm approximately 15cm long with the chop stick and close to the student's eye
- \* As part of our school's "Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students", all members of our school community have a right to be safe at school. By stabbing, hitting, kicking and placing your hands around a student's neck you violated their rights to be safe at school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly threatened the Deputy Principal
- \* You hit the Deputy Principal with a stick across the legs
- \* You threw sticks at the Deputy Principal (causing a head wound and bleeding)
- \* You were non-compliant with re-directions
- \* Your actions breached the school's responsible behaviour plan for students: Enrolment agreement - Code of school Behaviour pg 11 and Level 4 - The 5 levels of the Behaviour Recognition and Support Table pg 6

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were throwing sticks at other students in the playground.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) was disrupting the running of the class by fighting with another student in class. It escalated to Section 47(3) hitting the child with a belt. He refused to hand the belt to his teacher. An orange card was sent to the office and Section went to bring him to the office. Section 47(3) eventually returned to the office with Section 47(3) but refused to give her a large stick he had picked up and was banging on the concrete as he walked. He was rude and very disrespectful to Section 47(3) while being interviewed.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You struck another child with a belt causing pain to the side of his head
- \* You persistently ignored the class teacher's instructions
- \* You were insolent and used inappropriate behaviour when talking to the Deputy Principal

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You struck a student in the back of the head with a stick while this student was seeking protection from you standing beside teachers
- \* You engaged in a further physical altercation with the same student in which you placed this boy in a head lock
- \* You engaged in verbal abuse in front of numerous students and staff, this abuse included the use of extremely offensive material
- \* While in the school office area you engaged in defiant, uncooperative and dismissive behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Section 47 you were involved in insulting Section 47(3) of another student on the phone.

\* On 13/10/11 when you arrived at school the other student confronted you about it and you said the insult again. The other student tried to hit you and you then hit him with a stick. He punched you and chased after you as you ran to the office. He took off his belt and wrapped it around his knuckles and then hit you. A teacher aide broke up the fight.

\* Physical misconduct involving an object and verbal misconduct are major offences under the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* disobedience
- \* swearing
- \* fighting with a stick
- \* refusal to follow instructions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You through a stick at a student in retaliation, which struck the student on the forehead above his eye leaving a mark and lump.
- \* You denied throwing a stick and insisted that you had thrown a seed pod. This story conflicted with the other student involved, as well as two eyewitness accounts.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You consistently failed to follow the instructions of Teachers and the Principal in the playground
- \* You threw sticks at other students
- \* You struck a girl on the arm with a stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* Removing shoes and socks and refusing to put them back on
- \* Talking loudly while the teacher is talking, or making loud yipping noises), mimicking the teacher when she is speaking.
- \* Going in and out of the classroom (ie. to get an apple) without permission
- \* Pulling the recycling bin apart and pulling everything out of it
- \* Saying "no" to most instructions
- \* Tipping water from bottle to bottle - spilling water everywhere - then leaving the classroom to spray water into the garden.
- \* When directed back to his desk, **Secti** got his glue stick and rubbed glue all over his desk, and other students desks, then threw the glue stick in the general direction of the door.
- \* **Secti** was then directed to the Thinking Classroom - he walked around the room kicking furniture, chairs, teacher's trolley, desks - then exited the room via the side door.
- \* Throwing bark/ sticks at the classroom windows.
- \* Pulled a plant out of the garden and poked it in through the open windows. Teacher then closed windows and called **Sectio** for support.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have persistently refused to follow direction from staff.

You have persistently disrupted the learning of others.

Your behaviour represents a safety concern to yourself and others.

You have tipped over furniture, kicked furniture, thrown objects in and around your classroom and attempted to throw items through the windows after you left the classroom.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately tried to provoke another student
- \* You threw sticks at a student on at least 4 occasions

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted a female student
- \* You picked up a rubbish bin and threw it at a group of students, striking two students
- \* You verbally threatened students that you would continue to retaliate, causing students to feel unsafe
- \* You did not follow the Responsible Behaviour Plan - Section V - Students are expected to behave so that the school is a safe environment for all
- \*1. All members of the school community should be treated with respect at all times. Physical and verbal abuse, intimidation and other behaviours which are considered to be bullying are totally unacceptable
- \* 2. Fighting (physical assault on another person) is prohibited. The use of violence in the name of "self defence", is not acceptable
- \* 5. Throwing objects, including food, containers, sticks and stones, is dangerous and will not be tolerated

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

On Section 47(3) i asked Section 47(3)(b) of the R and Section to leave the bottom oval as it is not their play area, they ran away screaming abuse at me. From that time they were constantly coming to the top of the stairs and running away when i turn around to look at them.

On Section 1st break they continued they behaviour but i also had an apple thrown at me me

Today,monday,i had a full popper thrown down and Section 47(3)( had a bottle of water thrown at the same time. Then she notified me of a rock(decent size) and sticks just missing her head.

Each time i have seen the boys up at the fence they have ran away laughing.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You continuously refused to follow teachers directions even when
- \* You picked up a paver from the ground and threw it at another student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On 13 October, you were at the back of the school when another student got off the bus. You went to this student and had a verbal altercation about an incident the previous night. This altercation escalated to a physical fight where you grabbed the other student and he responded by hitting you with a stick. The other student ran and you chased him to the office where you once again hit this student, but this time you had your belt wrapped around your fist as you did so

\* Physical Misconduct involving students involving and object is a major offence under the [Section 47\(3\)\(b\) of the RTI Act](#)  
School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted to punching and kicking another student because that student accused you of breaking his necklace
- \* You also admitted to biting that student on the back, leaving a large welt on his back
- \* You also threw a large stick at him, hitting him in the face
- \* It was also reported that you were throwing sticks at students on the swings and was spoken to by a teacher. You then threw a stick at a student and hurt him.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not follow instructions to go for your sensory break. After further teacher support and instructions you continued being non-compliant
- \* You left the classroom without teacher permission and on seeing the teacher, you ran away from your teacher
- \* You did not follow staff instructions to remain in the time out room. You ran around the classroom and outside
- \* You picked up stones and threw them at students
- \* You picked up a stick and threw it at a student, hitting their face
- \* You picked up a game and threw the game on the floor and ran off
- \* As part of our school's "Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students", all members of our school community have a right to be safe at school. By throwing items at students, you violated their rights to be safe at school



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 14 October 2011 you hit another student on his hand with a stick
- \* He responded by chasing you and throwing a stick which hit you in the back of the head
- \* This caused a wound to your head
- \* You are aware that dangerous behaviour is not tolerated by the school
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the Responsible Behaviour Plan sections 5.3.6 and 5.3.19

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 14 October 2011 you were hit on the hand with a stick
- \* You responded by chasing the other student
- \* You threw a stick at him which hit him in the back of the head
- \* This caused a wound to the his head
- \* You were aware that dangerous behaviour is not tolerated by the school
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the Responsible Behaviour Plan section 5.3.19

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* disobedience
- \* swearing
- \* fighting with a stick
- \* refusal to follow instructions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Refusal to follow teacher instructions
- \* Striking a teacher with her hand
- \* Attempting to strike a teacher with a stick
- \* This behaviour does not follow school rules of being safe, responsible and respectful

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You were throwing large rocks and sticks at the classroom windows. \* You threatened to throw a rock at Section 47(3)(b) of the and called him a Section 47(3)(b) of the. \* You refused to follow any of Section 47(3)(b) of the or Section 47(3)(b) of the instructions. \* You rode your scooter around the school grounds swearing and threatening other students. \* You continued to swear and abuse Section 47(3)(b) of the while riding your scooter around the school grounds. \* Your behaviour contravenes expectations outlined in the school's responsible behaviour plan for students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have been removed from your classroom on numerous occasions for disruptive behaviour.
- \* You bullied a child by hitting him repeatedly with a stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section continually hit Section 47(3)(b) of on the arms and legs with a drum stick in instrumental music lessons.

Section kept asking him to stop it, however Section continued to hit him.

The behaviour has resulted in Section having bruises on both his arms and legs.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*That you have physically hit another student with an object resulting in bruising

\*That you have not followed the expectations as outlined in the school's Responsible Student Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick which hit the face of another student.
- \* There were several visible scratches on the student's cheekbone, where blood was visible.
- \* The student required first aid.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Accidentally injured a student in his class. [Section] then became upset and non compliant, refusing to follow teacher directions and leaving classroom without permission. He ran around school grounds running away from teacher and DP. [Section] picked up 2 large sticks and moved towards student teacher. [Section] continued to run away from adults. Parents were contacted to collect him. When his [Section 47(3)(b)] arrived [Section] began swearing at DP then threw a popper at her. [Section 47(3)(b) of the P] had to physically restrain him to stop him from coming towards DP.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Disrespect towards classroom teacher

Disrespect towards the Deputy Principal

Use of inappropriate language towards the Deputy Principal

Physical misconduct towards Deputy Principal and Principal

You have failed to comply with sections one and three of the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan For Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of entered Section at 2.30. As he put something in his bag he said "I love cream." He put onus on the word and was looking at a student who these words had upset earlier. Section was reminded it was inappropriate to swear. Section then said loudly "anyone want some cream," with the same onus. Section was asked to go back outside and come back in when he was ready to leave the swearing out. Section stood up and reached for a large stick, which he had been permitted to have, and said "I love licking cream." I blocked Section from taking his stick and asked again that he stop using the language and he could have the stick. Section barged into me with his shoulder several times and began punching me. Section 47(3)(b) of the removed other students from the room. I then requested Section take his concerns to Section 47(3)(b) of the kept on barging and hitting. Section 47(3) came into the room and was able to move Section away from me. The stick was put into the office and the door locked, Section started kicking the door. Section 47(3)(b) of the came into the room and began negotiating with Section.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Unsafe physical conduct toward staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section wielded large sticks around other students
- \*   threw a rock and hit another student

\*As outlined in the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, you have breached the College's Code of Behaviour by engaging in unacceptable behaviours that incur a consequence

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Student was out of class. Was signalled to come to the HOD. Threw rocks and sticks at the HOD.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were out of class unsupervised and without permission
- \* You refused to follow directions given to you by the Head of Department
- \* Unprovoked, you deliberately threw objects at a member of staff
- \* You breached the sections on student rights and responsibilities as stated in the Responsible Behaviour Management Plan

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*The behaviour you exhibited on 21 October 2011, was unacceptable
- \*You took part in a plan to carry out an assault on a student and agreed to help another student to get this student
- \*You indicated to a student that you were going to assault this student
- \*You sought out this student on the oval and chased him
- \*You held a stick above your head and threatened to assault this student with a stick on two different occasions
- \*You grabbed this student from behind and held him while another student assaulted him
- \*You held this student against a wall and attempted to knee him several times
- \*You witnessed two other students assaulting the student and at no time did you seek help from a teacher or an adult
- \*You did not seek help when the victim of the assault yelled for help and pleaded for someone to get a teacher

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\*To clearly reinforce that this behaviour is a breach of school policy and respect for individuals

\*To reinforce expectations of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Monday 24 October during Lunch time you became involved in a conflict with another student.
- \* During the conflict you threw bark and sticks.
- \* The Deputy Principal directed you to move away from the out of bounds area that you were in. You did move towards C block
- \* You then continued the conflict by throwing a piece of bitumen.
- \* The object a student in the right temple. The student was injured.
- \* Your behaviour is identified as unsafe behaviour in the play ground as outline in the school responsible behaviour plan for students. The consequence of your actions is suspension



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You swore at both Deputy Principals, you also directed remarks of a sexual nature toward both Deputy Principals
- \* You threatened to kill both Deputy Principals with a stick
- \* You threatened to stab one of the Deputy Principals with a pen
- \* You spat on a Deputy Principal
- \* You climbed on to the roof of a walkway
- \* You threw rocks at Section 47(3)(b) of the R
- \* You attempted to throw rocks at the window of your classroom

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/10/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 had a stick that was so sharp and pointed that students stated it had "a pin or needle stuck in the end of it". He proceeded to poke students in their arms and upper body. This occurred a number of times to a number of different students. When interviewed Section 47 could give no reason for his behaviour. There was no provocation.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you caused injury to other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You behaved inappropriately in an attempt to provoke other students using sticks, rocks and offensive language.
- \* You were physically aggressive towards other students
- \* You referred to other students as Sectio on the bus

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 28/10/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 and Section 47 were arguing about whether a man at the Section 47(3)(b) of presentation had a tattoo or face paint on their face. They were just saying to each other face paint – tattoo. Then Section 47 grabbed Section 47's arms and kicked him in the shins. Two teachers grabbed each of them and pulled them apart. Section 47 walked off and Section 47 followed him and Section 47 was sent to the office to get an ice pack. Section 47 went around the Section 47 playground area. He was slamming the gate and trying to get Section 47's attention. Section 47 eventually came back to the library area and sat on the seats outside with Section 47. He eventually moved towards the door of the library to see what was happening. When the presentation was finished Section 47 and Section 47 moved outside while we waited for the others to join us. I kept Section 47(3) beside me and Section 47 kept circling us as I put myself between them. I had to go in the other library door so I took Section 47(3) with me and locked Section 47 out so he couldn't attack Section 47(3)(b) of then held the door shut when people wanted to go out. He pushed the door closed on me while I was in the door way and tried to squash me in the door. The students went back to class and Section 47 continued to play with the door, not letting Section 47(3) or Section 47(3) through the door. Kicking and scuffing at the door.

According to Section 47(3)(b) of she mentioned that she needed to go and see Section 47 and Section 47 left the door then saying that he was going to bash him up. He came back to class however the bell had gone and the students had left. He stormed in the classroom to get his things. He tore at the phone cord Section 47 (put it back) and slammed the door and stormed off. Section 47 and myself decided to follow him to make sure that he did not encounter Section 47(3) on the way and that he went to the bus. As we walked through the school he was telling us to leave him alone, that he didn't want to go on the bus and that he didn't mind if he missed it. He turned on every tap that we passed as hard as he could Section 47 turned them off after him). He went into the garden near the old library and kicked a plant out. As we neared Section 47 he started to pick up sticks and throw them at Section 47 and myself. He was telling us to Section 47(3)(b) of t He continued to swear at us and throw sticks until he got on the bus. As he left on the bus he did the finger to us.

Section 47 had had an earlier incident where he had been upset with Section 47(3) over which chair he wanted to sit in during Section 47 Groups. He had made a good choice and changed his behaviour though and worked hard after that. He did not want to go to Sect and wanted to play a game with Section 47(3) only. At Sec he was throwing bark and distracting the class and had to be sent to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct involving an adult.
- \* Property misconduct.
- \* Threats to adults.
- \* Threats to another student.
- \* Defiance.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section entered the classroom half way through the lesson Period 4. Section is on a half day program due to behaviour. He entered the classroom and began teasing another student. I guided Section to the door and told him that he can go home. About 10 minutes later he opened the door and proceeded back into the classroom with two pointy rhythm sticks and began loudly clapping them. A student shouted at him to stop and I redirected him outside the classroom but he turned around and began to hit a student and verbally abuse another student. Both students exchanged verbal taunts. I directed Section to leave the classroom once again and instructed the teacher aide to go and get the liaison officer. The teacher aide was unable to locate the liaison officer. In the middle of filling out an office referral for both students Section came in and threatened me as I refused him entry for the safety of the other children. I stood with the door closed and back against the door. He repeatedly threw his body against the door trying to enter. I instructed a student to get the red emergency card and opened the door to get the teacher aide to take it. Section was there with the long metal end of the vacuum cleaner hose. I instructed Section to put the metal hose down but instead he swiped the hose at me several times. I then grabbed the metal hose mid air so he wouldn't hit me with it; the teacher aide then restrained Section from behind. A student took the red card to the office. I let the rest of the class go home early (5mins) for fear that Section would hurt them. Section 47(3)(b) the school principal came outside the classroom. I explained what happened and he lifted both hand up in a boxing defensive position and pushed one into her throat. He was then escorted by the principal and the HOD outside the school gate.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You continually entered the school grounds when you weren't supposed to be at school. The grounds of your alternative support program state that you attend for half a day in the morning.
- \* You refused to leave the school grounds when instructed by staff.
- \* You returned to school and argued with other students, you then attempted to physically assault your class teacher with a vacuum cleaner handle when you were asked to leave the class.
- \* You assaulted the Principal by pushing your fist into their throat.
- \* You have breached the sections on teacher rights and student responsibilities as stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI School Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You stuck a stick into the bottom of a female student \*She told you to stop and you did it again \*You laughed and thought it was funny \*Your behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) d Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit Section 47(3) with a stick before school began for the day.
- \* You are in breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the Responsible Behaviour Plan with respect to Common Sense.
- \* Your actions prejudice the safety and well being of students and/or staff at Section 47(3)(b) of the

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) has been involved in a number of incidents of a serious nature at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to pub from the week beginning 31st October.

These include

- \* Involved in a fight with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - on school grounds.
- \* Teasing of other students in his grade level with the intention of agitating the student.
- \* Repeated hitting another student with a palm frond.
- \* Throwing sticks at students who were eating at the tuckshop area.
- \* Swearing during play times
- \* Assaulting another student by throwing her to the ground, leaving welt marks on her back and neck.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Over the past 2 weeks approximately [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47] have been throwing sticks from the a tree near the bus stop at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contra]. On Thursday morning before school and before the bus arrived at the [Section 47(3)(b)] bus stop, [Section 47(3)(b)] threw approximately 4 sticks at [Section 4] underarm at [Section ] hitting him in areas around his feet. [Section 4] then picked up a metal object and threw it at [Section 4]. Photocopies of the metal objects are attached to written reports from students. [Section 4] said the metal object hit him in the side of his face. Witnesses said the metal object hit [Section 4] in his legs and was thrown at [Section ] through the space under the seat of the bus shelter.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Repeated physical assault of a student using an object
- \* Breaching the School's Responsible Behaviour Policy

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

PHYSICAL MISCONDUCT INVOLVING AN ADULT, NON-COMPLIANCE \* 5 DAYS SUSPENSION\*

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Tuesday the 1st of November you were in the play area outside the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - co building, supervised by a teacher and teacher aide

\*You chose to leave the play area and when requested to return you ignored the instruction

\*The request was repeated and you were given time to process the information

\*The teacher and teacher aide followed you out of the fenced area concerned with your safety close to the main road.

\*You were requested to return to the play area again

\*You picked up a stick and moved towards the teacher aide and struck her on the head

\*You were assisted to return to the Section

\*Your actions breach our College Responsible Behaviour Plan which states that students have a responsibility to respect other members of the school community, behave in a manner which respects the rights of others and cooperate with staff and others in authority

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday, 2 November 2011 you deliberately threw several large stones and sticks at another boy
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday, 2 November 2011 you deliberately threw several large stones and sticks at another boy
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have threatened to strike a teacher with a large stick.
- \* You have struck children with a stick.
- \* You have refused to follow reasonable instructions involving safety from your teacher.
- \* You have sworn at a teacher.
- \* The Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that suspension from school may occur as a result of behaviours such as these.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/10/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct, including the intent to assault a student with a stick.
- \* Verbal misconduct directed towards staff, including swearing repeatedly and using vulgar harassing language.
- \* Physical misconduct by leaving school grounds without permission.
- \* Repeated non compliance and refusal to participate in a program of learning, by persistently not following staff directives.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act had been referred to the school office because he had an incident with another student. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act attempted to resolve the matter but Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act became quite angry and made numerous threats against the other child and started swearing. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act left the office without permission and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act followed him. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act started breaking a tree branch and refused to return to the school office at the direction of the Deputy Principal. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act also started swearing at other students who walked past. Despite numerous attempts by Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act refused to return to the office and continued to swear at him and replying that he didn't have to do what he said. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then ran towards the front gate, started to kick it, and then swing on it. Again refusing to return to the office he told the Deputy Principal to 'piss off'. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then started climbing on the school signed brick wall and as he refused to get down he raised the middle finger towards Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Deputy Principal, then arrived to assist. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act ran away from both deputy principals and played on the playground equipment. Reiterating directions to come and talk about his problem Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's reply was a very firm, 'No!' and used his middle finger again. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act also arrived on the scene to assist. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act continued his verbal tirade of swearing at all three staff using such words as, "Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont" and the like. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then started throwing handfuls of sand from the sandpit at the three staff, hitting Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act on the leg. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then used a bucket which he filled with sand before throwing at these staff members. When asked to stop this behaviour, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act's reply was to, "Ge Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act" then threw plastic spades at these staff. He followed this by throwing sticks at these staff. Some of the sticks were quite large of around 30 cm in length and had the potential to cause significant injury. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then started throwing rocks. Some of these were also quite large with one being around 15 square centimetres in area, posing a significant safety risk. The staff attempted to avoid all materials being thrown at them. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act came to assist and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act called a whole school lockdown to ensure the safety of students. The alarm was signalled moments later and all the windows and doors throughout the school were locked down to ensure the safety of students from the threat of injury. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act then started running to other parts of the school and eventually ended up on the school oval. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act was able to persuade Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act to go with her to the office. In the office, he continued to use abusive language towards the deputy principal.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 1 Nov you engaged in misconduct and disobedience of a serious nature. \*Your behavioural history indicates that you have persisted in violent behaviour towards staff and students at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont and caused significant disruptions to the good order and management of the school. \*You have persistently struck school staff with objects. \*You have persistently sworn at school staff and refused to follow their lawful directions given to you. \*Despite interventions given to support you, you have persisted in running away from school staff. \*Given your past behavioural history, and the nature and seriousness of your conduct, I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it. \*Under the provisions of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act School's Responsible Behaviour Plan, a student may be excluded for Persistent and wilful disobedience; Persistent Violent behaviour, Persistent Verbal harassment of staff or students, Persistent insolence, Persistent unwillingness to participate in a program of instruction, or Extremely aggressive and violent behaviour. \*I do not believe it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Children reported to me that Section had thrown rocks at them, one hitting Section in the back. When Section 47(3)(b) of the intervened Section spat on him twice. In class this morning, in Section 47(3) stabbed Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in the shoulder with calipers. Section admits to spitting and harassing the children and throwing sticks at them. He had no reason for stabbing Section 47(

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section chose to throw musical instruments (maracas, finger cymbals) around the music classroom
- \* chose to hit a student on the head with musical instruments (maracas and guiro)
- \* chose to lay on top of the music shelving units and refused to follow the teacher's directions to get down
- \* chose to throw rocks at and hit another student ( s1)
- \* chose to spit twice at a student (s2)
- \* chose to stab a student with a pair of calipers (s3)



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have struck a student with a stick.
- \* You have not followed the school Behaviour Plan in that you have not behaved in a safe manner.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Last session of [Section] afternoon a student produced a knife and a fight broke out in the classroom after students had returned to the classroom from lunch. Upon greeting the students after lunch outside the classroom, I was informed me that two students, [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to] had re-entered the school grounds at lunchtime and were teasing [Section 47(3)] and other members of the class relating to an incident that occurred in the first class of the day.

Once inside the classroom ready for last session, students began to practice their performance [Section] presentation for approximately 15 minutes. Two students, [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of] turned up 10 minutes late to class, they were asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice.

After rehearsal students were allowed some free time as this was normal practice on [Section] afternoons. Some students chose to go onto computers, some played cards and other chose to draw.

After only 5 minutes into free time there was a small exchange of one or two words between [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b)] (No one present in the room heard what was said). After this exchange, [Section 4] got up from playing cards and produced a steak knife and proceeded to walk over towards [Section] who had his back to [Section 4] whilst playing on the computer. [Section] managed to turn and grab [Section 4]'s wrist as I ran from my desk and took the knife from the boys. A fist fight broke out between [Section] and [Section 4] until I managed to get in between them and eventually [Section 4] left the room. [Section 4] came back to the classroom several times with weapons including large sticks and metal poles wanting to continue the fight before finally throwing a very large rock at the classroom window which narrowly missed a teacher and [Section 4] was eventually stopped with the help of other teachers.

During the fight between [Section 4] and [Section] in the classroom, [Section 47(3)(b) of the] also joined in trying to push his way past me, whilst throwing punches at [Section] also. I separated both [Section] and [Section] as [Section] was very angry and began throwing chairs and desks wanting to continue the fight with [Section] [Section] was removed from the classroom with the assistance of administration and was calmed by [Section 47(3)] until the situation was brought under control.

The Police arrived and took names of all individuals involved before a meeting was organised at the police station with all students involved and their parents and/or guardians and elders of the community. The situation was discussed at length until the matter was solved and there was reconciliation among the students involved. The students involved and their parents were informed of the suspensions handed to each student by the school for their involvement in the fight.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 4] left school at 11:00am [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] He returned to school and presented with a knife and drew and threatened a student with physical harm. This single event led to a break out fight in the [Section] boys class.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 18/11/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

#### Incident Details:

Last session of [Section] afternoon a student produced a knife and a fight broke out in the classroom after students had returned to the classroom from lunch. Upon greeting the students after lunch outside the classroom, I was informed me that two students, [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to ] had re-entered the school grounds at lunchtime and were teasing [Section 47(3)] and other members of the class relating to an incident that occurred in the first class of the day.

Once inside the classroom ready for last session, students began to practice their performance [Section] presentation for approximately 15 minutes. Two students [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of t] turned up 10 minutes late to class, they were asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice.

After rehearsal students were allowed some free time as this was normal practice on [Section] afternoons. Some students chose to go onto computers, some played cards and other chose to draw.

After only 5 minutes into free time there was a small exchange of one or two words between [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)] (No one present in the room heard what was said). After this exchange [Section 47] got up from playing cards and produced a steak knife and proceeded to walk over towards [Section] who had his back to [Section 4] whilst playing on the computer. [Section] managed to turn and grab [Section 4]'s wrist as I ran from my desk and took the knife from the boys. A fist fight broke out between [Section] and [Section 4] until I managed to get in between them and eventually [Section 4] left the room. [Section 4] came back to the classroom several times with weapons including large sticks and metal poles wanting to continue the fight before finally throwing a very large rock at the classroom window which narrowly missed a teacher and [Section 4] was eventually stopped with the help of other teachers.

During the fight between [Section 4] and [Section] in the classroom, [Section 47(3)(b) of ] also joined in trying to push his way past me, whilst throwing punches at [Section] also. I separated both [Section] and [Section] as [Section] was very angry and began throwing chairs and desks wanting to continue the fight with [Section] [Section] was removed from the classroom with the assistance of administration and was calmed by [Section 47(3)] until the situation was brought under control.

The Police arrived and took names of all individuals involved before a meeting was organised at the police station with all students involved and their parents and/or guardians and elders of the community. The situation was discussed at length until the matter was solved and there was reconciliation among the students involved. The students involved and their parents were informed of the suspensions handed to each student by the school for their involvement in the fight.

As the report outlines above, [Section] made a choice to involve himself in a fist fight that was originally between [Section 47] and [Section] [Section] continued to try and push myself out of the way so he could continue to fight. [Section] was also responsible for throwing desks and chairs around the room.

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

[Section 47(3)(b) of th] turned up 10 minutes late to class, he was asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice. A fight broke out between two other students. [Section] joined in throwing chairs and tables at a student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were in the playground near the junior fort.
- \*You were playing tiggy with other students.
- \*You picked up a stick and hit another student across the face, causing injury to that student.
- \*You refused to go to the office.
- \*You have recently returned from suspension for similar behaviours.
- \*Your behaviour reached level 5 of our School's Responsible Behaviour Plan resulting in suspension.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You entered the Responsible Thinking Classroom and disrupted the students who were working there.\* You did not follow directions given to you by the teacher Section 47(3) \*You returned to the Responsible Thinking Classroom with a stick and began hitting it against the doorway and on desks in the Responsible Thinking Classroom.\* You were pushing and kicking chairs over in the Responsible Thinking Classroom.\* Section 47(3)(b) had to remove the students who were working in the Responsible Thinking Classroom to help ensure their safety.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47( had bought his DS to school for show and tell. He was instructed that he could not play with it at school and that it needed to be kept in the teachers desk until time to show the class. Section 4 was in time out space during first lunch and had his DS and was playing it. Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) both asked Section 47 to put the DS back in Section 47(3) desk for safe keeping and reaffirmed that he was not to play it at school. He refused this directive several times until eventually Section 47(3)(b) removed the DS from him. Section 47 then went into a rage and stormed off under the building (his safe place). After several minutes another student said something to Section 47 which enraged the situation and he picked up 2 sticks and started chasing this student around the school grounds. The teacher on duty tried to stop Section 47 to no avail. Eventually Section 47 was stopped outside the staffroom just as he swung the sticks at the other student hitting him on the shoe Section 47 was then restrained by Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(b) for his and other students safety. Whilst being restrained he pinched and stomped on Section 47(3)(b) These incidents are a major breach of Section 47(3)(b) of School's Responsible Behaviour Plan in the section defiance and serious physical aggression.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application



Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you chased a student into the toilet block and engaged in an altercation
- \* you hit a student with large stick
- \* you threatened students with a grate

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have admitted using inappropriate language and sexually offensive language towards another student.
- \* You also admitted throwing a stick at this student hitting her in the leg.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have had Se referrals to the Reflection Room
- \* You have been continuously disruptive and disrespectful.
- \* Despite numerous warnings you have chosen to act continually in an inappropriate manner.
- \* You have been continuously non compliant to teacher directions and instructions.
- \* You have repeatedly disrupted other students from learning and teachers from teaching.
- \* You threw sticks at other students
- \* You refused repeatedly to follow any given instruction from the Deputy Principal.
- \* You are in serious breach of the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act Behaviour Plan in regards to common sense, commitment, cooperation and courtesy.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Behaviour expectations were clearly stated.

Section 4 came and informed us that Section 4 was given a time-out and had refused to leave the room. I went to the classroom and he came with me to the office. He refused to sit in the office, remaining on the veranda. Several attempts over a period of time to get him inside the office were unsuccessful.

Section 47 started to walk around the school. At one stage he picked up a large stick and was carrying it around. When instructed to put the stick down, he did. He did not, however, follow any instructions to come back to the office area and continued to run away from staff, and run around the school disturbing many classes.

Due to previous acts of violence and the fact that it was nearing the lunch session I gave him the choice of coming to the office or I would phone his dad to pick him up.

I received a phone call and whilst speaking on the phone (Section 4) thought it was to his Dad. Section 47 said he had a big rock he was going to throw at my head and that I was a white b--ch. As I had a student in my room, I shut and locked the door and phoned Section 4 to inform Section 4 that was starting to get very worked up. He then came over and started banging on my door to get in.

We phoned his father who came and unsuccessfully tried to pick him up. We believed he had left the school.

He returned to the school at was attempting to get into the class room. He once again ran away when staff approached him.

We phoned the police to have him removed from the school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were sent to time out but refused to do so
- \* You were asked to move to the office and continued to sit not following teacher instructions
- \* You started wandering around the school ground disrupting classes
- \* You picked up a rock and was heading towards the office with it
- \* You swore at a teacher
- \* You banged on the office door trying to get to a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 started the day by refusing to go to class. He was walking around the school with Section 47(3)(b) of the I suggested that he come to the office to do work. He went to the office but refused to do work. Left the office twice and then wanted to go to Section 47(3)(b) of s room. He then wanted to go back to class. As this is our aim for Section he was walked to music. (10:50am) Section 4 threw a chair and refused to follow instructions from the teacher. He also left the building, threatened two students and the music teacher with the stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were disrespectful to a staff member
- \*You have continually refused to follow instructions and have been repeatedly non-compliant
- \*You have caused disruption to the learning of other students in your class

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Tuesday 1 November 2011

Incident:- Section 47(3)(b) of the

At lunchtime I was doing duty in Area Se when Section 47(3)(b) of the approached me and told me that Section 47(3)(b) of the was sitting under Se Block and not responding to Section 47(3)(b) of the. She had mentioned this to Section 47(3)(b) of the I had about 5 minutes left on my duty and I told Section 47(3)(b) of the I would go that way when I finished. Just as I was finishing my duty Section 47(3)(b) of the approached me and said that Section 47(3)(b) of the was now throwing stones and rocks at her and other children. She stayed on the oval and I went to the area where Section 47(3)(b) of the was and saw him under the building. I walked around to the lower side of the building and he threw rocks at me and threatened to come out from under the building.

When he came out from under the building he picked up a large piece of bitumen and threw it at me and found another piece and threw it as well. He then went around the building picking up objects and throwing them at me and other members of the staff. He threatened other children with sticks. I requested that the other teachers in the area keep the children away and requested that Section 47(3)(b) of the get all the children off the bottom oval as this was where Section 47(3)(b) of the was at the time.

Section 47(3)(b) of the continued to move around and picked up a galvanised rubbish bin and threw it at me and hit me with the rubbish bin. This action of throwing objects continued throughout the next few minutes.

Section 47(3)(b) of the was contacted by Section 47(3)(b) of the and upon his arrival the behaviour continued. Section 47(3)(b) of the climbed the storage sheds near the pool and refused to come down. He hid behind the pool and buildings refusing to follow any directions given to him.

The school lunch bell was rung early to allow the children to go to their rooms to clear the area of the children.

Section 47(3)(b) of the (mum) was called by the school and asked to come to the school and collect Section 47(3)(b) of the. Upon her arrival Section 47(3)(b) of the was hiding down behind the pool.

Section 47(3)(b) of the

Deputy Principal

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were violent towards staff, throwing rocks and other objects.
- \* You were violent towards students, throwing rocks and other objects.
- \* You wilfully damaged school property and facilities.
- \* You were wilfully defiant and refused to follow directions for your own safety and the safety of others.
- \* You struck the Janitor across the legs with a length of pipe.
- \* You struck the Deputy Principal by throwing a rubbish bin.
- \* You struck another student by throwing a rock.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4, started the day climbing window fittings and saying he is going to kill himself, I don't care I don't like myself. The day progressively got worst. Period 1: Section did his work with consent supervision and reminders by Section 4 and Period 2 stayed with Section making the choice not to come inside, he finally did but disrupting the class running inside Section was spoken to by Section 4 and myself. Sec goes to swimming as 12.30 (get ready 12). Section doesn't attend swimming and due to his disrupting behaviour I decided not to send him to Section 47(3) was asked to sit and write the rules by Section while I took the class to swimming. She talked to Section about which rules he hadn't been following. Section refused to write the rules, walked around the classroom playing and did what he wanted to do. Section 4 asked him to choose a book to read but he left the room and picked up a stick, Section went and got him and removed the stick safely he then picked up another stick she informed him he was breaking the be safe rule he continued to pick up sticks, Section removed the sticks and brought him inside. I soon returned to the room to find Section walking around classroom. I asked to see the rules and he replied "didn't do it" I then asked him to show me the other work he was meant to have done he showed the title page with a picture of Section 47(3)(b) of the R Section 4 said Section thought it was funny. I told Section he was going to buddy class. Section then threw a chair at me, hitting me in the ribs, Section threw another chair at me while yelling. I took Section by the hand and started walking him to the office while he hit and kicked me. Got to Sec (2 classrooms down) Section tried to bite me he missed, then continued kicking and hitting me in the stomach and legs. Section called the office for me Section then ran away got a big stick I walked closer to him Section yelled get away and started to walk towards me swinging the stick (about 1m long) so I walked back while telling him to put the stick down he yelled shut up. I waited for the office to come down, Section continued to hit the tree while I was speaking to Section

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You injured your teacher by punching, kicking and hitting her with a chair.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You cut up a rubber to throw around the room
- \* You threw a piece of rubber on purpose that hit a teacher
- \* You were not following the Teacher's instructions
- \* You hit another student with a piece of rubber
- \* You did not follow the Responsible Behaviour Plan - Section IV - students should be cooperative, considerate and courteous to all members of the school and general community
- \* Section V - Students are expected to behave so that the school is a safe environment for all. 5. Throwing objects, including food, food containers, sticks and stones, is dangerous and will not be tolerated



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Property misconduct involving the property of the Section
- \* Physical misconduct directed at Section 47(3) staff member at Section involving various objects including bamboo sticks, garbage bin lid and aerosol can
- \* Physical misconduct directed at other students
- \* Refusal to participate in the program of instruction

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused instructions from a school staff member on more than one occasion.
- \* Your non-compliance escalated to you throwing a stick at a staff member which struck them.
- \* A student who witnessed the incident said that it was deliberate.
- \* You have contravened our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan in regards to Respect and Safety.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit a younger child with a stick, this assault was unprovoked
- \* You engaged in actions which were in breach of the values of CARE as outlined in the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan which states that you respect people, property and the environment

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You slapped a younger student, twisted her arm and threatened her with a stick.

\*You hit a student with a stick, resulting in a bleeding mouth

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You yelled out in the classroom demanding to have things
- \*You threatened to stab a student in the neck with a pencil
- \*You yelled out that they were Section 47(3)(b) of
- \*You threw a pencil tin at a student narrowly missing her
- \*You threw stones at two teacher aides, hitting them
- \*You ran out of the room to the oval where you picked up large sticks
- \*You proceeded to strike a teacher aide across the legs with a large stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

You threw a stick which hit another student on the head.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a stick which hit another student on the head.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section 47(3)** chose to hit another student across the back with a stick, cutting through both the student's shirt and the student's skin

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was in Section 4's classroom and heard a commotion outside. I went outside and saw a lot of students gathering around the fenceline. I asked them what was going on and Section said Section had a bigstick and was going to hit him. I told him to go to my office and I will deal with Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act. Section didn't go to my office, instead ran to the tuckshop area with many students following him. I then heard swearing and yelling coming from the toilet block and saw Section running over with a tree branch. I approached her and told her to put the branch down (at this point there were many students gathering around the walkway area looking). Section continued swearing and screaming and waving the branch in the air. I told her again to put the branch down and started walking towards her. Section started swinging the branch and swearing at me. I ducked out of the way and ran back yelling to the observing students to move away. Section ran over to Section and continued yelling and swearing. Section argued back then turned around to walk away. At this point Section swung the branch in the air and hit Section in the back of the head. The branch broke across the base of Section's head. At this point other teachers had arrived in the playground and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act ran up to Section and grabbed the branch off her. I told Section 47 and Section 47 to take Section into Section 47's room while I looked after Section. I took Section home and relayed to her Section 47(3)(b) what had happened and they should take her to the clinic for a check up. I then went to inform Section's mother but could not find her. I went to contact Section's parents by phone (I left a message on voicemail) and a home visit but was not able to find anyone. I saw Section 47 and she said she would come down but didn't. I came back to school and spoke to Section 4 where she provided further information as to an incident that had happened the day before and in class earlier that day involving Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and Section. At second lunch I took Section and Section 47 to Section's house where we found Section 4 and told him of the day's events and notified him of her suspension. I also phoned the police to notify them of the incident and they came to the school to address the school about safety during parade.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47 hit another student over the back of the head with a branch during first lunch.
- \* Section 47 attempted to hit a teacher Section 47 with a branch when she tried to take it from Section 47.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.
- \* You hit 2 children numerous times.
- \* You swore at your teacher.
- \* You grabbed a big stick and went to hit a child.
- \* A teacher from another class had to intervene.
- \* Your class had to lock themselves in the classroom to keep safe.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threw a large stick with some force, hitting another student in the head. This broke the stick and knocked the student from his seat, leaving him stunned on the ground. A Section 4 student who saw it happen, waited a minute or so to see if the boy was alright and then came to render assistance, as he seemed slow to get up
- \* you had been arguing with this boy and one or two of his friends about wanting to stay in the area, and name-calling happened on both sides, leading you to lose your temper.
- \* This behaviour is a breach of the school's Behaviour Management Plan which states that, 'students are to help create a safe, orderly and harmonious environment in the school grounds'

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 asked a female peer to play with him. When she refused he got angry with another peer who was playing with the first student mentioned. He picked up a stick and hit the student on the side of his face. This was done on purpose and with force. Section 4 also hit another female student in the stomach while lining up to go into class after play.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section refused to follow the directions of a staff member.
- \* swore at a teacher on numerous occasions and continued to threaten the teacher.
- \* threw a stick and bark at the teacher and held a closed fist to the teacher's face in the first instance.
- \* After leaving the area, Section returned with a stick and continued to threaten the teacher and swear at him.
- \* Section threw an object at the Principal and swore at him.
- \* threw a chair over a second storey balcony after throwing other items in the classroom.
- \* pulled plants out of a garden and threw them across the handball court area.
- \* has been involved in a number of noncompliant actions in recent weeks.
- \* All students and staff at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A have the right to be safe and respected while at school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday 16th November 2011 you became angry when a student called you a cheat.
- \* You punched a boy.
- \* You hit another student with a stick.
- \* You threw a folder off the Deputy's desk.
- \* You threw a container of pencils across the office.
- \* You were screaming at adults.
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a piece of fruit at a student
- \* You were involved in a physical altercation which resulted in a student being hurt
- \* You did not follow the Responsible Behaviour Plan - Section V - Students are expected to behave so that the school is a safe environment 2. Fighting (physical assault on another person) is prohibited. The use of violence in the name of "self-defence", is not acceptable
- \* 5. Throwing objects, including food, food containers, sticks and stones, is dangerous and will not be tolerated

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan which prohibits physical misconduct involving students involving an object and property misconduct involving own property
- \* You ran away from your class and teacher aide and went to the tuckshop area
- \* Once there you picked up a glass bottle and smashed it on the concrete
- \* You then ran towards the basketball courts, picked up a stick and threw it hitting a student in the face
- \* You refused to follow two staff members instructions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a large stick with great force towards a group of students with intent. This stick hit another child and bruised him badly on the upper leg.

\* This is a serious breach of the School Responsible Behaviour plan.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 chose to hit another student in the back of the head with a stick  
chose to leave the classroom without permission and wander around the school grounds  
chose to push a branch through the louvres of a Section classroom and to hit a student inside the class  
chose to say to a student, " Get out of my way you Section 47(3)(  
chose to say to a teacher, " Yeah whatever" when spoken to re the above

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 hit his head on the playground equipment. As he was lying down Section 4 told him to "Get up your Section 4. Section 4 had to come upstairs and get an ice pack for the obvious lump on his head. Section 4 said that he shouldn't say that and Section 4 tried to hit him but Section 4 pushed him away. Section 4 started hitting Section 4 and Section 4 told Section 4 to stop it as we look after each other. Section 4 hit Section 4 and kicked out at Section 4. Section 4 walked away and called everyone a Section 4. Section 4 told everyone that it is just a female dog. This was all reported to me by Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI. Section 47(3)(b) walked into the library and told Section 47(3)(b) he was looking for Section 47(3). She told him that he was in the staffroom. I came downstairs looking for Section 4 and Section 47(3)(b) told me that he was out the back. I found Section 4 behind the 1/2 classroom and walked up and asked if he had been looking for me. Section 4 refused to talk to me. I repeated my question as I could see he was angry. As I was asking him what he wanted he started picking up sticks. He then stepped around me and threw a couple of sticks which hit Section 4 and Section 4. The stick that hit Section 4 brought Section 4 to his knees and he was really upset. Section 4 and I both saw the incident and we lifted up Section 4's shirt and there was a distinct mark on his chest. Section 4 ran off into the library. I followed him and spoke to him about what happened to get the full story. Section 4 then said he wanted to ring Section 47(3). I asked him what he wanted to tell me before and he said he wanted to ring Section 47(3). I spoke with the group to get the full story.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 verbally attacked a child, when asked to stop he lashed out. As he was not allowed to be part of the activity with the other students he stood back and threw sticks at them to hurt them. He was given the opportunity to talk to me about what had happened as he had been looking for me but he stepped around me in order to hurt students with a stick. He achieved his goal by hurting one with a throw that left a red mark on the chest of a child.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

A student approached me in the bus line as we were about to leave to say that [Section] tried to punch him. I went down to see what was going on and asked him to give me the stick/bean pod he had in his hand. I took it out of his hand and threw it in the garden. [Section] then repeatedly picked up his backpack and slammed it into the ground, over the crossing, along the path in the dirt and finally it hit me and fell to the ground. I picked it up and said I would look after it until he got on the bus. He then threw his hat a couple of times and the wind blew it into the road near the bus. He ran out to get it and continued to throw it and swiped me across the left side of my face with it. When it fell to the ground I picked it up and again said I would look after it until he got on the bus. During this incident, he frequently raised his fist to me and to other children and jolted forward with his fist as if he were going to hit me/them. Once at the bus, the children were getting on and he grabbed the back of my bus roll and ripped a note up that was in the back of it and threw it on the ground. He then said he would kick the bus. Then he went over to a tree nearby and pulled the branches around. He kicked a thick wooden stake and hurt his foot as a result. He was crying and I said he needed to get on the bus. I told the bus driver that we had had some trouble and he put [Section] at the front of the bus. I told [Section 4] that we don't behave that way at this school. The lollipop man on [Section 47(3)(b)] was witness to some of this behaviour as were many of the students in the bus line.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw your backpack repeatedly along the ground, hitting a teacher
- \* You swiped a teacher across the left side of her face with your hat
- \* You raised your fist to the teacher and to other students
- \* You took the teacher's bus roll and tore it up

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) and Section were playing with the wii in the first break. Section had a stuffed toy monkey and Section said he wanted to have a turn at sitting with the monkey. Section said 'No.' Section was upset with Section's reply and staff suggested a way of sharing the monkey however Section refused this as well. The monkey was a comforter for him this particular day.

Section perceived that Section was not using his words and snatched the monkey from him. Section was angry as he felt Section was being bossy. Section then informed that he was taking it to the office and ran off with the monkey. Section ran off and hit Section on the head and Section ran out of the room and Section followed after.

Section tried to kick and hit Section when they ran outside. Staff physically separated the boys and restrained Section from kicking and hitting. Section 47 was instructed to go inside the building and lock the door. Section went inside whilst staff held Section. When Section was inside staff released Section who sat down and started to calm down. Five minutes later Section asked are the students playing wii and looked inside the window. Section stated 'That's it I'm getting him!' Section ran to the front door of the library - main door for all students and staff had to restrain him again from trying to reach Section. Staff member who was on duty assisted with holding Section's arms while staff restrained him from behind as he was flailing his arms around. Staff asked Section why he was upset again and he said 'Section gave me the finger.' Staff let Section calm down and asked him to come to the withdrawal room which he did. Staff tried calming activities. Another peer entered the room to ask a question and on hearing his voice, Section ran off and staff could not catch up with him.

Section ran directly to HOSSES room where Section 47(3) was talking with the HOSSES about incident. HOSSES was opening the door for Section 47(3) to enter safely away from Section as she had heard that Section was running towards the office. As the door opened Section ran towards Section and threw the rolling massage stick he had previously been using to calm down, towards Section. The stick hit Section on the arm and he squatted downwards and forwards into the room. Section proceeded moving towards Section however HOSSES physically stepped between the boys and closed the door with Section inside and Section was then restrained. Section 47 arrived to support and walked and spoke with Section as HOSSES checked on Section. Section stated he was not injured and was more interested in talking about his monkey.

Section 47 came to assist and deescalate Section as HOSSES phoned Section's mother for urgent collection from school and Section's carer/mother and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* After your peer verbally stated they did not want to share their toy with you, you ran after your peer and hit his head with your hand
- \* You ran after your peer, attempting to kick and hit him. Staff physically separated you from your peer.
- \* You stated five minutes later your intention to access your peer by stating 'That's it I'm getting him!' You ran to the front door of the library and staff had to restrain you again from accessing your peer
- \* Staff were supporting you to deescalate in another building, when you ran away and directly to HOSSES room knowing your peer had run to this room. You threw a rolling massager object at your peer, hitting him on the shoulder
- \* As the HOSSES was opening the door for your peer to enter safely away from yourself, you attempted to hit out at your peer. The HOSSES blocked your hits from making contact with your peer
- \* As part of our school's 'Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students', all members of our school community have a right to be safe at school. By hitting, throwing an object and making contact with his body, and attempting to kick your peer, you violated their rights to be safe at school. Staff having to repeatedly restrain you, you violated their rights to be safe at school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) reported that Sect was wandering around the school swinging large sticks at children, and climbing the tree in Section 47(3)(b) of throughing sticks approx 40 - 50cm long at young children Section 47(3). She also reported that Sect had injured a Sect girl by throwing a stick at her that had hit her in the shoulder. I went to Section 47(3)(b) of and saw Sect climbing the tree to a dangerous height and walking out on narrow branches. I asked Sect to come down from the tree because of the danger he was putting himself and other children in. He refused and then proceeded to verbally abuse me and swear at me. He then jumped down from the tree and continued to run off towards the Sect classrooms. As he ran off Sect was running at and attempting to barge other children. I continued to follow Sect from a safe distance and he then climbed to the roof top of the covered area outside the Sect classrooms. He climbed to the peak of the roof and started to run over the roof. He was again asked to come down for safety reasons but once again swore at me and verbally abused me. He then jumped off the structure and ran back towards the Section area. He grabbed a large stick (approx 1.5 - 2m long) and started swinging it indiscriminately at the younger children around. He made numerous threats towards other children and it was then I decided that it was best to physically disarm Sect of the stick and then physically restrain him. Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3) soon arrived to assist and ensure other children were kept away. Eventually Sect quietened down and by this time his Section 47(3)(b) had been called and had come to collect him. When Sect calmed further his Section 47(3)(b) took him home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened other students
- \* You threatened teachers and supervisors
- \* You swore at and verbally abused the Principal

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Intentionally throwing a stick at a student hitting them in the back of the head causing a wound

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Thursday 17th you became angry and held a boy to the ground.
- \* You pointed a stick at his neck.
- \* You verbally threatened a student.
- \* You swore at a teacher.
- \* All teachers have the right to teach without interruption.
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe.



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Hit Student B once with a stick and Student C eight times with a stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 18th November, 2011 you engaged in conduct, hitting Student A with an open fist in the face, hitting Student B with a stick on her back and hitting Student C repeatedly with a stick which left bruises and welts on Section 47(3)(b) of the  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public in which constitutes physical misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of exclusion under s.288F of the Act
- \* The nature and seriousness of the breach has caused unnecessary and unreasonable fear, intimidation and concern of students and parents if you did return to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -
- \* Your behaviour is prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and the safety and wellbeing of the staff and students of the school
- \* You have been provided with appropriate adjustments and ongoing educational and behaviour support since your enrolment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in an effort to assist you with your social, emotional and academic development.
- \* Despite adjustments and support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards teachers and students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of  
Section 47(3)(b) of
- \* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your present conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and the safety and wellbeing of the staff and students of the school and is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Hit Student B once with a stick and Student C eight times with a stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 18th November, 2011 you engaged in conduct, hitting Student A with an open fist in the face, hitting Student B with a stick on her back and hitting Student C repeatedly with a stick which left bruises and welts on Section 47(3)(b) of the  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public in which constitutes physical misconduct and other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of exclusion under s.288F of the Act
- \* The nature and seriousness of the breach has caused unnecessary and unreasonable fear, intimidation and concern of students and parents if you did return to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -
- \* Your behaviour is prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and the safety and wellbeing of the staff and students of the school
- \* You have been provided with appropriate adjustments and ongoing educational and behaviour support since your enrolment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act in an effort to assist you with your social, emotional and academic development.
- \* Despite adjustments and support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards teachers and students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of  
Section 47(3)(b) of
- \* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your present conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is prejudicial to the good order and management of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and the safety and wellbeing of the staff and students of the school and is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You ran away from your classroom several times during the day
- \* You hid under a building
- \* You threw sticks at staff members
- \* You refused to follow directions given to you by staff and administration

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

[Secti] was sent to the office following first break as he was unsettled and having difficulty following instructions. When he arrived at the office he immediately asked to return to class. I told him that he would be able to return to class in ten minutes - his allocated take-a-break time. He continued to ask to return to class and to call his mum. I told him I had no reason to call his mum.

When the 10min was up I sent him back to class. He did not return to class and the teacher contacted the office. I went into the playground and spent 10 minutes looking for him. I found him sitting in the Admin garden. He followed me back into the office asking me to call his mum. He then ran out of the office. I was informed by office ladies that whilst I was looking for him the first time, he was in and out of the office, hiding under my desk. It appeared to be a game to him.

I saw that he was now sitting in [Section 47(3)(b) of] with [Section 47(3)] Deputy Principal - I left him there as he appeared settled.

[Section 47(3)(b) of the] entered the office soon after, and informed me that [Seq] had hit him with a large stick. [Seq] ran away from me again. I next saw [Seq] outside the office with his school bag. He continued to walk past my office and it appeared he wanted me to chase him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You assaulted another student by striking them with a tree branch
- \* Wilful defiance
- \* You refuse to follow the terms of your support plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Physical misconduct towards another student - kicking and throwing an object (xylophone stick) at another student
- \*Not following teacher instructions
- \*Breaching the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students by not following the school rules...
- \*'Keep your hands and feet yourself' and 'We follow instructions'.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw sticks at other students.

\*You punched several other students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 02/11/2011 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 put his bag down near Section 4 and threatened Section 4 via Section 47(3)(b) not to touch his bag or Ipod. Section 4 took offence with that, stood up and challenged Section 4 with threats Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to it. Both boys pushed, grabbed and fell. Section 4 went down the stairs and Section 4 ran after him with a fashioned piece of pine sharpened wood. Section 4 threatened Section 4 with the stick. Both boys grappled again and Section 4 pinned Section 4 against the fence of the basketball court. Section 4 held his elbow against Section 4 throat. Other boys pulled them apart.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 threatened another student with a sharpened piece of dowel

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

#### Incident Details:

Last session of [Section] afternoon a student produced a knife and a fight broke out in the classroom after students had returned to the classroom from lunch. Upon greeting the students after lunch outside the classroom, I was informed me that two students, [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to ] had re-entered the school grounds at lunchtime and were teasing [Section 47(3)] and other members of the class relating to an incident that occurred in the first class of the day.

Once inside the classroom ready for last session, students began to practice their performance [Section] presentation for approximately 15 minutes. Two students [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of t] turned up 10 minutes late to class, they were asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice.

After rehearsal students were allowed some free time as this was normal practice on [Section] afternoons. Some students chose to go onto computers, some played cards and other chose to draw.

After only 5 minutes into free time there was a small exchange of one or two words between [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)] (No one present in the room heard what was said). After this exchange [Section 47] got up from playing cards and produced a steak knife and proceeded to walk over towards [Section] who had his back to [Section 4] whilst playing on the computer. [Section] managed to turn and grab [Section 4]'s wrist as I ran from my desk and took the knife from the boys. A fist fight broke out between [Section] and [Section 4] until I managed to get in between them and eventually [Section 4] left the room. [Section 4] came back to the classroom several times with weapons including large sticks and metal poles wanting to continue the fight before finally throwing a very large rock at the classroom window which narrowly missed a teacher and [Section 4] was eventually stopped with the help of other teachers.

During the fight between [Section 4] and [Section] in the classroom, [Section 47(3)(b) of ] also joined in trying to push his way past me, whilst throwing punches at [Section] also. I separated both [Section] and [Section] as [Section] was very angry and began throwing chairs and desks wanting to continue the fight with [Section] [Section] was removed from the classroom with the assistance of administration and was calmed by [Section 47(3)] until the situation was brought under control.

The Police arrived and took names of all individuals involved before a meeting was organised at the police station with all students involved and their parents and/or guardians and elders of the community. The situation was discussed at length until the matter was solved and there was reconciliation among the students involved. The students involved and their parents were informed of the suspensions handed to each student by the school for their involvement in the fight.

As the report outlines above, [Section] made a choice to involve himself in a fist fight that was originally between [Section 47] and [Section] [Section] continued to try and push myself out of the way so he could continue to fight. [Section] was also responsible for throwing desks and chairs around the room.

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

[Section 47(3)(b) of th] turned up 10 minutes late to class, he was asked to join in the rehearsal but both declined and sat and watched the other students practice. A fight broke out between two other students. [Section] joined in throwing chairs and tables at a student.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically attacked another student punching him in the back of the neck and threw a stick at him (with the stick hitting the boy)
- \* You continually refused to follow the directions of several staff members who were telling you to go to your cool down spot
- \* You were continually hitting the administration building window with a stick and your hand on two different occasions with great force (resulting in the Administration Block going into "lock down" and the Deputy Principal having to physically restrain you)
- \* You told two different staff members to Section 47( on several occasions when directed to your cool down spot

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately pushed another student resulting in him falling onto the ground into the dirt
- \* You repeated this behaviour after being spoken to by a teacher aide who was on duty
- \* You threw a piece of wood/stick at this student which actually hit a different student in the back
- \* You threw a clump of hard dirt/soil at this student, hitting him in the head
- \* You ignored the school's "I am Respectful, I am Responsible, I am Safe" expectations/rules

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student a number of times with a large stick
- \* You have only just returned from suspension for physical violence
- \* You continue to resort to physical violence to resolve issues despite support and training to use alternative strategies
- \* This behaviour is in breach of the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Section 47(3) refused to follow directions from his support aide Section 47(3)(i) and his carer Section 47(3)(i) regarding the correct way to access the toilet. After he refused to follow directions, he entered the classroom and was extremely rude to the Section 47(3)(i) teacher. He used inappropriate gestures and swore at her. He was then given choices about how he could show good behaviour, but then decided to leave the classroom and picked up a chair and threw it and kicked a desk forward nearly hitting a child in the head. He was then removed from the classroom by his support aide and teacher, Section 47(3)(b). He continued to act in an unsafe manner, attempting to jump from the end of the ramp. He began hitting, spitting and attempting to bite Section 47(3) and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c (HOSE) was then called to give support to the staff. Section 47(3) s behaviour continued to escalate, and he couldn't be redirected. He climbed up to the highest part of the playground and sat and ate his food, throwing it down below. He tried to engage with another student who was walking by. As time went on he kept running away throughout the school grounds, hiding behind hedges near buildings and banging on the windows to distract students inside with a large stick. When Section 47(3)(b) (the school Principal) tried to redirect him, he charged at her with a stick. He wanted to speak to a student who he had seen before, but when told he couldn't, he banged and bashed the side of the building with the stick. Section 47(3)(b) Block was then placed in lockdown. We attempted to restrain Section 47(3) to place him in the Quiet room, but were unsuccessful in being able to exit the room, so as he could have a quiet down time. We had extra help from further staff, but when this was not successful, we made a decision to let Section 47(3) go, as it was becoming too difficult to manage, and that is when Section 47(3) ran off and exited the school grounds. Staff were sent in cars to monitor where he was running to, we knew he was heading towards Section 47(3) s house.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were throwing rocks at other students near the Section 4 Hall and a student was hit on the leg.
- \* You ran away from the area and went into an out of bounds area in the junior part of the school
- \* You had earlier in the day been spoken to by the Deputy Principal about an incident before school where you were throwing sticks at another student .

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a stick at another student after being told not to\*You failed to follow directions from the principal.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 29/11/11 you threw a glue stick, with force, at the window, beside a teacher's head
- \* When questioned about the incident you admitted it was you
- \* This action is a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan PB11 - Propelling items that endanger others

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) was being inappropriate in Sect by continuously interfering with the game we were playing. He then kicked a student in Section that was passing by and when confronted about it, turned to me and started repeatedly punching me. He attempted to kick me several times and then began hitting me with sticks. Throughout this time he was yelling, ruining the layout of the game and calling students and myself names such as idiot and telling me to 'shut up'. I had no choice but to call behaviour management to remove him from class.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physically assaulting a teacher by punching and kicking her repeatedly
- \* Physically assaulting other students by punching them in the face
- \* Damaging school property
- \* Swearing at a number of teachers
- \* Behaviour that is not in accordance with the school's responsible behaviour management plan which relates to showing respect towards all members of our school



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2011      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) carrying a large stick from the garden approached Section 47(3)(b) who was on the corner waiting for Section 47(3)(b) to come down from the high school. She asked to look at her phone. When Section 47(3)(b) refused to show her Section 47(3)(b) whipped her with the stick. She left a large welt on her leg.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were annoying to another student on the way home without reason.

A witness said you had hit the other girl without provocation.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Yesterday after school you threw a large stick at another boy, striking him in the head just above his eye.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another child across the head with a stick and when the child fell to the you continued to hit him with the stick
- \* You then approached another and began punching him.
- \* You refused to stop even after teacher intervention and required another teacher to assist in removing you from the fight.
- \* You continued to swear at the other child as you hit him.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) reported to the teacher Section 47(3) that he had been hit in the shoulder by a rock. When investigated by the principal it was found that Section 47(3)(b) of the had been throwing rocks at Section 47(3). He had also been throwing sticks at Section 47(3) at first break. When questioned he had explained that he was bored so started throwing things.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During both play breaks you threw objects at another student first striking them in the head and then in the shoulder.
- \* The Section 47(3)(b) School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that a student may be suspended for physical misconduct involving an object and disobedience towards school rules.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Bullied a boy calling him fat & chicken - did a dance to mimic this
- \* Picked up a stick & threatened - pushed/punched

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Hit two girls with a stick causing large welt marks that required medical attention

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/12/2011   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Hit two girls with a stick causing large welt marks that required medical attention

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

[Section 47(3)(b)] refused to participate in the class Christmas activity and was given several other choices. He refused to do anything and instead started to pick on some of the other students in the room, saying things like 'stop staring at me'. [Section 47(3)(b)] said 'Be quiet [Section 47(3)(b)] if you don't want to do art' and then I [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] said [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] if you choose not to participate then sit there without disturbing us please'. He replied 'Bite me!'. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] said 'Don't be so rude [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] then said to him 'Go [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] yourself'. I asked [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] to leave the room - saying 'Get out now [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] we don't accept that kind of language, you know the rules, you have chosen to leave now'. He said to me - 'Make me, you are all talk and no action' He also said 'You treat people like dogs!'. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] made a face at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] and laughed to himself at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.]'s behaviour and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] then shouted at [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] then took a long wooden rain-maker stick and went to whack [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] with it. I stood inbetween them to avoid a fight. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] then came in (as I had asked the teacher aide - [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] to get her) and helped to move [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] away from [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] We began to use non-violent crisis intervention strategies to safely remove [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] from the room but due to his size we were not successful as he began to kick us both, dug his nails into my arm and attempted to bite [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] He eventually dropped to the floor and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont.] used verbal de-escalation strategies to calm him down and remove him to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Refusal to follow teacher direction.

Swearing and using inappropriate language towards another student and staff members.

Refusal to participate in program.

Attempted to physically assault a student and two teachers with a wooden object.

Attempted to bite a teacher.

Kicked and scratched two teachers.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During afternoon sports you were in an out of bounds area
- \* You accepted a stick handed to you by a friend
- \* The friend suggested you throw the stick at a staff member
- \* You threw the stick at a staff member, hitting them in the back
- \* You have recently been provided with additional support to make appropriate behaviour choices

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You struck another student on his back with a stick leaving a welt where you hit him
- \* Your behaviour breached Section 47(3)(b) of School's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/12/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You took a large stick out of the bin and waved it at a student shouting 'I'm going to get you'.
- \*You pushed the student and hit him with the large stick resulting in a large lump on his arm.
- \*You refused to follow the teachers instructions to put the stick down.
- \*You went into the other Section 4 classrooms and began threatening other students with the stick.
- \*You had to be removed from the classroom for the other students safety.
- \*Your actions resulted in the teaching block having to be locked down.
- \*You engaged in unsafe behaviour by banging on the windows and doors of the classroom.
- \*You refused to follow the Deputy Principal's attempts to support you in stopping your actions and calm down.
- \*You again took the stick and chased and threatened a Section class who were walking through the school.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You persistently ignored teachers instructions to go into the classroom
- \*You persistently disrupted the learning of others by banging windows and doors with a large stick
- \*You disrupted the learning of Section 4 students by swearing loudly outside their classroom and through the louvers
- \*You threw a large plant frong and large rock through the louvers narrowly missing a Section 4 students head
- \*You then went to the front of the classroom and threw large sticks and a brick from a retaining wall through the classroom window, again narrowly missing a Section 4 students head.
- \*Your actions caused the entire class to feel extremely unsafe and worried.
- \*You yelled and swore at the Section 4 teacher.
- \*You ignored the Deputy Principal's attempts to stop this behaviour
- \*You ignored the Deputy Prinicipal's instructions to go to the office.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/11/2011    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly did not follow the directions of staff.
- \* You were physically aggressive towards at staff member hitting them in the head with a stick.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You picked up a stick and carried it around in the playground \*You refused to follow the staff member's instructions to put the stick down \*You hit another child across the back with the stick \*After the incident, you refused to sit outside the classroom where the staff member asked you to sit \*You ran around the building and climbed through the window

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/01/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 was upset this morning, cause still to be determined.

He had pulled off several golden cane palm branches (dead and hard) and was hitting Section 4 with them. As well as this he was throwing sticks at Section 4 and Section 47(3)(f). When Section 47(3)(b) came up she tried to calm Section 4 down and directed him to his classroom.

Section 4 started to hit Section 47(3)(b) with the Palm branches and threw sticks at her.

Section 47(3)(b) of guided the students into the old Library to protect them. Section 4 wouldn't leave and started to kick the door and banged the door and windows with the palm branches.

When directed to the office by me, Section 4 refused and ran away. Later when Section 47(3)(b) of tried to speak to Section 4 he threw stick at her. Section 4 slammed the doors of S Block and the office very hard to demonstrate his anger.

Through further investigation I discovered that Section 47(3)(b) had hit Section 4 in the stomach several times in an attempt to try and stop him from hurting Section 47(3)(b).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit a teacher several times with a dried, hard, Golden Cane Branch.
- \* You hit another student several times with a hard, Golden Cane branch.
- \* You refused to leave the area and continued with your aggressive behaviour.
- \* You refused subsequent directions by staff, even though you had time to settle.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension                      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

When Section 47(3) returned into the classroom, he had with him a stick. During class he then started to sharpen the stick with his scissors. when the stick was very sharp, he then started to poke the stick at other students and saying that he would "poke" them with the stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3) chose to sharpen a stick in class. He proceeded to use it to poke it near the faces of other students making stabbing motions and faces at them. This behaviour is inappropriate, unsafe and threatens the safety of others. In accordance with the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is misconduct involving and object which is unacceptable.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan, physical misconduct towards another student cannot be tolerated.

Section 4 tried to hit another student with a stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan, physical misconduct towards another student cannot be tolerated.

Section 4 tried to hit another student with a stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/01/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan, physical misconduct towards another student cannot be tolerated.

Section 47(1) tried to hit another student with a stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were not following teacher instructions.
- \* You were non-compliant with routine.
- \* You hit the teacher's hand with drumsticks.
- \* You became very angry when discussing the incident with the Head of Department and tore down posters in the office.
- \* You are in breach of the School Behaviour Management Plan: Safe and Legal, Respect, Participation

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* You threw a stick at your teacher.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a stick at your teacher.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not follow our school behaviour expectations.
- \* You picked up a stick and hit others students, with intent to harm them.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were disruptive in class and refused to follow teacher directions.
- \* You then proceeded to wander the grounds, acting unsafely with a tent peg and sticks, swinging them around dangerously.
- \* You were threatening towards other students and parents.
- \* You had to be removed from the grounds by a Police Officer - Senior Constable Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act threw a stick at a teacher and swore at the teacher. At Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies a major behaviour as one that significantly violates the rights of others, puts self or others at risk of harm and requires administration intervention.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You injured another student with a stick by throwing it at them, unprovoked
- \* You have failed to follow the expectations of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for student
- \* You disregarded instructions that have been given many times for student not to touch sticks unless directed by a staff member
- \* You chose to get involved in a disagreement between others that was no concern of yours

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 10/02/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On the **Section 47(3)(b)** **Section** threatened a fellow student following a disagreement on the soccer field. **Section** then caused significant disruption to the school by leaving the school grounds without permission. When given a direction by the principal to stop **Section** yelled at the Principal and attempted to throw a rock at her.

\*On the **Section 47(3)(b)** **Section** was withdrawn from lunchtimes as a result of his unsafe behaviour. **Section** accepted the consequence at first break, but refused to comply at second break. He again caused significant disruption to school by not following directions, running away and throwing sticks and stones. Numerous efforts were made to phone parents but they could not be reached.

\***Section** eventually returned to class but continued to cause disruption by not following directions and yelling loudly.

\*At the afternoon parade, **Section** punched another student. When questioned about his behaviour by the principal, **Section** responded by calling the principal a **Section** and again attempting to throw a rock at her.

**Section**'s behaviour is a breach of our Be Safe, Be Respectful and Be a Learner rules as detailed in our Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You displayed serious physical aggression towards your class and teacher.
- \* You were in possession of a weapon with which you stated you had full intentions of hurting a staff member.
- \* You damaged school property by hitting classroom windows and doors with a stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On the way home from school and while in uniform, you threw a stick at a train at the railway station. One report received said that the occupants of the carriage were frightened by your action.

\* This behaviour is contrary to the school code of behaviour

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan, physical misconduct towards another student cannot be tolerated.

\* Section 47(3) threw a stick at another student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan, physical misconduct towards another student cannot be tolerated.

\* Section 47(3) threw a stick at another student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

That you hit another student across the back of the head with enough force to break the stick and cause an injury to that student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened a teacher verbally and raised a stick in front of her indicating you might hit her
- \* You called a teacher a Section 47(3)(b) of
- \* You harrassed other students and went after a student to find him and hit him with a stick as per your plan
- \* You refused to listen to teachers advice to take time to chill out
- \* You repeatedly ignored teachers instructions



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 47 has assaulted another student while lining up.

\*He has failed to follow the teachers instructions.

Section 4 has left the classroom and school grounds without permission.

\*He has collected sticks to use as weapons.

Section 47 has hit students with sticks and physically resisted a staff member.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At packing up time after eating time [Section] picked up a stick and hit [Section] across the head (witnessed by [Section 47(3)(b)] [Section 47(3)] who was on eating duty brought [Section] into the classroom to call RTC. I gave her an [Section] form and asked [Section] the responsible thinking questions. [Section] refused to answer the questions. I asked them again and as he refused a second time I led him towards the door to go to RTC. [Section] then grabbed the toilet & office passes and threw them on the floor and started throwing items around the classroom. He grabbed a small paint pot from the sink and threw it across the classroom (red paint). I escorted him out of the door and as he went to run from me he kicked me very hard in the leg and then again [Section 47(3)(b) of] was outside [Section] and she was looking directly at me as [Section 47(3)(b) of] did this (witnessed one kick). [Section] ran outside to the garden and threw a stick towards me, then picked up a large chunk of wood and threw it directly at me and it hit me. I called RTC and as [Section] was not able to come straight away I came to the office to inform [Section 47(3)(b) of] was unavailable so I informed [Section 47(3)(b) of] of the incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \* Physical aggression towards staff
- \* Persistent non-compliance

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(f) threw a tin of spaghetti at Section 47(3)(b) (calle Section 47(3) a Secti Section 47(3)(f) told Section 47(3)(b) and Section 47(3)(f) that Section had called both Section and Section 47(3)(b) of the Section and Section 47(3) came up to Section 47(3)(b) ran at Section and said, 'Your dead' Section pushed Section who fell over Section walked away. Section went and got a stick and again came at Section 47(3)(b) chased Section who ran into the toilets Section kicked the door of the toilet cubicle that Section was in. Section walked away. Section says Section tried to hit her but she kicked out of the way Section 47(3) went after Section 47(3)(b) of th was heard to yell threats at Section (see separate report on one school Section 47(3)(b) escorted Section 47(3) to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* I have considered the allegations against you and under s.285 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006 (the Act), and I am reasonably satisfied that grounds exist for your suspension
- \* Your conduct was a Level 3 breach of the College Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students page 13
- \* At Break 2 on 10 February you threw a can of spaghetti at Student A whom you said had called you a Section He denies he called you this name until after you threw the can hitting him in the shoulder. You then slapped Student A across the face
- \* You went and told a group of students that Student A had called you a Section which then led to a major disruption to the good order and management of the school
- \* Physical aggression will not be tolerated as a means of resolving issues at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cor

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* I have considered the allegations against you and under s.285 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006 (the Act), and I am reasonably satisfied that grounds exist for your suspension

\* Your conduct was a Level 3 breach of the College Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students page 13

\* You were with your **Section 47(c)** when another student told her that Student A had called her a **Section 47(c)** You went with Student B to where Student A was. Witnesses saw you run at Student A yelling, 'You're dead'

\* Student A pushed you away and you fell down. You went and got a stick which you admitted to the Deputy Principal, you intended to hit Student A with. Student A moved towards you and you ran. Student A chased you to the boy's toilet

\* Physical aggression will not be accepted as a way of resolving conflict at **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - d** Your behaviour resulted in a major disruption to the good order and management of the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During [Sec] class [Section] became non compliant and disruptive, he took a hoop from the class activity & refused to return to the class or return the hoop. The children and I continued to ignore his behaviour and continued with the lesson [Section 4] then returned to the activity area with a goal post pad, he placed it over his head and was then hitting and pushing some of the other children with the post pad. I held the post pad and continued on with the lesson as best as possible. [Section] began making growling and barking noises and continued with these noises, I moved [Section] away from the class by walking and holding the post pad which he clung to, he then threw the pad onto the ground and simulated having sex with the post pad. At the conclusion of the lesson [Section] s class left the oval but he refused to leave the oval and then disrupted the next class [Section 4] as they arrived. I managed to remove the post pad from him, he then threw some sticks at me hitting me on the back, I moved the class to the oval and started the lesson [Section 4] then ran to the class, throwing equipment away from the children again growling and barking. When I told him to move away from the children, he deliberately hit me twice once on the back and then in the groin [Section 47(3)] then arrived having being notified by the class teachers and [Section] ran off to the bush area.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You disrupted the [Section] lesson of a [Section 4] class when you repeatedly ran through the group with a post pad.
- \* You hit [Section 47(3)] with the post pad.
- \* You hit more than one student with the post pad, then ran into an out-of-bounds area when the Deputy Principal arrived.
- \* You refused guidance and direction from the Deputy Principal and myself to make your way back to the main part of the school.
- \* The school's RESPONSIBLE BEHAVIOUR PLAN FOR STUDENTS identifies suspension as an appropriate consequence for such serious misbehaviour.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were involved in throwing sticks at another student. Threats were also made about a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You, by your actions, have brought the school into disrepute

\*You were actively involved with a group of students who verbally and physically threatened another student while identifiable as a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont student

\*This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were involved in throwing sticks at another student. Threats were also made about a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You, by your actions, have brought the school into disrepute

\*You were actively involved with a group of students who verbally and physically threatened another student while identifiable as a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - cont student

\*You have admitted to throwing sticks at another student

\*This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students were involved in throwing sticks at another student. Threats were also made about a knife.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You, by your actions, have brought the school into disrepute

\*You were actively involved with a group of students who verbally and physically threatened another student while identifiable as a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con student

\*You made specific threats about action against another student with a knife

\*This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you repeatedly refused to follow instructions from staff
- \*you climbed trees in the schoolyard placing your safety in jeopardy
- \*you threw sticks and other objects at other children
- \*you refused to re-enter the classroom at the end of break

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you repeatedly refused to follow instructions from staff
- \*you climbed trees in the schoolyard placing your safety in jeopardy
- \*you threw sticks and other objects at other children
- \*you refused to re-enter the classroom at the end of break

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You attempted to stab another student with a pencil. Your actions were dangerous and caused grazing on the student's body.
- \*You threw sticks threw the classroom window.
- \* Your actions breached the school's Code of Responsible Behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You consistently ignored the instructions from 3 teachers who were supporting you to redirect your inappropriate behaviour
- \* You were making verbal threats to teachers "I'll hit you move or you will be next"
- \* You made threatening gestures towards students " How about I start wacking all the kids" as you waved the sticks around students heads
- " You used a large tree branch to push a number of computers monitors around a table
- \* You hit 2 students on the head with the large branch
- \* You hit a teacher repeatedly with the large branch causing her arm to bleed

- \* You collected another branch and alternated striking the teacher with a branch in each hand
- \* You continued to make threatening comments to the teachers
- \* Your actions caused a teaching block to go into lockdown
- \* You ran through other classrooms yelling and screaming threatening comments and gesturing with the the 2 large branches
- \* You disrupted the learning other several classes for a long period of time
  
- \* These behaviours contravenes the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* inappropriate touching of students Section was poking a stick into students' bottoms - he also used his hands

Section tried to kiss one of the girls

Section told some girls that they were "sexy"

\* persistent disruptive behaviours in the classroom disturbing the learning of other students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

While playing with **Section 4** and **Section 4** students under the trees in Area 4 at Morning tea on February 17, you asked another student why he wasn't heading to the classroom when the end-of-break bell sounded. You then used a large stick which was already in your hand to forcefully hit the student across the shoulder for not heading off to class. The student hit has a red shoulder and a bruise across the collar bone. You than ran off to the classroom.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You repeatedly ignored teacher directions.

You threw a stick at a teacher.

You pulled your pants down and showed your penis to two girls.

You exited class without permission and did not return.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section became physically aggressive towards a Teacher Aide when he:

- \* Threatened her with a stick.
- \* made contact with the side of her face with the same stick.
- \* Threatened students with a stick.
- \* Attempted to strike students with a stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have thrown a stick at a student which hit him in the eye area.
- \* You have used inappropriate and threatening language as well as a rude gesture towards another student.
- \* During the conflict you have tackled a student.
- \* You have not followed the School's Code of Behaviour especialli in the areas of Safety and Respect.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have picked up a stick and hit a student in the chest and head. The stick was so big that you hit another student in the leg at the time.
- \*You have engaged in tackling and swearing during the conflict.
- \*You have not followed the School's Code of Conduct in the areas of Safety and Respect.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 4 threatened to kill and stab two different students
  - \* held a child against their will with a stick and threats
  - \* chased children and caused fear
  - \* had had scissor taken off him before he left for the playground at morning tea
- \* This behaviour breaches the Section 47(3)(b) of School Behaviour Management Policy - Responsible, Respectful and Safe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a stone and several pieces of stick at two female students, hitting them with the pieces of stick

\*You verbally abused these two students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You intentionally threw a stick at a Section 4 student hitting her on the leg
- \*You intentionally threw a rock at a Section 4 student hitting him on the back
- \*You continued to throw sand even when you were told to stop
- \*You refused to follow instructions from the teacher on duty
- \*You refused to follow instructions from the Deputy Principal
- \*You breached the schools responsible behaviour plan for students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following playtime in third session, Section pulled a students hair, swore at a teacher, threatened a Teacher Aide with a stick, displayed dangerous behaviour with a stick outside Sect class, did not follow the Chaplain's instructions to put the stick down, swore repeatedly, and was escorted to the office by the D.P. Section calmed down and parent was contacted.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The consequence of your actions, as outlined in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, is suspension from school
- \* These actions contravene the Education Queensland's student protection policy
- \* You have assaulted another student
- \* You have displayed aggressive behaviour towards a student of the school
- \* You have displayed aggressive behaviour towards a teacher of the school
- \* You have used inappropriate and/or offensive language in the classroom
- \* You have refused to follow a clear and reasonable instruction given by a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Refusal to complete classroom requirements and would not respond to teacher. Blew raspberry at his classroom teacher and then at the teacher in the next classroom when she tried to speak to him. This action resulted in spit hitting both teachers. Deputy Principal's tried to remove **Section 4** from the classroom to give him a cool down chance but he refused to come. When he was removed from the class he ran off and went into the garden. He brought back a number of rocks and sticks and attempted to throw one of the rocks at the DP's. The rock fell short so he dropped the sticks and took a running throw with another rock at the DP's, forcing them to take evasive action to avoid being hit. **Section 4** then ran off and hid in the bush, refusing to come out or go to the office. His parent was called and he ran away from them until an **Section 47(3)(b)** caught him and took him to the car.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw rocks at the Deputy Principals in an attempt to injure them.
- \*You refused to comply with any requests from both Deputy Principals and Teachers.
- \*You were rude to staff members, including "blowing raspberries" at them, resulting in them being hit by saliva.
- \*You left your classroom area without permission, hid in a garden area and refused to leave the area despite Staff and parental requests.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

While lining up Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

\*pushed another student's head to the ground

\*hit the student repeatedly on the back with a stick until the stick broke.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have repeatedly not followed the directions of staff.
- \* You have disrupted the learning of other students with your inappropriate behaviour.
- \* You threw a pencil in your classroom hitting a staff member in the forehead.
- \* You threw a large stick through an open window into the Reflection Room where students and staff were working.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your refusal to follow reasonable directions of the teacher
- \* Your complete disruption of the class lesson
- \* Your physical violence towards the teacher - throwing a glue stick at her
- \* Your swearing at your teacher
- \* Your threat to stab a teacher aide in the room

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your refusal to follow reasonable directions of the teacher
- \* Your complete disruption of the class lesson
- \* Your physical violence towards the teacher - throwing a glue stick at her
- \* Your swearing at your teacher
- \* Your threat to stab a teacher aide in the room

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 arrived after assembly at 9.15. Walked in. We all greeted him and he seemed calm. He took a seat in his assigned desk. Section 47(3)(b) then came in and was aware of Section 4 returning. She left to find some appropriate tasks he could manage. I did not get to see Section 4 again until block 2. Due to absence from the unit and transition back into school day I let Section 4 choose some books of interest to look at. He did this for 5mins. After seeing that he was finished I gave him some paper and asked him to draw a picture. I wanted to create as much calm as I could and not intimidate him with work he did not understand.

I was talking through the assessment task that the class was about to do. Section 4 stayed at his desk for some of the time. He got up a lot and walked around, but was ignored. At times he would stir the students for no reason. Pushing pencils off the desks etc. When on the carpet Section 4 targeted a few of the students for a reaction. He was ignored again. He then managed to get himself upside down on the table and was swinging. This behaviour was ignored.

At first break I watched as Section 4 went up to students playing and without any interaction or warning, threw the Vortex at their heads. It was not his and he had taken it from somewhere. On a few occasions he was successful. Two students were hit in the face.

On returning from first break, at least 6 of my students expressed to me that they were harassed and threatened by him in the break. Section 4 then returned to the classroom, late. He had found toothpicks and had pushed them into the Vortex.

The class were silently continuing with their assessment piece and he walked the aisles of desks thrusting the Vortex into their faces, extremely close to their eyes. The class tried their best to ignore this. When he was ignored he would verbally threaten them and say he would smash it into their face.

In a quiet voice I asked Section 4 to please leave the students alone as they were doing work. And tried to usher him away from them, with no success. He then said that he would do it to me instead and thrust the Vortex at me without releasing it.

The Head of Department, Section 47(3)(b) came in and Section 4 then ran out of the room. At times in Block 2 he would come and bang on the windows or run through the block. I am aware there were teachers looking for him then. The Section 4 block was in lock down, the doors were locked and no students were permitted to go outside.

At one stage he had a large stick and was coming up to the window.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* your verbal and physical threats of violence to students
- \* your verbal and physical threats of violence to teachers
- \* your unprovoked assault of a student after school
- \* your persistent disruption of students and your teacher in class
- \* your blatant refusal to engage in the learning program or follow directions from adults
- \* your truancy from class
- \* your theft of objects belonging to others

\* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious misbehaviour (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Period 2

Section 47(3)(b) was asked to move away from our class on the oval on many occasions. He called me a Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act on numerous occasions, threw a stick and hit me in the back, punched Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act, pushed Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act, pushed Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act, called other students various names including Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act and told me to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest. He kicked away our markers and footballs.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You resorted to physical violence to resolve a conflict situation
- \* You wilfully refused to follow instructions by a staff member
- \* You used inappropriate language towards a staff member and students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 24/02/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section has consistently been disruptive in classes for the past week. He was involved in a fight with hockey sticks with another student, which ended up in another student breaking up a fight between the two students. Section ended the fight by twisting the other students arm which was in a cast. Section also hit another student with a metal ruler on the bottom, three times in Section work class. He also threw a piece of sharp metal at another student, disobeying safety instructions that had previously been given in class. He also failed to follow simple directions from teacher during break time. Section was egging his friend on to jump in fish pond near science. Several, simple instructions were ignored as Section and friend were playing with blinds in classrooms and marine science equipment. There have also been earlier incidents this year where Section had been disruptive and didn't following simple school rules such as eating in class and refusing to follow instructions.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Both these boys had been truanting class and running away from teachers and Deputy Principal. [Section] had had his phone confiscated by [Section 47(3)] and it was held by [Section 47(3)]. At 1500 [Section 47(3)(b) of the] came to my office and demanded the phone back. I told him he had breached many school policies and mum would have to come and get get [Section 4] stood and demanded his phone back. He would not leave until I told him I would have to call [Section 4]. As he left, he yelled abuse and knocked over a pot plant. The two then proceeded down to student services where they harassed the staff there for the phone. They then made their way back to the front office area where they again abused office staff. [Section 4] picked up a mouse of the front counter and threw it. [Section 4] was called. The boys left. As I was leaving school I saw the boys returning. I phoned the Principal to let her know and I returned to the school. On return I found the front office locked and the two boys standing at the front with sticks in their hands. (in a threatening manner) I asked them to leave and [Section] replied, if you come near me I will hit you. I again told the two to leave as they were trespassing. The boys left yelling abuse. They then dragged a wheelie bin into the middle of the road as they left.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You truanted class on several occasions
- \* You refused to follow teacher direction on many occasions
- \* You refused to follow direct instruction by a Deputy Principal
- \* You refused to follow the direct instruction of a Principal
- \* You returned to the school in a threatening manner, after being asked to leave
- \* The police had to be called on two occasions in response to your behaviours

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*The behaviour you exhibited on Tuesday 28 February, was unacceptable
- \*You refused sit on the carpet with the other students
- \*You took an item that did not belong to you and refused to return it to the teacher when asked
- \*You took the class "Talking Stick" and waved it at the teacher in a threatening way while shouting, "Get away!"
- \*You waved the stick in a threatening way at the class group
- \*You kicked a teacher aide in the leg and scratched the arm of this teacher aide causing the scratch to bleed
- \*You said to the teacher aide, "You're a Section 47"
- \* You said to the teacher aide, "I'm going to kick you in the balls."

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Another student made a comment to you
- \*You picked up a desk to throw at the student
- \*You put down the desk and ran outside to get a stick
- \*You pointed a stick towards another student and said, "You say that again and I will stab you in the face 10 times"

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you were persistently disruptive in class
- \* you struck another student in the back with a sharp plastic stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section 47** went after another with a stick and threw it at him. She then kicked him. After being sent to the office, she swore at office staff.

\* At **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act** our Responsible Behaviour Plan identifies major behaviours as those that significantly violate the rights of others, puts others or self at risk of harm and require administration intervention.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threw sand, stones and sticks at another student, causing that student to require first aid
- \* you kicked a teacher on duty
- \* you swore at school staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You continued to taunt a student in the play ground
- \* You threw pinecones and sticks at that same student
- \* You hit Sect that same student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At first break today **Section 47(3)** asked **Section 47** not to play with his football during eating time **Section 47(3)** refused to and swore at the Teacher Aide. **Section 47** then climbed on top of the bike racks and continued to run along the top of the bike racks. He then threw a large stick at the Teacher Aide.

After we could not get in touch with **Section 47** mother **Section 47** came down from the bike racks and continuously ran outside of the school grounds, threw rocks at school windows, swore at adults and refused to follow adult directions.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

**Section 47** used unacceptable language towards adults, displayed unsafe behaviour and refused to follow adult directions.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) & Section 4 were down the back of the oval and speaking to Section 47(3) and his friends. Section 47(3)(b) of the were walking around the oval with no hats and told Section 47 to come over to them and bash them. Section 47 said to Section 4's Section 47 can I have the noodle to smack Section 4 with it. Then he started hitting Section 4 and her with his hands and a stick. Leaving marks on both girls. Section 47(3)(b) of the R then gave us the rude finger and were laughing at us.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have deliberately targeted, harassed and physically assaulted a number of different students during different incidents over the course of this week.
- \* You have been involved in a number of inappropriate behaviour incidents both in and out of the classroom this week.
- \* You have made a deliberate choice to complete little or no work while in the classroom and have demonstrated an increasing level of non compliance. This behaviour is having an adverse effect on other students within the class and your teacher's ability to deliver curriculum content.
- \* You have demonstrated an increasing unwillingness to discuss your current behaviour concerns.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a stick at another student and injured them.
- \*You were verbally rude towards several other students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw rocks and sticks at a student and at the school principal hitting both.
- \* You kicked a teacher aide.
- \* You punched the school principal several times.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 02/03/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During dance and drama, s.47 was asked to sit out by s.47(3)(b) - Contrary because he was not following instructions. s.47 started rolling around the carpet and making noises. After a couple of minutes of this, with many warnings, I told him he would have to go to the RTC. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary tried to escort him to the RTC when he ran out of sight. I informed the office staff, who put a call out for him to come to the office s.47(3) and I started looking around the school. I saw s.47(3) s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to coming up the path to the office. I told him the call out was for his brother not him. I asked s.47(3)(b) - Contrary if he had seen his brother and he said no. When I was unable to find s.47 after a couple of minutes searching the school, I went to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary class and asked him if he knew where s.47 would run too. He said the top car park or the bottom oval. I then went to the bottom oval but he was not there. I asked s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to look for him too, she was working in Section 47 at the time. I headed up to the office to inform them that we were still looking for him when I saw s.47(3). She said she had just seen him leave the school via the front car park. When he saw her he came back into the school grounds and ran through the tuckshop shed to the back of the school. I asked her to go to the bottom oval and check there while I put another call out. The office called for both s.47(3)(b) - Contrary and s.47 to come to the office. Meanwhile, s.47(3) was in the classroom with our class and noticed through the window s.47 running through the back of the playground. s.47(3) asked s.47(3)(b) - Contrary and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to mind Section 47 while she followed him to check he was safe. On her way to the oval she saw s.47(3)(b) who asked if s.47(3) knew where s.47 was. She told him she had just seen him on the Section 47 playground. When s.47 saw Section 47(3) he jumped off the playground, ran across the bottom oval towards s.47(3)(b) - Contrary. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary then started chasing him. s.47 left the school grounds and headed down the road. Section 47(3) did not leave the school grounds but started yelling at s.47 that he was in big trouble now that he had left the school grounds. s.47 stopped running and made his way up the school driveway when he was tackled by Section 47(3) s.47(3) started to punch, kick and bite s.47(3)(b) - Contrary. s.47(3) ran over and tried to escort s.47 to the office. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary heard the call over and left to go to the office. s.47(3) tried to calm s.47 down, however, he was still kicking, biting and punching. He picked up a stick and started stabbing her knee with it and scrapped her leg. s.47(3) got him to his feet and managed to get him a few metres up the drive when s.47(3)(b) - Contrary pulled up in the ute and offered help. Together they got him onto the oval when s.47(3) s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) arrived. s.47 got more aggressive and began kicking biting and spitting. It took all of them to get him safely to the undercover shed where s.47(3)(b) - Contrary and I found them. s.47 refused to walk and every time we let go of him he tried to run away. s.47(3) asked s.47 if it was ok for him to put s.47 over his shoulder and everyone else to hold his feet and hands. She said yes as there was no other option. Section 47(3) picked him up and we all held him while we walked to the office. s.47 was spitting and swearing the whole way, yelling Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary. When we got to the office we went into s.47(3)(b) - Contrary office. We let s.47 go and he started pushing things off s.47(3) desk and tried to pull posters off her wall. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary came in at this point and suggested that we move him into s.47(3) office because of the air con. s.47 spat repeatedly at s.47(3) and I. We escorted s.47 into s.47(3) office and guarded all 3 doors. s.47 continued to move furniture, rip up newspaper, escape out the windows, make spit balls out of water and newspaper, pull the cords out of the back of s.47(3) computer and kick s.47(3) and I. This continued for 30 minutes. When s.47 was calm enough we moved him into s.47(3)(b) - Contrary office. When the bell went he walked back to class with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \* Physical aggression towards adults
- \* Verbal aggression towards adults
- \* Unsafe, dangerous behaviour
- \* Vandalism

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/02/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were repeatedly non-compliant, not following the directions of staff on a number of occasions.
- \* You disrupted the learning of other students with your inappropriate behaviour in the classroom.
- \* You left your classroom without permission on a number of occasions during the day.
- \* In first break, you threw a stick in an unsafe manner in a busy playground.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 used physical aggression by hitting students and a teacher with a stick

\*This behaviour is consistent with recent incidents where s.47(3)(b) has been aggressive towards other students

\*Refusal to follow instructions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) -struck another student with a stick. This is in breach of section 6.6 of our 'Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students', 'physical assault of another student'. He has also used inappropriate language in front of other students & teachers

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) struck another student with a stick. This is in breach of section 6.6 of our 'Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students', 'physical assault of another student'. He has also used inappropriate language in front of other students & teachers



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 41 threw a lollypop stick which hit the back of my head whilst writing on the whiteboard. This followed my repeated requests for her to return to her seat and continue with her set work.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You refused to follow a teacher's direct instruction and then threw an object at them.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* During concert band practice on Wednesday afternoon, you took another boy's drumsticks. He then turned and chased you. You then hit him with the drumsticks across the back and arms several times resulting in welts that were still visible the following day.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student with a stick.
- \* You pursued two students with the intention to hurt them further. This required restraint by the Principal and a male staff member.
- \* Your actions are suspendable as per **Section 47**s Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student with a stick.
- \* You pursued two students with the intention to hurt them further. This required restraint by the Principal and a male staff member.
- \* Your actions are suspendable as per Section 4s Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you hit a female student in the arm with a stick causing injury
- \* That you swore at a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You engaged in serious physical misconduct that disrupted the good order and management of this school. You directly breached the school Responsible Behaviour Plan by not "resolving conflict peacefully", by not "refraining from all physical violence", by not "engaging in behaviour which is safe for myself and others", and by not "using respectful language at all times".
- \* Your violent physical misconduct unsettles staff and students and makes people feel unsafe.
- \* You have been provided with support from this school including a referral to the Guidance Officer from the Student Case Management Team, testing to ascertain your learning needs and to develop an Individual Education Plan, guiding conversations and warnings from the HOD Middle Schooling and the Deputy Principal, and a previous suspension to warn you about breaches to the Responsible Behaviour Plan.
- \* You had a number of opportunities to desist from pursuing this boy when he ran away from you, and you did not. This is unacceptable.
- \* You pursued him until you could gain your revenge on him. This included striking him on the head with a stick and your fists. This is unacceptable.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During Second Break you repeatedly swore at a teacher. The language that you used was disrespectful and offensive.
- \* You then threw sticks and rocks at a teacher.
- \* You did not demonstrate respect for the teacher as outlined in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 7 was non compliant at his Section 7 lesson, knocking over equipment and disturbing the lesson. His behaviour escalated at Section 7 where he went to the store room and climbed on two stacks of chairs and started to call out Section 7 and I continued to monitor his behaviour. Section 7 found a box of Christmas hats and threw these around the store room, into the class room and at Section 7 & myself. He ran threw the classroom and then back into the store room. I was speaking to Section 7 to initially join his class and then to leave the room and do another activity. He began to open instrument cases. I told him to stop and I closed them up. His behaviour continued to escalate with Section 7 swearing at me Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act throwing a remote control at me hitting me on the leg, throwing wooden clapping sticks at me and threatening to throw more wooden sticks at the children in the class. At this stage Section 7 & I decided that Section 7 needed to be removed for the safety of the rest of the class, I needed to physically restrain Section 7 and remove him from the Section 7 room to the office. During this Section 7 continued to swear loudly, attempting to head butt as he was restrained and during this he leaned over and bit me on the right forearm, breaking the skin and my arm bleeding. We arrived in the office and sat in the Deputy Principal's office and Section 7 contacted Section 7 mother.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physically assaulting the Deputy Principal by throwing musical objects and then biting the Deputy Principal on the arm
- \* Refusal to participate in the program of instruction
- \* Non compliance in following reasonable adult instructions
- \* Verbal abuse and using obscene language towards adult staff members and in front of other students



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) had been withdrawn from the class to work in the office.
- \* Whilst in the office s.47(3)(b) was given a writing task to complete.
- \* After not completing the task correctly, s.47(3)(b) threw a glue stick at a Deputy Principal.
- \* s.47(3)(b) threatened to kick the Deputy and ran from the office after throwing an umbrella.
- \* Deputy followed s.47(3)(b) into hallway.
- \* s.47(3)(b) turned, ran at Deputy and then punched her in the arm.

This is a serious breach of our School's Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You took a stick and put it against the throat of another student and dragged him. This was unprovoked.
- \*You said to a new student repeatedly derogatory comments about the new student's mother.
- \*You took a student's glue out of the room in a deliberate act of provocation.
- \*You have continued to leave the classroom without permission.
- \*You have continued to engage in disruptive behaviour on an almost daily basis.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Throwing sticks at a teacher in the playground.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) took another students' water bottle and did not return it. s.47(3) hit another student with a big stick and injured that student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Threatening to throw a file at another student in Section 47(3)(b) Grabbing another student by the collar. Chasing another student with sticks. Picking up a big log 2 metres long and running wiht it and threatening to throw it at other students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to sick bay of a rock and stick throwing incident which occurred on the oval before school. s.47(3)(b) -  
s.47(3)(b) was hit in the head by a stick and his friends there at the time were able to identify the students involved.  
s.47(3)(b) received a gash to his head and was taken home by his parent.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in throwing rocks at other student's on the oval
- \* You admitted to throwing rocks
- \* You have breached the code of conduct in relation to the expectations of Section
- \* You have breached the code of behaviour in relation to Section Anti-Bullying Policy

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in throwing rocks and sticks on the oval
- \* You threw a projectile and hit another student in the head causing a gash to his head
- \* You admitted to throwing a projectile at another student
- \* Your actions resulted in the student having to seek medical advice
- \* You have breached the code of conduct in relation to Section Anti-bullying Policy

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/02/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During class time s.47(3)(b) entered a year seven class without permission.

s.47(3)(b) refused to follow the class teachers directions and leave the classroom.

s.47(3)(b) became agitated and entered through a back door and later a window.

When inside the classroom s.47(3)(b) threatened the class teacher with a stick and later threw the stick at the teacher.

s.47(3)(b) was were loud and threatening when he was being escorted to the office two staff.

In the office was restrained to limit potential risk to self and others.

s.47(3)(b) made threats to staff.

s.47(3)(b) kicked, pinched and punched the Deputy Principal.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have acted in a threatening and dangerous manner by waving a stick 15cms from a teacher's face \* You have waved a stick close to a students face \* You repeatedly swear when you are angry \* You were telling students stories of your drug taking experiences \* You made an angry display in the Deputy Principal's office when you threw your school bag, aggressive pulled at the cast on your arm, hung up the Deputy Principal's phone while she was speaking on the phone and you aggressively pushed past the guidance officer when exiting the room \* I am satisfied that the facts clearly establish that you have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan - the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan supports this course of action \* The strongest possible action in line with the school's policy should be applied as a deterrent for this type of behaviour \* Your misconduct is so serious that 10 day suspension is warranted to deal with the behaviour and to eliminate such misconduct from the school community \* Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the College's reputation, good order and management \* To have you reflect upon the seriousness of your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by school communities or the community at large

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were continually disruptive in class
- \*You yelled at your teacher s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application
- \*You refused to follow instructions given to you by s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application
- \*You pushed your desk into s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application
- \*You threw your chair onto floor
- \*At lunch you hit three classmates with a stick
- \*You threatened to kill a classmate with a stick
- \*You behaved in a disruptive manner while sitting in office area
- \*Your behaviour is unacceptable as articulated in the School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You ran after students with a large stick.
- \* When they reported this to a teacher aide you chased them, grabbing their property and throwing one child to the ground
- \* You swore in the office and ran away through the school grounds
- \* The s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant State School Responsible Behaviour Plan states that a student may be suspended for physical aggression
- \* You have previously been warned about the consequences for this behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) displayed gross disobedience and non-compliance in the classroom
- \* He threw pencils and other learning materials at his supervising adults
- \* s.47(3)(b) then ran around the school yelling with sticks in his hands, hitting one student and banging them on poles and classroom windows, disturbing the learning and safety of other students
- \* He was verbally abusive to staff members and displayed insolent behaviours in the office area, bringing disrepute to the positive image of the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have thrown a stick at a teacher in a calculated act of vengeance. You had been given multiple instructions by two teachers, which you did not follow. You were disrespectful and dangerous in your dealings with the teachers.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have blatantly refused to follow the instructions of the Teacher on Duty at least 3 times. This resulted in the escalation of the incident.
- \* You have hit another student in the back with a rock. You refused to come to the teacher when called.
- \* You have hit the Teacher in the leg with a stick when you were aiming to hit the student and missed them. You again refused to come to the teacher when instructed and even got another stick.
- \* You have run behind the student and hit him across the bottom. Again you refused to follow the Teacher's instructions and run off again.
- \* You have not followed the School's Code of Conduct.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 1 March 2012 you engaged in threatening physical behaviour towards another student Section 4 You were armed with a sharpened stick as your weapon of choice.

This threatening behaviour towards the Section student began the day before when she gave you a message from me, that I wanted to see you in my office.

You smashed classroom windows and damaged school property with rocks.

During an interview with myself, in my office after the incident, you admitted you were trying to get into the classroom and you wanted to smash the other student's heads in with the rocks you had in your possession.

When I asked what you wanted to do in your adult life, you said Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

You threatened students both physically and verbally on the 29 February and 1 March 2012.

Your behaviour is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.

Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under Chapter 12 Division 1a subsection 288a-288h of the Act.

I do not believe it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was sent into the RBC for swearing at a teacher. When he got here, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was also present and I was just about to tell her that s.47(3)(b) had told s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest to 'Get Section 47 s.47(3)(b) said " I didn't say get Section 47 told you to Section 47 off". After a moment or two s.47(3)(b) left the room saying he was going back to get s.47(3)(b) I looked at s.47(3)(b) who was expressing her dissatisfaction towards s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest for stirring s.47(3)(b) up and then decided to follow s.47(3)(b) As I rounded the toilets I saw s.47(3)(b) standing over s.47(3)(b) in the Section 47 Room Section 47 with a stick yelling at s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest had then come down and grabbed the stick. s.47(3)(b) started swearing saying Section 47 you s.47(3)(b) and then screaming Section 47 let me go, let me go" and I grabbed the other end of the stick because s.47(3)(b) was very forceful and looked like he may get out of the hold and hit s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest got his students to leave the room. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest came in and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest also helped restrain s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest eventually sat down sobbing and s.47(3)(b) came and took him away s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest expressed their disappointment at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and myself then went and out the front of the RBC and spoke with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - c

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* According to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest schoolwide behaviour policy, physical misconduct involving an object will not be tolerated.
- \* Physical harm against others involving a weapon is against the law and statewide school policy.
- \* Swearing at a teacher will not be tolerated.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) failed to return to class from the MT break and took himself off to the oval. He then failed to return when called on the Sec system. He continued to move around the school to avoid staff until he then upon finding a tree branch confronted another student s.47(3)(b) - Contrary with the branch placing it under his chin and lifting it with some force. s.47(3)(b) was then trying to return to class when he saw s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public talking and turned and headed for the Sectic area of the School. s.47(3)(b) said he did this because he thought he was going to get into trouble for what had happen with s.47(3). Upon having s.47(3)(b) return to the office he initially claimed to have done nothing to s.47(3) at all, but later stated he had infact held the stick under his chin. s.47(3)(b) also stated he is doing these things to s.47(3) to get revenge for name calling s.47(3) had done in the past.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) used an object to harrass and intimidate another student.
- \* s.47(3)(b) refused to return to the office or the classroom to his class program when requested, several times.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You used physical violence towards other students by repeatedly hitting them with your bag causing a visible injury to one student.
- \* You threatened physical violence towards another student by repeatedly chasing them with a belt attempting to hit them.
- \* You threatened physical violence towards another student by repeatedly chasing them with a stick and threw the stick at them.
- \* You used physical violence towards another student by repeatedly grabbing and pushing them.
- \* You called another student, "dumb as dog" Section

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a broomstick at another student causing injury to the student's eye

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Confidential was asked to sit down on the carpet after the class had finished brain food time s.47(3)(b) - Confidential refused when asked by s.47(3)(b) - Confidential to follow her instructions. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential ran outside to the garden bed and picked up a stick. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential asked me to walk s.47(3)(b) - Confidential to RTC with the paperwork he needed to complete. I went outside to s.47(3)(b) - Confidential and asked him to put down the stick and walk with me to RTC. He kept saying 'No i don't have to go anywhere'. I asked him to put down the stick again and again he refused while waving it in front of him and I. I walked into the classroom and called s.47(3)(b) - Confidential to come and get him. I went back outside to wait with s.47(3)(b) - Confidential but he had moved around to the side of the classroom next to the windows and was hanging from the pole. I asked him to get down or he could fall and hurt himself, he refused and told me to go away. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential then ran around to the out of bounds area behind the classroom Section 47(3)(b) - Confidential and kept swinging a stick at me. I asked him again to put it down but instead he hurled the stick at me and it hit me on the face leaving a scratch mark and a stinging feeling. I then told s.47(3)(b) - Confidential that he had hit me and I was really upset that he did that. He laughed and then ran off towards the Section 47(3)(b) - Confidential play area. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential then appeared and I explained to her what was happening.

**RTC**

I went to collect s.47(3)(b) - Confidential and he was playing on the Section 47(3)(b) - Confidential obstacle course, he had a log and was swinging it around unsafely and then he picked up a wooden stake. I told s.47(3)(b) - Confidential not to approach him as his history

is to throw sticks at others. We stayed back watching him and occasionally asking to put the sticks down and come to the RTC to cool down, he refused to listen and then would run off. I asked s.47(3)(b) - Confidential to ring for assistance. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential came and she tried talking to s.47(3)(b) - Confidential he still refused to follow any instructions. He ran off to the Section 47(3)(b) - Confidential playground and continued to be unsafe. We monitored him and the office called for his parent to collect him. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential also was hitting a neighbour's fence with the stake. He then left the area and went and climb on the roped off playground and refused to come out. s.47(3)(b) - Confidential came to collect him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \* Physical aggression towards adults
- \* Threatening behaviour
- \* Persistent non-compliance and wilful disobedience

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted to biting a student after a disagreement with a game.
- \* You threw a stick and hit a teacher when summoned to speak with her.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Disruptive behaviour in class
- \*Out of bounds
- \*Threw a stick causing head injury

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After smart moves time s.47(3) refused to come back into the Sectid classroom. The teacher aide supervised him encouraging him to come back into the room. He was given take up time. He then started moving between the classroom and outside two to three times. He would stay in the room for approximately 5-10 mins before leaving again. He then left and picked up sticks. He was again instructed to come back and he continued to refuse instructions. He then moved towards the toilet block and was threatening other students with the sticks and pine cones. He also bit another student. The office was notified. The room was cleared and s.47(3)(b) got him to come back into the room without the stick. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3) then arrived and escorted s.47(3) to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You assaulted other students causing them harm
- \*You caused major disruption to your class
- \*You refused to follow the directions of staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to was reported to have come on to the school grounds with a slingshot to get another student. He was confronted by s.47(3)(b) - C and he left the school ground. s.47(3)(b) - returned to the area at the rear of J Block and confronted s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to entering the school grounds with a big stick and threatening to use this on another student. I removed the stick from him and he ran off behind the building. I monitored the situation and called the police and put school in Lock-Down. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to was also with s.47(3)(b) with the intention of bashing another student. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to is under suspension and therefore was on the school ground without permission.

At 2:30pm a student came to my office and informed me that another student, (s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to), had left the school ground and returned with a slingshot and was trying to hit him with rocks shot with the slingshot. As I walked out of the office with the student to locate s.47(3)(b) he was walking towards me and the student with a rock in his slingshot and both looking and walking towards the student. I asked s.47(3)(b) to hand me the slingshot, and he turned his back to me to hide the slingshot as he ran past me. s.47(3)(b) - turned back to the student as he was running past and yelled "I'm going to get you, you Section s.47(3)(b) then ran out of the small gate adjacent to the admin building, around behind the building and through the gate and out of the school grounds past the teacher unit accommodation. As he was running, I called after him, to inform him that the slingshot was an illegal weapon and that the police would have to be contacted. He looked back at me on a number of occasions, shook his head and continued running. I was informed by the principal that s.47(3)(b) was with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to outside the school grounds.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened another student with a stick
- \* You are consistently teasing a couple of your fellow students including making comments of a sexual nature eg 'raping...' 'playing mums and dads in bed'
- \* You are consistently disrupting your class by your disrespectful and inappropriate behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You made rude gestures at a student
- \* You kicked at the other student
- \* You then retaliated by punching, wrestling and choking the other student across furniture in the classroom
- \* You swore at the other student
- \* You threw a chair across furniture in the classroom
- \* You did not listen to teacher instructions and left the room
- \* You collected sticks and attempted to chase and throw these at the other student twice
- \* You attempted to get around a teacher standing in your way to throw these sticks and would not listen to any instructions given

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Monday morning before school you threw a stick at a students head
- \* On Friday you were hitting students with a ruler. The Deputy Principal warned you that any other breech of the Schools hands off policy would result in a suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You constructed two whips using sticks and elastic rope
- \* You whipped several students despite being requested by teachers to stop
- \* You threw a banana at a peer

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You made inappropriate comments to another student

\*You spat at that student and threw sticks and rocks at him

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(f) and s.47(3) had a verbal disagreement. This started a fight where both students spat on each other, and threw sticks and rocks.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You made inappropriate comments to another student
- \*You spat in the face of that student
- \*You threw a rock at that student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 21/03/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While on duty in area D I looked towards the tennis courts and saw s.47(3) grab s.47(3)(b) - Contrary from behind. s.47(3) held both of this arms and said "I've got him." s.47(3) came towards him. There were several other students gathered around who I did not identify. When s.47(3) saw me going over there and heard me call his name s.47(3) let s.47(3)(b) go s.47(3)(b) ran into area E. I saw s.47(3) and s.47(3) and the other students running after him. I saw s.47(3) pick up a rock slightly larger than the size of his hand and throw it towards s.47(3)(b). The rock missed by about a metre. I called for s.47(3) and s.47(3) to come to me and they ran to the other side of Area E. I began writing up an RTC form and tried to watch Area D while s.47(3)(b) - Contrary attempted to keep an eye on s.47(3) and s.47(3) while dealing with a different incident. After a short time s.47(3)(b) - Contrary came to me with a friend crying and saying that s.47(3)(b) and some others were chasing him and teasing him. I asked him to go up to Area C and ask the teacher on duty to call for help from the RTC as s.47(3) and s.47(3) were still not responding to calls from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary or myself. s.47(3) went to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary on duty in Area C and explained that he had hit s.47(3) after being repeatedly teased by him. After s.47(3) left the area I continued to try to watch s.47(3)(b) but could not see him. They appeared to have moved around to the other side of the tennis court s.47(3)(b) - Contrary then brought s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to me. I observed that s.47(3)(b) had a scratch on his cheek and a reddened ear. s.47(3)(b) said that s.47(3)(b) had hit him with a stick. As my duty was finished I walked s.47(3)(b) up to Area C where I found s.47(3)(b) s.47(3) speaking to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary and s.47(3). We walked all of the boys up to the RTC. At the RTC s.47(3)(b) indicated that s.47(3)(b) had been the one to hit him with the stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Serious breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 5
- \*Physical aggression towards other students
- \*Harassing other students
- \*Persistent non-compliance and wilful disobedience
- \*Repeated incidents of physical aggression and threatening behaviour towards students and staff

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* A breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students (Behaviour Choices Two, Abuse of Self and Others)
- \* You assaulted another student with a stick
- \* You swore at a teacher



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On March 20 you threw a stick at another student striking him in the back causing a mark which lasted a number of hours.
- \* You refused to admit your guilt and reported to your parents and staff a fabricated series of events.
- \* The behaviour contravenes the school positive behaviour plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During Morning Tea [Section 47(3)(b) of] came to the [Section 4] studio [Section 4] had come to warn [Section 4] that [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] was threatening her [Section 4] perceived her presence as a threat and picked up a wooden stick and swung it about near [Section 4] The girls became involved in a physical altercation in the [Section 4] studio.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You picked up a cane and swung the cane at another student
- \* You were engaged in a verbal and physical altercation with the other student
- \* Your actions are at odds of our school values which include respect for self and others

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You came to the staffroom and were verbally abusive to a teacher in front of other teachers and parents
- \* You threatened the teacher with a large stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a stick at a member of staff. This stick hit her glasses and when this happened you laughed and said that it had just hit her in the face. As well as this you had been noncompliant throughout the day needing to be collected from your classroom. You did not follow instructions given to you by people in authority and as well as this you swore at another member of staff. The school Responsible Behaviour Plan states the expectation that students will respect the rights and dignity of others as well as to help to create a safe environment. It also says that students need to accept responsibility for their actions. Your actions were neither responsible nor respectful and did not help to create a safe environment.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You kicked another student several times and hit him with a drumstick
- \* You yelled and screamed at teachers trying to support you

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You had become upset with another **Section** student during playtime.
- \* You picked up a short, thick stick from the ground.
- \* You threw the stick at the other student as he was walking away from you.
- \* The stick hit the other student in the back.
- \* The student had a large red mark across his back where the stick had struck him.
- \* This was witnessed by 2 other **Section** students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* School staff reported that you were, before the first lesson commenced, being dangerous with a stick. As a result of this behaviour, you hit a student on the forehead which caused a cut and bruise.
- \* After this incident and when the class was engaged in a Section activity, you continued hitting trees with a big branch. You refused to come into class.
- \* The student who was harmed later reported that you have been trying several times throughout the day to hit her again.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At morning tea s.47(3)(b) came along to where s.47(3)(b) - Contr and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Int were sitting and sat down. The boys did not want anything to do with him so told him to go away. He didn't so the the boys moved away. s.47(3)(b) then threw sticks towards the boys to annoy them. After the play bell s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - C left the area and s.47(3)(b) continued following them around and stirring them. They told him to go away but he would not. s.47(3)(b) - got angry and chased s.47(3)(b) with a stick. s.47(3)(b) said sorry to s.47(3)(b) - for annoying him and s.47(3)(b) - C left hm alone and walked back to s.47(3)(b) - Contr then came back over to the boys and s.47(3)(b) told him to go away. s.47(3)(b) would not and s.47(3)(b) twirled his jumper around and the sleeve hit s.47(3)(b) on the arm. s.47(3)(b) retaliated by kicking s.47(3)(b) extremely hard in the groin. s.47(3)(b) was found on the ground by s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest who escorted him to s.47(3)(b) - C

Upon talking to s.47(3)(b) at the office, he admitted he likes to stir s.47(3)(b) and was trying to make him angry. He retaliated to s.47(3)(b) jumper but not s.47(3)(b) - C chasing him with a stick because he knew s.47(3)(b) would not fight back.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You deliberately stirred up some other boys \*You are well aware that one of these boys gets very upset when teased  
\*You followed the boys to continue stirring them after they tried to walk away from you \*You over-reacted to one of the boys waving his jumper at you, with the sleeve hitting you on the arm \*You kicked this boy hard in the groin area



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

On Tuesday afternoon, after school s.47(3) threw sticks at the plovers, hitting on of them. He was warned by no less than three other staff throughout the day for doing this.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Tuesday 27th March, you were caught repeatedly throwing objects at the plovers until you eventually hit and hurt one.
- \* You have breached the Code of School Behaviour engaging in unsafe behaviour in the playground.

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted pretending to stick a file into the backside of another student.
- \* The student and the teacher report the file made contact.
- \* You admit to repeatedly swearing in class.
- \* You admit to constantly using your phone in class despite requests not to.

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted pretending to stick a file into the backside of another student.
- \* The student and the teacher report the file made contact.
- \* You admit to repeatedly swearing in class.
- \* You admit to constantly using your phone in class despite requests not to.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to complete tasks in the classroom
- \* You refused to accept consequences for your actions
- \* You yelled at the Deputy Principal and verbally abused her
- \* You ran out of the classroom
- \* You threatened the Deputy Principal with a stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 was asked, with all other class members, to put his easter hat and mask on the table and sit on the floor. He chose not to. He was asked again, at which time he refused, before throwing his hat and mask at his classroom teacher, hitting her in the face. He then screamed at her to stick it up her Section 4 before turning the classroom into disarray, turning over desks, chairs, throwing students' work all over the floor. He grabbed his bag and left the classroom, screaming expletives at his teacher. I was notified of the incident, and as soon as Section 4 saw me walking towards him, he began directing the language at me. He refused to come in to the office, however after a period of time, he did walk in. His language continued in the office, as did his physical aggression, kicking into furniture and walls.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to follow instructions given to you by your teacher
- \*You threw an object directly at your teacher and hit her in the face
- \*You used inappropriate language directed at your teacher and other adults working within the school
- \*You up-ended furniture and threw your classmates work across the floor
- \*You left your classroom without permission
- \*You were physically aggressive, kicking into furniture and walls
- \*You screamed at staff members willing to assist you
- \*You frightened your classmates as a result of your aggression

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You verbally harassed students younger than yourself using profanity.
- \* You refused to follow any instructions given by teaching staff.
- \* You threw sticks at other students with intent to hurt them.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Misconduct: Physical assault, you used a stick to hit another student which resulted in large welts across the back of his legs

\*the student required first aid as a result of your actions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You left the room without permission twice in one day causing a Teacher Aide to spend 20 minutes looking for you on the second occasion
- \* You refused to follow your teacher's instructions
- \* You hit two teacher aides with a stick and you tried to kick them
- \* You threatened to hurt another student saying that you were going to bring a knife to school and kill him



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were seen throwing a stick in the direction of another student. You told me that was intended to warn him to stay away from you.
- \* The other student was seen to throw the stick back at you, which hit you in the back.
- \* You got angry and chased the other student and whacked him with the stick on the arm, breaking the stick. You then threw a piece at his head. In this process, you have hurt the student's arm and cut his head.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Injuring another student with a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You chased and hit other students with a stick.
- \* Your actions were not provoked.
- \* You refused to follow teacher direction.
- \* Physical aggression is a suspendable offence as per our Behaviour Management Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/04/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You kicked your case manager
- \* You hit a teacher numerous times with a large stick (approximately 1m long and 2.5cm in diameter)
- \* You failed to follow the reasonable direction of a teacher and your case manager
- \* You physically forced your way into a staff room
- \* You made threats towards a teacher
- \* You verbally abused staff and students with inappropriate language
- \* You were aggressive towards staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

9:00-9:05 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] threw scissors across the classroom in the attempt to stick them into the movable pin board.

The scissors struck [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] below and beside her left eye lacerating her cheek. Students rushed [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] from the classroom.

The teacher [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was returning to the classroom from the library where he was fixing ICT issues for online [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] lessons when he met the student group. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was taken upstairs and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was sent to sit outside the office.

9:05-9:20 First Aid was applied and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] supervised the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] group whilst both First Aid and investigation was carried out.

9:25. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -]s mother was notified and [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was made comfortable in the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] area awaiting [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] (mum) return.

9:30 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was instructed to start an apology letter in the library under the supervision of [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] whilst further investigations were carried out. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] remained in seclusion to write a letter.

10:20-10:25 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] returned to pick-up [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -]

11:40 ARD [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was contacted and informed of the situation.

11:50 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was notified of his suspension. [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest info]

12:10 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] carers were notified.

12:40-1:00 [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -] was picked up from school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Actions resulting in substantial physical injury to other students.
- \* Disregard for other's safety.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have physically harmed another student by using a cricket wicket and placing this object under the students chin and pulling it, causing a visible red mark on the students neck. \*You have admitted to this behaviour and stated that you "choked him because he pisses you off" \*You chased the student through the school causing disruption to play areas and office areas. \*You physically harmed an adult by pushing them against a cupboard in the foyer area, causing a visible large bruise to their arm \*You physically pushed passed adults in the office, including off a chair, in an attempt to continue to physically harm the student \*You persistently and continually refused to follow staff members instructions \*You overturned office furniture \*Your behaviour is in breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students where the rules "Be Responsible, Safe and Successful" are clearly stated

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* **Section** refused to wear a hat at play time and when asked to do so, he picked up a large stick and became more non-compliant and it had to be taken off him due to the sharpness of the stick
- \* He then became verbally abusive to the Teacher-Aide and was extremely insolent
- \* After this episode, he found it difficult to settle and control his own behaviours, and in anger chased two classmates with a pair of scissors in the classroom

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*After school s.47(3)(b) - and a group of boys followed another group of boys home

\*s.47(3)(b) - threw sticks at the boys hitting them



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately placed a desk against a classroom door blocking the safe exit pathway for the teacher and students.
- \* You refused to follow the instructions of a Head of Department when asked to go to the Deputy Principal
- \* You swore at a Head of Department telling her to stick it up he Section
- \* You admitted to placing the desk against the door

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have breached our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan by:

- \* physically and verbally threatening another student with a stick
- \* failing to follow teacher direction

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw scissors at staff and hit a teacher on the leg with them.
- \* You grabbed a teacher's stomach and pinched her.
- \* You threatened to hurt staff with scissors. You said 'I am going to stab you'.
- \* You hit and kicked 2 staff members.
- \* You attempted to bite and scratch staff members.
- \* You refused to follow your teachers directions.
- \* You threw books, magazines and a glue stick at teachers.
- \* You used inappropriate language towards staff and told them to 'shut up'.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3)(b) used a very large stick to threaten other children with.

\* When older students tried to take it from him he swore at them and became more aggressive.

\* This is a repeated and ongoing pattern of unsafe behaviour.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow teachers instructions
- \* You hit another student with a stick
- \* You threatened to punch another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* **Section 41** breached the Responsible behaviour Policy by refusing to comply with instructions, using a large stick to threaten another child, smashing the lunchbox of another boy to pieces and kicking doors.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*That you threatened a female student with a sharpened stick.

\*That you agreed that the stick was a weapon.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you deliberately threw a stick at s.47(3)(b) - striking her right forearm and causing it to bleed
- \* you threw an object at one of your teachers, s.47(3)(b) while in the classroom
- \* These actions breach the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, especially the sections about respect for adults and physical aggression



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You became agitated in the classroom before the afternoon break.
- \* You were disruptive and non-compliant with instructions of staff in the eating area. You were verbally disrespectful to staff on duty.
- \* You left the eating area and grabbed two large branches with which you engaged in several dangerous actions. You ran through a large group of students wielding the sticks.
- \* You threatened to hit s.47(3)(b) - Contrar and s.47(3)(b) - with these branches on several occasions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) had a fight at second break today. This began with "tom foolery" like pinching hats, shoes etc escalated into a fight where punches were exchanged. There are a couple of reports that have s.47(3)(b) poking a stick into s.47(3) while he had s.47(3) in a head lock. s.47(3)(b) denies this. s.47(3) has a graze on his ribs consistent with this.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You had a fight with another student.
- \*You have previously been suspended for physical misconduct.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow instructions by any staff member.
- \* You climbed up trees and wire fencing which was unsafe.
- \* You threw rocks and sticks at several students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub: Ongoing bullying of s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub. On the oval, s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) will follow and annoy the group s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub is in. They annoyed s.47(3)(b) until he retaliated and punched one of them. Today s.47(3)(b) tripped over a seat in the covered area and s.47(3)(b) laughed. s.47(3)(b) started punching s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) has been kicking s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) threw a stick and hit s.47(3)(b) in the back of the leg. s.47(3)(b) was getting his lunch and told s.47(3)(b) - C After 1st break today, s.47(3)(b) felt very shakened and his father was called. s.47(3)(b) - C father checked him over, calmed him and s.47(3)(b) returned to the classroom. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Inte have received two days suspension. They will return on Monday.

As a follow up to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to suspension the boys attended Section 47(3)(b) of the s.47(3)(b) completed his Sec over a few session and s.47(3)(b) required longer. s.47(3)(b) was argumentative and not accepting that his actions had contributed to the incident. I discussed the chain of events 1. Continual following of other students 2. Being in out of bounds areas 3. Bossing other students 4. Fighting. During rule reflection during these Sec sessions and previous it was discussed that I Crae for Myself had not been followed -could have been hurt by fighting, playing in unsupervised areas, developing a reputation for students who ignore teacher's direction. and also the I Care for Others rule had not been followed - hurt others, bossing others, ganging up on others, not listening to teacher's directions, not reporting incidents to staff.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bullied another student
- \* This behaviour breaches our school code of conduct

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have not followed our school rules this week and have made poor behaviour choices which have resulted in this suspension.

\* You walked around your classroom and hurt several children by hitting them in the head and in one case the groin with a 1.25 kg tunnel ball. You have also pulled the chairs from under your peers causing them to fall on the floor. This demonstrated behaviour is frightening for your peers and they are concerned for their safety.

\* You used inappropriate language to your teacher and called her a freaking Section 4 and Section 4 You also told a teacher aide that you were going to stick your wee wee up her bum.

\* You called s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest a Section 4 when they asked you to get down from the shade sails.

\* You climbed on the roof of your classroom and were jumping up and down and throwing stones on the roof. When you were asked to come down from the roof you shouted to the adults trying to help Section 4 off.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Walking home from school with a group of students, a series of events occurred, which ended in Section 47( using her shoe to slap Section 47(3) across the face. Section 47(3)(b) of the R were arguing about Section 47( wanting to ride his scooter. Section 47( took his scooter, Section had her shoe, her shoe was passed to others in the group. Section 47(3) bent down to pick up a stick from the ground. Section 47( said "Your not going to hit me with that" and she slapped Section 47( across the face with her shoe.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You hit a student across the face with your shoe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You used physical violence towards another student by throwing a glue stick at her which hit her head.
- \*You used physical violence towards another student by hitting them with a ruler.
- \*You refused to follow the directions of staff members.
- \*You were disrespectful towards staff by speaking to them rudely when they were trying to help you.
- \*You were distracting your class by making loud and disruptive noises.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) intentionally threw a stick at another student hitting her in the forehead
- \* admitted doing this
- \* articulated what he could have done instead but chose not to
- \* has made someone feel unsafe in the school which violates the Responsible Behaviour Plan



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*you used a stick and a pencil to attack Section 47(3)(b) because he had taken his hat off your head during play time
- \*you used such force that Section 47(3)(b) shoulder and back were marked with red welts - the skin had been broken
- \*your temper caused you to lash out at two staff members - hurting one adult's arm and leaving a red mark on the other
- \*you refused to speak to any adult about the situation and did not calm down until you knew your mother had been called
- \*the school's behaviour expectations - I am respectful and I am responsible - were not followed in any way

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Thursday 10 May 2012 in Period 4 during your Section 47(3)(b) of the R class you deliberately tripped another student with your hockey stick \* You tripped the student thinking that he would find it funny, as you had previously done the same thing to another student \* The incident resulted in a "push and shove" altercation between yourself, the student you tripped and another student, who was allegedly trying to help you \* Your teacher, s.47(3)(b) - 6 had to break up the altercation.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Late to class

Refused to participate in activity

Walking about room taking things of teachers desk

Took ruler off teacher desk and kept banging and banging stopped when reminded he broke a ruler the day before doing the same thing.

Took magazine and kept banging on desk.

Asked to stop several times and then said to the teacher "Up your hole" in an aggressive manner.

Denied that he said this.

Wrapping his head and hand in sticky tape

Moving hands in front of teacher as if to make physical contact and threaten teacher.

When support arrived he picked up the fire extinguisher and was walking towards threatening the teacher. Behaviour Support Staff intervened.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Threatening physical violence towards a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) kicked another child in the head
- \* did not follow reasonable direction from adults willing to support him
- \* threw sticks at other children
- \* kicked, punched and pinched the Principal, the Head of Special Education and the Deputy Principal
- \* hit the the Principal, the Head of Special Education and the Deputy Principal with large sticks

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) struck another student across the face with a stick.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension                      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Refer attached report and notes.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Friday 11th May you threatened to stab a number of students in two different locations in the school.\*You approached a student during first break and used swearing and other language which caused considerable offense to the student .\*You picked up and threw at least two student lunch boxes at different students, breaking one box when it hit the ground.\*On the same day you produced a stick which was shaped in the form of a knife and chased a student with it.\*You did not follow the directions of a teacher to stop your misbehaviour, and threw the stick shaped as a knife at a student, hitting the student.\*You swore at and abused a student in the office and while a deputy principal was present.\*You abused and generally caused distress to students waiting to go home by bus when you started yelling and bashing a nearby building with your bag.\*You ignored a number of directions from a deputy principal about leaving the school grounds to go home, and disregarded your and other students safety after school.\*You know and ignored the school HANDS OFF, RESPECT and PERSONAL SAFETY rules.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

One of s.47(3)(b) mates called s.47(3)(b) - Col girlfriend a fa Section s.47(3) threw a rock at the group ... it missed . s.47(3) picked it up and returned it, hitting s.47(3) in the back. s.47(3) picked up a stick and smote s.47(3) three times (twice on the torso and once on the forearm - s.47(3) refused two offers of ice).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*The Education General Provisions Act 2006 states that misconduct and conduct prejudicial to the good order and discipline of the school, are grounds for suspension.

\*The schools Responsible Student Behaviour Policy provides for suspension in cases of misconduct involving serious non-compliance.

\*Other forms of intervention and discipline are inadequate to deal with your dangerous misconduct

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You deliberately chose not to follow teacher direction about students being on a school roof to retrieve balls.
- \* You climbed onto the school roof.
- \*You verbally abused a teacher from the roof Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act
- \*You threw a stick with great force from the roof, hitting another student in the leg which caused a cut on his leg.
- \*When you got off the roof you entered a classroom and threw a stick at another student.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) today, you threw sticks at a number of students and endangered their safety. You refused to follow the instructions and used inappropriate language against your teacher. You left the class without permission

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You swore at students and a teacher.
- \*You threatened students and a teacher with a large broken stick.
- \*You hit two students in the stomach with a stick. A red mark was visible on one student 15mins after the incident.
- \*You refused to follow the instructions of staff.
- \*You ran away from staff.
- \*The s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School Responsible Plan for Students states that a consequence for violence, swearing and non compliance is suspension.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 16/05/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was noncompliant with teacher instruction to complete written work prior to working on the computer. s.47(3)(b) became agitated and vocal (swearing) and tried to exit the classroom in an aggressive manner. The classroom teacher tried to calm s.47(3) and tried to physically stop s.47(3) from leaving the room in such an aggravated state. s.47(3) pushed past classroom teacher and exited the class. s.47(3) picked up sticks outside the room and threatened students with them by chasing after them and throwing the sticks at a female student hitting her on the shoe. s.47(3)(b) throw rocks at a female Sec student who tried to approach him and continued to do so whilst she was in retreat. s.47(3)(b) was calmed by a teacher aide and DP.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) threatened other students.

s.47(3) physically harmed other students.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*you hit s.47(3)(b) - C

\*you punched and kicked s.47(3)(b) - C

\*you hit s.47(3)(b) - C across the back with a stick

\*you punched and kicked s.47(3)(b) - C

\*see attached incident statements

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Demonstrated unsafe behaviours throwing rocks at students. You refused to follow the directions of your teacher. You exited the room and again threw rocks and sticks at students and damaged a building. You refused to follow the directions of the Principal. You ignored strategies to keep yourself and others safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) threw a stick at the teacher and a rock which hit her. He then hit another student with a stick. s.47(3) then threw bark and sticks at his classmates. He also threw items at the principal on assemble and had to be removed.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) threw sticks at students.  
harmd a student with a thrown stick.  
swore at students and teacher as a whole class.  
refused teacher's instruction.  
removed herself unsafely from the class.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*s.47(3) threw a stick at another student in anger - causing injury.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According to the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan, physical misconduct can not be tolerated.

\* s.47(3)(b) tried to assault another student with a stick and had to be restrained by staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Student had disagreement Section 47(3)(b) then pushed the HOSE as she was walking into the classroom. s.47(3)(b) took off around the school, threatening and banging the wall with a stick. As he running through the school, he was verbally abusing staff.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

At lunch time **Section 4** picked up sticks and ran around the school with the sticks threatening others. After lunch refused to go to Parade and knocked over desks in the classroom. Mother contacted and arrived at school. After mother spoke to **Section 47** he climbed out of the window and ran away. Was unsafe, then kicked, punched and spat on staff. Threatened to stab staff members with knife, that he was going to bring from home.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at another student
- \* You verbally abused the teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Refusing to follow the directions of the class teacher and engage with the program of instruction
- \* Refusal to follow the school behaviour process - correction table and buddy class
- \* Running away from the supervision of school staff
- \* Throwing rocks at students
- \* Climbing a tree and refusing to follow the directions of the Principal and Deputy Principal
- \* Throwing sticks at the principal

\* Your behaviours contravene the school rules Be Safe, Be a Learner and Be Respectful as outlined in the s.47(3)(b) -  
s.47(3)(b) - Contra School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students s.47(3)(b) -

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) was kicking other students and refused to follow the teacher's directions. s.47(3) began collecting sticks to throw at the other students. s.47(3) was escorted to the office by the principal where his behaviour escalated and he swore and through objects at the principal.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) today you did not follow my direction, and that of the class teacher. You deliberately tipped the double desk and injured two of the students in your class. You threw a stick into the class occupied with students. You ran around the school in defiance of my direction to come to the Office.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 25 May you refused to engage in learning and ran around the school. You swore at members of staff and threatened members of staff with a stick. You deliberately kicked a member of staff.

\*You breached the section of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with School Rules.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 25 May you caused disruption in your classroom. You then caused further disruption by banging on the windows and doors. You threw food at the classroom. You mistreated the possessions of other students. You ignored instructions and ran around the school for a lengthy period. You threatened members of staff with a stick. You threw dirt and leaves on two members of staff. You repeatedly swore at members of staff. You tried to prevent a parent from entering a building.

\*You breached the section of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with School Rules.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to attend class, instead choosing to be truant.
- \* You took your bag and ran from the classroom and eventually leaving the school grounds.
- \* You threw sticks at younger students while they were going to the toilet.
- \* You verbally berated a staff member using profanity.
- \* You openly demonstrated behaviours which breach the four main school rules at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During **Section 47** on Wednesday, 23 May 2012 you and others were throwing objects such as glue sticks at each other. You picked up a stanley knife which accidentally slipped out of your hand and cut the arm of another student.
- \* The School's Responsible Behaviour Plan cites suspension as a possible consequence.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) had kicked a child unprovoked in the playground and then started chasing other students with muddy sticks. When asked to go to the teacher on duty he gave the rude finger to the teacher and shouted "They are all  .

When he arrived in the classroom , he hurt other students and was throwing objects including pencils and rulers. He deliberately knocked over some chairs as well.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not follow instructions after a number of reminders.
- \* You deliberately hurt students at school.
- \* You threw school property around the room
- \* You deliberately became abusive towards staff

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Incident occurred Friday 25 May, 2012

\* According to Student B:

As I was walking to get to the lights, s.47(3)(b) saw me and came over to me. s.47(3)(b) said that s.47(3)(b) - a Section 4. I replied "Don't call s.47(3)(b) - Contra a Section 4 " " Sticking up for s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b). I replied " I'm not Section 4 like you". Section 4 continued and then he hit me, in the side, with his wooden tray ( made in Sectid

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Friday May 25, 2012 you stuck another student with an object

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) threatened staff and students, sharpened a stick and held it as a weapon towards staff. He threatend that he would use the stick to hurt staff and students. He threw the stick at a teacher, threatening to smash up her car. Used verbal abuse towards staff and students. Threatened to leave the school grounds and roamed around the schoool, brandinishing the stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You behaved inappropriately, demonstrating Level 3 behaviours as outlined in the s.47(3)(b) - Co School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students
- \* You threw a stick/s at a teacher
- \* You refused to follow teacher requests and school rules
- \* You acted in a manner that is dangerous and inappropriate

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) threw a large jagged rock at a teacher from a distance of 2-3m.
- \* s.47(3) has twice this month refused to complete assessment pieces for the Section teacher
- \* left the school grounds without permission, wilfully ignoring staff directions to return. This resulted in the police having to be called.
- s.47(3) pursued another student to the office. When staff removed rocks and a large stick from s.47(3) he picked up his schoolbag and left the school grounds.
- \* s.47(3) punched another Section student in the back.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at another student in the head
- \* You showed no remorse or concern even when the student became visibly upset
- \* You ignored the school's 'I am Respectful, I am Responsible, I am Safe' expectations

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/05/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Thursday 17 May s.47(3)(b) refused to follow any instructions. He was hitting his head on the desk and started swinging a metre ruler around, threatening the safety of his teacher and the other children. The teacher moved the class away but s.47(3)(b) came closer. He then ran away from the room.

s.47(3)(b) has breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to:

- \*Care for others
  - \*consider the feelings of others
  - \*listen, take turns and share
  - \*speak with courtesy and respect
  - \*keep your hands, feet and other objects to yourself
  - \*sticks, stones and other objects stay on the ground
- \*Care for learning
  - \*strive to give your best
  - \*be punctual and ready for class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was arguing with s.47(3)(b) regarding who was in Ace in handball while they were in the Bus waiting area.

s.47(3) threw the ball at s.47(3)(b) she threw a small stick at s.47(3) s.47(3) chased s.47(3)(b) - s.47(3) jumped on s.47(3)(b) back to stop s.47(3) chasing s.47(3)(b) - Cont

When s.47(3) got off s.47(3)(b) back, he tried to run away from s.47(3) but s.47(3) turned, threw the ball at s.47(3) then punched s.47(3) hard in the middle of his back.

s.47(3)(b) - Contral stopped the incident but s.47(3) walked off and ignored her instructions and spoke disrespectfully to her.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

That you resorted to physical violence to resolve a conflict situation.

That you wilfully refused to follow instructions by staff members.

That you used inappropriate language towards a staff member.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/05/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were playing with sticks.
- \*You did not follow teacher instructions regarding the use of sticks in the playground.
- \*You threw a 2m stick at the teacher in a spear like fashion.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You grabbed another student and threatened him
- \* You chased another student with a stick and attempted to hit him
- \* Your behaviours were in breach of s.47(3)(b) - Contr School's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You punched another student during a fight
- \*You threw a stick at a student which hit another student in the eye
- \*You teased another student
- \*You breached the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Verbally threatening another student with violent behaviour
- \* Throwing a stick and a rock at another student
- \* Hitting another student with a rock causing her to bleed
- \* Persistent disruption in class and specialist lessons
- \* Refusal to complete tasks set by teachers
- \* Leaving the area of instruction without permission

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the end of school on Friday 1st June, Section was walking down to the bus. He walked up to Section 47(3)(b) with a stick and tried to insert it into Section 4 bottom. He missed and the stick was jammed into Section 47(3)(b) of the

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You assaulted another student with an object.

\*Your assault was of a sexual nature.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You were using extremely offensive language towards other students before school this morning. \* You threw a large stick at another student's face causing them harm. \* Your behaviour contravenes the expectations outlined in the school's responsible behaviour plan for students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow instructions
- \* You verbally abused teachers and other students
- \* You intentionally threw a number of objects, including sticks, hitting s.47(3)(b) - C and s.47(3)(b) - Con in an attempt to hit another student.
- \* You ran around other classrooms throwing objects at the rooms
- \* You breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was sent to the Section Room by s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest witnessed s.47(3)(b) throwing two sticks at other students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During lunchtime, you were involved in an incident in which you threw an object at some students.

\*All students have been advised through morning notices and assemblies that the throwing of objects at other students during breaks is dangerous and an unacceptable behaviour.

\*In the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students this is a level five behaviour of an inappropriate nature the consequences for which include suspension.

\*This action is a demonstrated breach of our school values. These values support our vision of Section 47(3)(b) of the R  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and are clearly laid out in the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest statement of Intent.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) was in Section 47(3)(b) of He refused to follow teacher direction. He answered back when asked to move. He then went to the side of the hall and kicked balls at girls. "because I was bored" He then picked up a ball, walked over to the group of students sitting on the cricket pitch listening to teacher instructions and kicked the ball into the crowd of students- intentionally. "because I was annoyed" The ball hit one of the students shoulders. When asked to go to the teacher, he walked off to netball fields and picked up large stick. He refused to follow directions of 2 teachers. Principal was called. Section 47 went to bean bag in Admin when requested. He left admin on 3 occasions and had to be instructed to return to office numerous times. He refused to follow directions.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*refusing to follow teacher directions and wilful disobedience
- \*intentionally kicking a ball into a group of students injuring a student's shoulder
- \*conduct that is prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

That you wilfully refused to follow instructions by staff members.

That you persistently misbehaved in class.

That you hit a teacher and threw a stick at an adult.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 06/06/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

#### Incident Details:

At the beginning of the lesson the class met me at J Block to collect equipment. I gave them instructions on how to carry the equipment and where they were to move for our lesson. As we began to move I heard s.47(3) say Section 47 and s.47(3)(b) became quite agitated. I spoke to s.47(3)(b) about the name calling but he continued saying it while pointing to a stick "look at that bunch of sticks – Section 47 s.47(3)(b) was quite agitated by s.47(3)(b) repetition of this so I walked with him and asked him to ignore s.47(3)(b) because he was behaving in a very childish manner. I asked s.47(3)(b) to be the mature one and to not respond. We managed to get settled on the oval for the start of our lesson. While I marked the roll s.47(3)(b) continued to make Section 47 comments pointing to some logs and sticks behind the class. At this stage I asked s.47(3)(b) the RBC questions and reminded him that he had just renegotiated into the class. He answered them appropriately. During the warm up and skill activities s.47(3)(b) continued to niggle other students in the class by trying to push in front of them in line. I had to speak to him a number of times about this.

When I called the class in to talk to them about the grip an incident occurred between s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - C s.47(3)(b) had hold of s.47(3)(b) - C's wrist band and s.47(3)(b) - C was telling him to let go. Both boys were very angry and s.47(3)(b) continued to refuse to let go so s.47(3)(b) - C front kicked s.47(3)(b) so he could move away. s.47(3)(b) - C followed my instruction to sit down with the rest of the group. s.47(3)(b) began to walk away toward the bags so I asked him to have some time out in the shade. This was a strategy s.47(3)(b) had agreed on during his RBC renegotiation meeting. s.47(3)(b) turned to me and shouted "shut Section 47 up" loud enough that the entire class heard. I went back to address the class and watched s.47(3)(b) behind them. Instead of sitting in time out, s.47(3)(b) picked up a stick/log about 1 and a half metres long and began approaching the class. He was clearly angry and so I got between s.47(3)(b) and the class and asked him to put the stick down. s.47(3)(b) swung the stick at me twice, narrowly missing and each time I continued to tell him to put the stick down. s.47(3)(b) kept saying "no" in response. He pulled bark off the stick and threw it at me. He then raised the stick above his head and kept it held up there continuing to threaten me with it. I continued to ask him to put the stick down and he continued to refuse. He shouted at me that I didn't do anything to s.47(3)(b) - C for kicking him and I calmly reminded s.47(3)(b) that he was refusing my instructions at the moment and I was unable to deal with any incident while he was threatening me and my class. He commented that he wasn't threatening my class so I asked him if it was only me that he was threatening to which he replied "yes". s.47(3)(b) remained holding the stick in a threatening manner while I continued to remind him that he needed to follow instructions. When he saw s.47(3)(b) the acting DP, approach he began to move away. I was able to inform s.47(3)(b) of the incident while s.47(3)(b) began to wander off toward the creek. s.47(3)(b) attempted to approach s.47(3)(b) while I debriefed the class. The class and I then left the oval with the equipment so s.47(3)(b) could follow up with s.47(3)(b) without an audience.

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

- \* you engaged in unnecessary physical behaviours with another student
- \* you have used foul language either directly at, or directly in front of, a member of staff
- \* you made verbal threats to another student which were heard by a teacher
- \* you have threatened a member of staff
- \* the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary Responsible Behaviour Plan clearly states suspension as a consequence for such behaviours

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw pine cones and sticks at other students, resulting in two students being hit on the head.
- \* You refuse to accept responsibility for your behaviour
- \* You ignored the school's 'I am Respectful, I am Responsible, I am Safe' expectations

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) demonstrated unsafe and violent behaviour by punching another child. The child was also throwing a stick.  
Child demonstrated inappropriate language by swearing profusely at the other child.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/06/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Antecedent [Section 47] came in quiet and solumn [Section 47(3)(b) of th] nd was very defiant towards staff.

[Section 47] was very defiant and refused to do anything asked of him. He then started targeting [Section 47] and saying things to him that he knew would agitate [Section 47]

We moved to sit near the whiteboard and [Section 47] continued to annoy and stir [Section 47] despite serveral attempts to distract [Section 47]

[Section 47] said he wanted to fight [Section 47] and [Section 47] reacted. [Section 47] threatened [Section 47] with a stick of building bloocks. [Section 47] said Im gonna get my F---ing knife. I moved in and redirected [Section 47] to the quiet room. then walked back to find [Section 47] standing at the door of our room with a hand held pocket knife. [Section 47] said get out of the way and then threatened me with the knife. I told [Section 47] to stop and think about what you are doing. He said I am, I'm f---ing gonna kill [Section 47] I said you dont really want to do that mate. [Section 47] then walked off.

[Section 47] distracted [Section 47] by asking him to help her (she didnt realise he had a knife) he did and then sat in the room with [Section 47] and [Section 47]. [Section 47] was able to talk [Section 47] into giving the knife back.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Repeated disruptive behaviours over the past week, including damage to school facilities and threats made to other students.

Wilful intention to injure another student with a weapon brought to school from home.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Dangerous behaviour. Throwing gravel at other students
- \* Persistent disobedience
- \* Persistent disruption of class lessons

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have breached the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School
- \*You were out of bounds and in the Section playground area demonstrating unsafe behaviour
- \*You have hit students with sticks and thrown stones
- \*You have pushed another student over

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have breached the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School
- \*You refused to comply with the tracker system and be in the designated play area which you negotiated and chose at the start of the day
- \*You were out of bounds and in the Section playground area demonstrating unsafe behaviour
- \*You have used sticks to hit at other students
- \*You threw rocks at students and hit a student at the back of the head
- \*You were finding and carrying bricks which you intended to use next against a student - when you saw the deputy you dropped the brick and ran away

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have breached the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School
- \*At first lunch you pushed a student's head into the bubbler and caused them to hurt their mouth
- \*At second lunch you were out of bounds in the Section playground area demonstrating unsafe behaviour
- \*You have hit at students with sticks and thrown stones

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You have breached the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School
- \*You have been demonstrating unsafe play and behaviour for a number of days
- \*You have recieved detentions as a consequence of unsafe play and have chosen to not attend or leave detention
- \*When taken to the office for your detention you left on two occassions and had to be returned by staff members
- \*You were out of bounds and in the prep playground area demonstrating unsafe behaviour
- \*You have hit students with sticks and thrown stones
- \*You were running around the school in many areas demonstrating this unsafe behaviour

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You chased after several students and hit them with sticks on the head, face and abdomen. \*You waited for a student in the morning and pushed her into a garden.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You chased after several students and hit them with your hat. \*You hit other children with your hat when the hat had stones in it.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) refused to follow instructions. He was disrupting the class, hit another student with his hat, ran outside grabbed some sticks and threw at a student but it hit the teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) and Section 4 were in the toilet and Section 4 told Section 47(3)(b) to urinate in the gluestick lid Section 47(3)(b) did this and took the lid outside and threw the urine onto Section 47 as she was walking out of the girls toilets.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your actions breached the school rule: I am Respectful
- \* You urinated into an object and then threw the urine onto another student.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted other students by fighting, punching them in the head and hitting them with a stick
- \* You deliberately intimidated and threatened the safety of another student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw sticks at two different students, hitting them and causing a whelt
- \* You punched another student in the head
- \* You swore at other students, using extremely vulgar language

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) \*threatened a student with a big stick

\*would not give the big stick to the deputy

\* refused to follow directions

\* threw furniture in the deputy's office

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were in a garden bed with a large stick about a metre long \*Another child walked into the garden bed \*You hit the younger student across the face with the stick, leaving large welt marks \*You could give no explanation for your behaviour other than he came near you

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Q was taunted by another student and chose not to enact his behaviour plan. s.47(3)(b) - Q chose to pick up a stick and throw it at the student hitting her in the cheek causing a gash and a bruise.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have injured a student with an object
- \* You have breached our Responsible Code of Behaviour for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) deliberately threw a stick at another student which hit the student very near the eye
- \* [redacted] deliberately pushed another student



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) sharpened a stick and was running after s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) threatening to stab them with it.

s.47(3)(b) tried to take 50cents from s.47(3)(b) -

s.47(3)(b) was wacking s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - with a blue bolster (Sect equipment).

s.47(3)(b) also sharpened a stick on the wall but he did not use it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have demonstrated threatening behaviour towards another student \* Your actions contravened the school's responsible behaviour plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - left the classroom without permission

he kept running back in and shouting I am here and then running off

He then got a stick and kept running it up the railings and yelling out.

he punched s.47(3)(b) in the back and tried to push her while she was on the stairs

I then locked him out of the classroom so he kicked and punched the door and kept yelling.

He then went and got a ball and was bouncing it off the windows and door- I went out and asked him to stop- He shouted i can't stop.

When the bell went he kept running up the stairs and jumping off and he was climbing over the handrails. He climbed on top of the bin and was swinging on the electrical cable and was trying to climb on the roof to get the ball. He then started running around the school screaming and yelling. He put s.47(3)(b) - Cont in a head lock and told him he was going to break his neck, he also hit s.47(3)(b). He climbed a tree and threw his bag out of it and then jumped out. He then went and planked on the Section drink fountain. He claimed that he didn't know who was picking him up and from where. He said he was going to walk home. He found a snail in the garden and was trying to extract it from its shell. Then he suddenly remembered that his mother was picking him up and ran off to meet her. When I spoke to s.47(3)(b) - she said she was taking him to the doctors Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information She then told me that he did know that she was picking him up and from where.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You left the classroom without permission.
- \* You were physically aggressive towards other students, punching a student in the back, grabbing a student around the neck in a head lock and hitting them, trying to push a student down stairs.
- \* You were verbally abusive towards students and staff, yelling and screaming at them on numerous occasions.
- \* You used property inappropriately throwing a ball at classroom windows and doors. You climbed on a bin attempting to get onto the roof to get the ball. You climbed up a tree, threw your bag out of it and then jumped down.
- \* You repeatedly did not follow the directions of staff.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 12/6/12 you hit another student in the back of the head with a stick
- \* Your behaviour is a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan, AS10 - Dangerous Behaviour and AS14 - Bullying

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) had a stick and became agitated and non-compliant when he was asked to hand the stick to the teacher. He put it in his tidy tray. The teacher pulled the desk toward her and this opened the tidy tray and she took the stick. s.47(3)(b) threw the desk down on the back of her legs.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On the 15 of June you threw your table over and it hit a teacher in the back of her legs.

You breached the section of the schools responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with being a safe and respectful student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) arrived back in our classroom at 11.35am. At 12pm he got out of his seat and walked around the room. He was over at the book shelf under the windows and he picked up a yellow lid and snapped it in half, he then used it as a weapon (like claws) and began waving them around trying to scratch at the children. He put them down and then walked past the children in the back row and stopped to punch s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) in the back. s.47(3)(b) cried out and he punched her again in the back. s.47(3)(b) called out my name and then s.47(3)(b) turned and pinched her arm. I then told him that he needed to leave the classroom and sit in the doorway. He left the room screamed "you're a Section 47(3)(b)" and slammed the door. He then walked into the withdrawal room and opened the door from the inside (joins our room together) and stuck his head in the room calling out Section 47(3)(b) and slammed it again. He went back to the front classroom door and opened and slammed it. He peeled the class names of the glass panel of the door, climbed up on the cupboards and opened the window and threw the name pieces out. He then spent about 20 minutes going from the withdrawal room door and the front classroom door, opening the doors and yelling abusive words and slamming them. At about 12.45pm he opened the front classroom door and called out "you're a stupid Section 47(3)(b)" and slammed the door very hard. The children in the room became frightened so we left the room and went to the Future Forest, s.47(3)(b) followed us. He picked up sticks from the ground and threatened to hit some of the smaller girls.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You broke the lid of a container and used it to frighten other students.
- \*You hit one child once, another child twice, and pinched a child.
- \*You threw objects, wooden blocks and chalk, at other students.
- \*You yelled You Section 47(3)(b) and You Section 47(3)(b) at the teacher.
- \*You ran from door to door, repeatedly slamming the doors and screaming

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

This morning s.47(3) was brought to the office because he had rocks and rubber bands that had been made in to a sling shot. When asked to sit in the office for awhile he refused and went outside to gather more rocks. When s.47(3)(b) took the rocks off of him he went out to get more. He then started to get sticks and bring them in to the office, when they were taken from him he went out and again got more. We called s.47(3)(b) - Cor (BST) to see if s.47(3) could help him with Section 47(3)(b) of t he went but, at first break he came back and said it was boring and he was starving.

He was then climbing on the wall between A and B blocks. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interes told him to get down, he came down after a few minutes and said again he was going home and was starving. s.47(3) went to the Section and got him a sandwich. After he ate he continued to say he was going to just go home. He then walked around the school and out of the front gates.

s.47(3) then walked through the gardens at the front of Admin and when s.47(3)(b) - Cd asked him not to walk through the plants he told her that he was going to throw things on the roof. s.47(3)(b) - Cd then saw him pick up pinecones and throw them on to A block.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) threatened other people with objects.
- \* s.47(3) refused to follow adult instructions.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section Teacher had asked Section 4 to discontinue the inappropriate behaviour in the classroom. Started with the taking of Section 47(3) hat and teacher asked her to stop. Section 4 laughed and said "No" to teacher and refused to come to teacher. Section 4 left the room and hung around the stairs outside. Teacher ignored her behaviour but monitored her. Section 47 then presented back into the classroom after about 5 mins and began to display physical and aggressive behaviours to others and property damage. Teacher next door called for support from Deputy and Principal as behaviours were escalating.

Behaviours exhibited were-

- \* cutting up peers sticker charts
- \* cutting up students "Student of the Week" certificates
- \* writing inappropriate and explicit language Section on whiteboards
- \* scrunching up teachers notepad
- \* holding a pair of scissors (open) to the throat of a student
- \* holding a chair up to strike a student
- \* grabbing glasses from a child's face
- \* calling the Principal an Section 47(3) in the presence of the class
- \* attempting/threatening to strike the Deputy Principal with a stick
- \* threatening to throw a cement "rock" at the Principal
- \* kicking another student in the leg outside of the classroom after 3pm

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Your inappropriate behaviours exhibited towards fellow classmates, staff and the Principal and Deputy Principal were totally unacceptable. The school's Responsible Behaviour Plan would clearly indicate that the range of behaviours exhibited by you are Major inappropriate behaviours and are not acceptable at this school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) threw a rock at another student yesterday. He threw a stick at the same student today and it hit the student in the eye. He also swore at break one today.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During play time (when s.47(3)(b) was supposed to be at the office) he threw a rock that hit s.47 on the arm and was throwing sticks. he refused to go to the office. I reported incident to DP.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to go to the office when told by your teacher and went and played instead
- \*You threw a rock that hit another student
- \*You continued to refuse to follow instructions from your teacher and the Deputy Principal
- \*You breached the schools responisble behaviour code for students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) was pushing and hitting out at other students. s.47(3)(b) hit another student with a stick on the hand and back which left marks on the student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3) were poking each other with their fingers in the back. s.47(3) hit s.47(3)(b) on the head with a rock. s.47(3) then accused s.47(3)(b) of hitting him on the legs with a stick. The witnesses did not see this.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* The consequence of your actions, as outlined in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, is suspension from school
- \* These actions contravene the Education Queensland's student protection policy
- \* You have assaulted another student
- \* You have displayed aggressive behaviour towards a student of the school

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/06/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During a lesson in his classroom [Section] started to become frustrated while using the computer. As half the class began to leave the room for a [Section 47] activity, [Section] started to throw furniture [Section 47] and [Section 47(3)(b)] saw him throw a stool across the length of the classroom, striking a child. Remaining students in the class were evacuated and [Section 47] was calmed. Shortly afterwards [Section 47] saw the groundsman removing stools from the classroom and he again lost his self control. He ran out of the classroom and picked up a stick. He briefly ran out of the grounds.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 21 June you became upset and started to throw furniture. You threw a stool across the room and it hit another student.

\*You breached the section of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with School Rules.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/06/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you hit another student with sticks
- \* That you threw sticks at another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick which hit a teacher in the head.
- \* You have refused to participate in sport and have been rude and unco-operative with staff
- \* OneSchool behaviour reports indicate that you are displaying unsafe, disrespectful and unco-operative behaviours regularly and in a range of settings
- \* This is an extreme breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 11/07/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3)(b) - Co bought s.47(3) and another student to the Section Room during lunch to say that the boys had been throwing rocks and sticks around G Block and that the rocks had landed on the roof.

\* Students have been recently reminded that the consequence for throwing fruit in the playground would be a 2 day suspension

\* In the school Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is of an inappropriate nature the consequences for which include suspension

\* This action is a demonstrated breach of our school values. These values support our vision of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public and are clearly laid out in the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Inter Statement of Intent.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3)(b) - Co bought s.47(3)(b) and another student to the Section Room during lunch to say that the boys had been throwing rocks and sticks around G Block and that the rocks had landed on the roof.

\* In the school Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students this is of an inappropriate nature the consequences for which include suspension

\* This action is a demonstrated breach of our school values. These values support our vision of Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI  
Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public and are clearly laid out in the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Statement of Intent.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/07/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) threw a stick at a teacher

\*s.47(3)(f) said to a teacher that he didn't care, you are making me pissed, Section 47(3)(f) this Section 47(3)(f), and if you say anything to me I'll Section 47 hit you in the Section 47 head.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47

brought a packet of 6 'stick bombs' to school

exploded a 'stink bomb' beside the Administration Block in front of students waiting to go to class

placed another 'stink bomb' in another female student's side pocket of her bag and it exploded

took another 'stink bomb' to his class room area and exploded it outside th **Section 47** lassroom

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You hurt another student at the beginning of the day and then threatened this student later in the day when she was walking with a teacher. Your inappropriate behaviour has been ongoing over several days and you have not followed instructions given to you by people in authority. You threw a stick in the direction of s.47(3)(b) and ran around the school yard for quite a considerable amount of time during the first two sessions of the school day. When in the office the noises you continually made disrupted the office staff such that they were not able to do their work. The school Responsible Behaviour Plan states the expectation that students will respect the rights and dignity of others as well as to help to create a safe environment. It also says that students need to accept responsibility for their actions. Your actions were neither responsible nor respectful and did not help to create a safe environment.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You arrived at school with the clear intention of doing drawing and nothing else.
- \* You were given several instructions by the class teacher and the behaviour consultant to cease drawing violent cartoons and undertake tasks that are at your level. You refused to participate in your learning program.
- \* You left the room and began to throw stones back towards the classroom. You had three large branches in your hands and several more sticks in your school bag.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section

verbally threatened others with a statement saying that he had a knife and that he would use it.

absconded from the classroom and the office.

threatened staff with a stick.

harrassed other students by mishandling their belongings.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was throwing seeds at Section 47(3) retaliated by hitting her with two sticks. He then went out-of-bounds.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You did not show respect or self-discipline as per our school expectations
- \* You demonstrated physical aggression by physically hitting a female student with a branch, which is contrary to the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan outlined in your diary
- \* You also demonstrated verbal misconduct by using inappropriate language toward students who were trying to calm you
- \* You admitted you knew of the Responsible Behaviour Plan and the consequences of failing to comply with that policy.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You repeatedly ignored several adults' instructions.

\*You climbed on the roof of your classroom building twice putting yourself in danger of serious injury.

\*You hit several adults with a palm frond in the leg area and when this was removed you picked up a large short branch and hit several adults with this and then threatened to hit other adults.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - was accidentally knocked by another student s.47(3)(b) - He then physically attacked him. Another student stopped his attack s.47(3)(b) - then went after the student, grabbing a stick and threatening to bash him.

s.47(3)(b) - refused to follow teacher directions and continued his movement around the school.

s.47(3)(b) - was withdrawn within school and again ran off from the Library during second break needing to be brought back.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Physical misconduct towards other students.
- \*Refusal to follow teacher directions.
- \*Threatening other students.
- \*Roaming around the school grounds.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) you were instructed by myself to return to your class at Sec. when I saw you wandering under C Block with a stick. You moved toward the area where Sectid was being held, you threw an object toward your teacher and class, narrowly missing your teacher's head. This is the second incident of your throwing an object toward staff this week. This is unsafe behaviour and blatant disrespect toward staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) you were instructed by myself to return to your class at Sect. when I saw you wandering under C Block with a stick. You moved toward the area where Sectio was being held, you threw an object toward your teacher and class, narrowly missing your teacher's head. This is the second incident of your throwing an object toward staff this week. This is unsafe behaviour and blatant disrespect toward staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You disregarded the school's expectation about not handling or throwing sticks
- \* You swung a stick behind you, causing injury to another student
- \* Your action was dangerous

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at the Principals back
- \* You refused to follow the Principals instructions
- \* You engaged in actions which were in breach of the values of CARE as outlined in the schools Responsible Behaviour Plan which states that you respect people, property and the environment

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to punched another student in the stomach. The student got a stick and chased s.47(3) Somehow this student managed to scratch (badly) another students arm with the stick. This incident was recorded by s.47(3)(b)  
s.47(3)(b) - Co

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw an object at a staff member hitting her
- \* You threatened to punch a staff member
- \* You swore at a staff member

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was informed that Section 47 had hit another student in the face during Section I went to talk to Section 47(3) about this and he continued to escalate. I gave him some time and referred the incident to Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI then came back to class and I asked if he had spoken to Section 47(3) yet. He said, "No." I said, " before he comes back into the class he needed to see Section 47(3) and apologise to the other student." He refused and began swearing, telling me to Section I called Section 47(3) and told him about Section 47 and to collect him. Section 47 began kicking and running up and kicking into the lattice trying to break it. Section 47(3) came and Section 47 ran off Section 47 then returned to the class and opened the door and walked in. I reminded Section 47 off his manners and to return outside, knock on the door and wait for a response. He did. I then asked, " Have you seen Section 47(3) yet?" He said, "No." I then repeated that he needed to see Section 47(3) before he was welcome back into the class. He stayed at the door disrupting the class' learning. I called Section 47 and then closed the door. He began kicking the door up until a point as the glass was beginning to shudder. I asked the students to move from near the door and I went outside. He then stopped and I told him he would have to stop that otherwise he would damage property and hurt people. " No one cares about me." he said. I said " I care about all my students, it is my job to look after you at school. You need to stop that or you could hurt yourself." "I don't care!" I then called Section 47(3) and began talking to another teacher who had come outside because of the noise. Section 47 then kicked the door into my back as I was standing there. It hit me and I lurched around to stop him. He ran off saying "F you! F you! You are Fing slow! You can catch me!". He went outside and then began to throw sticks at the classroom windows. I asked the students to move away from the windows as they were getting scared. I watched him closely to monitor what he was doing and he picked up a rock. He then threw the rock and it hit the window. He then proceeded to pick up a larger rock and I decided to evacuate the class from the room. I spoke Section 47(3) as we left the classroom.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) - as been suspended for the following reasons

- \* Repeated failure to follow directions
- \* Repeated verbal threats to others
- \* Kicking school buildings with intent to break wals
- \* Throwing rocks at school windows
- \* Acting in a manner that is generally unsafe.
- \* Physically violent towards students, including punching two members of his class.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) chased a student with a large stick with the intent of hitting the student.

s.47(3)(b) only stopped on interference by two teachers and the deputy principal.

The deputy principal warned s.47(3)(b) not to hit her.

These behaviours contravene the school behaviour plan which gives everyone the right to be safe at school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(i) was aggressive and his behaviour was very dangerous. He knows that he has no right to touch another student, much less hit them with a stick. s.47(3)(i) knows that cigarettes cannot be brought to school at all.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have previously been warned not to throw objects\*You were warned that continued behaviour of this nature would result in suspension\*You deliberately picked up a stick and threw it at a female student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

A physical fight occurred between s.47(3)(b) - Contrar and s.47(3)(b) - Contrar. It appears as though there was a number of verbal exchanges between two student groups, resulting in the fight. s.47(3)(b) appears to have initiated the fight by hitting s.47(3)(b) with a stick, although s.47(3)(b) may have contributed through his verbal aggression.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Tuesday 24th July you engaged in inappropriate behaviours resulting in a physical altercation with another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During second break s.47(3)(b) was reportedly threatening a number of other students with sticks. When he moved off the oval a s.47(3)(b) girl told him to put the stick down. He then pushed her back against the wall and held the stick to her throat. The Principal was alerted by other students who witnessed this. s.47(3)(b) let the girl go, however for the next hour he refused to drop the stick and periodically threw sticks and stones at the Principal and refused to comply with instructions. He threatened anyone else in his vicinity as well and kept moving into areas where there were others to threaten.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) - were playing in the garden outside the Principal's office, throwing sticks and rocks at the windows and at staff members who were trying to get them to vacate the area. s.47(3)(b) asked them repeatedly to remove themselves as it was an unsafe area to play. As she walked away to get administration, s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) - both threw a water bottle at s.47(3)(b). It struck s.47(3)(b) on the right hip leaving a red mark.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a water bottle at a staff member, striking her in the right hip
- \*Your disruptive behaviour and refusal to comply with instructions
- \*Your behaviour is in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* At the conclusion of second break you refused to comply with reasonable directions given by s.47(3)(b) - Cont you deliberately climbed over the boundary fence adjacent s.47(3)(b) - Cont you swore at s.47(3)(b) - Cont you verbally threatened a younger female student and threatened both this student and s.47(3)(b) - Cont with a large stick and you threatened s.47(3)(b) - Cont again with a large rock. You persistently refused to follow s.47(3)(b) - Contra reasonable directions. These actions contravene specific expectations under the school responsible behaviour plan and constitute serious misconduct.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(1) and Section 47(1) were playing in the garden outside the Principal's office, throwing sticks and rocks at the windows and at staff members who were trying to get them to vacate the area. Section 47(1) asked them repeatedly to remove themselves as it was an unsafe area to play. As she walked away to get administration, Section 47(3)(b) of the both threw a water bottle at Section 47(1). It struck Section 47(1) on the right hip leaving a red mark.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a water bottle at a staff member, striking her on her right hip
- \*You persistently disobeyed instructions from support staff, teachers and administration
- \*Your behaviour is in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(1) and Section 47(1) were playing in the garden outside the Principal's office, throwing sticks and rocks at the windows and at staff members who were trying to get them to vacate the area. Section 47(1) asked them repeatedly to remove themselves as it was an unsafe area to play. As she walked away to get administration, Section 47(3)(b) of the both threw a water bottle at Section 47(1). It struck Section 47(1) on the right hip leaving a red mark.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a water bottle at a staff member, striking her on her right hip
- \*You persistently disobeyed instructions from support staff, teachers and administration
- \*Your behaviour is in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3) throw a stick at another student on lunch duty

\* The stick hit the student in the face



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - reused to work, stood on his chair, pulled faces at s.47(3)(b) - C stood on his chair and did the same to s.47(3)(b) - Teacher instructed them to cease . Both boys repeatedly shouted "No". They continued moving around room on their chairs. A second teacher instructed them to leave the room because they were being unsafe. Both boys took their chairs out of room, down path and stood on them. DP was contacted. Boys re-entered room. s.47(3)(b) eventually followed direction to enter other teacher's room. s.47(3)(b) tampered with electrical socket for phone. Teacher intervened. He threw chairs around room. Class evacuated to a safe area within room s.47(3)(b) - eventually followed DP'S direction to walk to behaviour room. As he walked, he threw a handful of rocks and a stick at her. In the behaviour room he kicked furniture and an electrical ,threw iobjects and swore at the DP.

sSUSPENSION X 3

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) - refused to follow teacher direction.  
s.47(3)(b) - was bouncing his chair around the room while sitting on it.  
s.47(3)(b) - threw furniture.  
s.47(3)(b) - broke a chair.  
s.47(3)(b) - broke the phone connnection in the classroom.  
s.47(3)(b) - refused to follow thw deputy principal's directions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/07/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After completing spelling s.47(3)(b) became disruptive - tapping and making noises which gave a warning for and then ignored. His behaviour continued and escalated when he started crawling on the floor and drawing on his chair. I instructed him to sit at his table or he would have to have a time out. He left the room to go to the wet area but refused to sit and work, I left him to calm down and continued to teach my class. He then went into the storeroom behind the whiteboard and began to make loud noises and drop objects down behind the white board, leaving them to fall onto the class room floor. The class and I ignored this behaviour and s.47(3)(b) was again calmly warned to stop his behaviour or he would lose his lunch break. s.47(3)(b) continued the behaviour so I informed him I would have to call the HOD. s.47(3)(b) told me 'I don't f'ken care I don't want to be at f'cken school anyway' and then to 'do it you teachers are f'cken stupid'. At this point he waved a football that he had grabbed from the room next door in my face and then drop kicked it directly at me with it striking me in the midsection. I walked away with my phone to call the HOD and s.47(3)(b) screamed at me to 'give him his f'cken ball back you c'nt'. I called my HOD while he continued to move and drop objects through the wall. He then went outside and began banging and scraping at the windows with a stick. He also began playing music on an Ipod I assume he got from his bag. He then grabbed another students s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to bag and waved it in front of the window before putting it in a bin. I instructed the class to ignore this behaviour and they did. The bell rang and the class went to leave the room, s.47(3)(b) had come inside and stepped in front of s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) - Contrary then pushed and punched s.47(3)(b) - Contrary then ran outside. I was walking to see his Grandfather when he again walked past me and said 'hate this f'cken school and the f'cken teachers'. He then went and took his tablet from his Grandfather and ran off to the eating area where he kicked a bin over and told s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to 'fck off'.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you physically assaulted your teacher in the classroom by kicking a football into her torso
- \* you used foul and abusive language to your teacher, including calling her a c-nt and telling her to give your f-cking ball back
- \* you disrupted your class on repeated occasions
- \* you attempted to damage the belongings of another student
- \* you repeatedly failed to follow fair and reasonable directions from adults

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student pushing and punching them in the nose
- \* You deliberately intimidated and threatened the safety of another student with a stick and brick
- \* You have caused disruption to the learning of other students in your class

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student pushing and punching them in the nose
- \* You deliberately intimidated and threatened the safety of another student with a stick and brick
- \* You have caused disruption to the learning of other students in your class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* When playing a game with a number of students, a student took sticks off you and you hit the student with a stick. Several students came over that were in the game and you hit approx 8 students.
- \* You didn't seek adult assistance with your problem.
- \* This behaviour is does not comply with our school code of behaviour.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened students with a large stick
- \*You disrupted your classroom by using inappropriate language and behaviour
- \*You hit another student in the groin
- \*You tore up the yellow slip regarding this incident
- \*You ran away from the teacher when directed to go to the office.
- \* Your actions breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students: Enrolment Agreement - Code of School Behaviour pg 11 and Level 4 - The 5 levels of the Behaviour Recognition and Support Table pg 6

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have not followed s.47(3)(b) - Contrary School's three expectations - I am respectful, I am responsible and I am a learner.

\*You continue to pick up rocks and sticks during playtime.

\*You have refused to attend detention relating to throwing rocks and being disrespectful to a teacher.

\*You refuse to calm down and listen to the teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) pushed a student up against a concrete pole with a stick against the students chest
- \* s.47(3)(b) used a stick in an intimidating, inappropriate and threatening way



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly refused to follow the directions of staff on numerous occasions.
- \* You disrupted the learning of other students by wandering around the classroom, making inappropriate comments to other students, swearing at students and kicking students' chairs.
- \* You hit another student in the classroom.
- \* You picked up a stick and chased another student attempting to hit them.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Co the class teacher contacted the office for assistance regarding s.47(3)(b) - C behaviour at 2pm. Once having been told that the class was going to Sect s.47(3)(b) became angry and abusive toward other students. The teacher attempted a variety of strategies to settle s.47(3)(b) however he became increasingly volatile swearing at other students and pushing and shoving. The class moved to the oval and s.47(3)(b) followed. He refused to join the group and was ignored by class and teacher. s.47(3)(b) ran up the hill to the bike rack where his bike was stored for the day. He rode through the school and down onto the oval. He continued to ride around and between class members who were practicing ballgames. He rode out onto the street and back again. After fifteen minutes of riding in and out of the students s.47(3)(b) rode up onto a hill and stood still. The principal approached s.47(3)(b) and stood holding the handlebars of the bike and spoke quietly to him. s.47(3)(b) stated that he wanted to ride his bike not play ballgames. When told that he could not ride his bike at this time because it was Sect he said 'Well I want to play soccer then' After several minutes the principal gradually lay the bike on the ground and sat on the bike so that he could no longer ride amongst the other students. s.47(3)(b) became angry at this and repeatedly threw his helmet at the principal. The principal caught the helmet on the sixth occasion and held the helmet to avoid further hits. s.47(3)(b) became more angry and took her hat from her head and ran to a puddle of mud where he threw it and jumped on it repeatedly. The principal made no response, looking the opposite direction. s.47(3)(b) then moved away and sat on the grass. The principal began to walk the bike up the hill and s.47(3)(b) followed. Half way up the hill he began throwing rocks and sticks at the principal and swearing. The bike was placed in a room at the office in an attempt to prevent s.47(3)(b) - riding back to disrupt the class s.47(3)(b) - entered the office swearing, climbed over the counter, threw furniture and a trophy from the wall. Several parents and students witnessed the event s.47(3)(b) - did not arrive home from school until approximately 4pm although Section 47(3)(b) had seen him in the area. The class teacher reported that the first half of the day s.47(3)(b) was reasonably settled and prepared to follow the class routine with structured support.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow teachers directions
- \* You did not participate in the class lesson
- \* You disrupted the teaching by riding your bike in and out of the gathered students
- \* You swore at students and teachers
- \* You threw rocks at a teacher
- \* You damaged a teachers property
- \* You damaged school property
- \* You broke the rule Follow the Instructions
- \* You broke the rule Hands Feet and Objects to Myself
- \* You broke the rule Talk Friendly

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After the bell [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] and [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] were chasing a [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] child [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] as he was "annoying" them. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] pushed him as witnessed by a staff member. Another staff member approached [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] to help him out. She then questioned [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] asking her why she had pushed him. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] proceeded to swear [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] at the staff member and gave attitude. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] grabbed a stick and threatened the staff member and then followed her and [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary]. Eventually [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] threw the stick in the garden.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have sworn at a staff member

\*You have threatened a staff member with an object and followed them through the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During first break s.47(3)(b) sat with s.47(3)(b) - Contral said " Why are you sitting here?" s.47(3)(b) replied "Because I can." and slapped s.47(3)(b) on the back s.47(3)(b) was also present and he was offering a book to s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) slapped s.47(3)(b) - arm. This continued and s.47(3)(b) eventually said to s.47(3)(b) "I won't give you the book because s.47(3)(b) is too evil."

Witness accounts also say that s.47(3)(b) was calling s.47(3)(b) a Section and was pulling s.47(3)(b) - hair and that s.47(3)(b) put s.47(3)(b) into a headlock and punched her in the arm also.

The bell rang for second half of break and they moved to the horseshoe seating area. s.47(3)(b) was talking to s.47(3)(b) - about s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) and how their singing during break yesterday was annoying. s.47(3)(b) came over and sat next to s.47(3)(b) and started to ask why they should stop singing. s.47(3)(b) said because it was annoying. s.47(3)(b) was making faces at s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) got up and confronted s.47(3)(b) who backed away behind s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - Contral tried to calm s.47(3)(b) down. There was a stick or branch close by and s.47(3)(b) picked it up and tried to hit s.47(3)(b) with it. s.47(3)(b) chased Section 47. A teacher saw this and s.47(3)(b) dropped the stick s.47(3)(b) tried to kick s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) tried to kick her back. s.47(3)(b) began talking about how she could kill s.47(3)(b) - Contral sat down with s.47(3)(b) - Contral and s.47(3)(b) continued to argue and push each other and pull each other's hair. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - tried to separate them. s.47(3)(b) grabbed s.47(3)(b) - shorts and began to pull them down. s.47(3)(b) - back scrapped against the rocks as she fell. s.47(3)(b) began to cry. s.47(3)(b) smiled as she walked away.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Thursday 2 August you engaged in physical misconduct with another student
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students that states that fighting is a major incident

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was waving a large stick around near s.47(3)(b) Both boys playing sword fighting. Game got out of hand. s.47(3) cracked stick on ground. He saw that s.47(3)(b) then became angry. s.47(3) ran. s.47(3)(b) chased him. s.47(3)(b) picked up a paver and went to throw it at s.47(3) He threw paver - it hit the tree near s.47(3) Teacher intervened

Suspension x 1= s.47(3)(b) as behaviour is ongoing

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday, 1 August 2012 you deliberately threw a brick in the direction of a boy
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was waving a large stick around near s.47(3)(b). Both boys playing sword fighting. Game got out of hand s.47(3)(b) cracked stick on ground. He saw that s.47(3)(b) then became angry s.47(3)(b) ran. s.47(3)(b) chased him. s.47(3)(b) picked up a paver and went to throw it at s.47(3)(b). He threw paver - it hit the tree near s.47(3)(b). Teacher intervened

Suspension x 1= s.47(3)(b) as behaviour is ongoing

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday, 1 August 2012 you deliberately threw a brick in the direction of a boy
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* During Recess 1 on Friday 03 August 2012, you did throw a "stick" at another student, striking them in the face, resulting in dental damage.

\* This incident provides an opportunity for you to reflect on your understanding of the virtues of Respect, Self-Discipline and Tolerance. These virtues are held in high regard at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and the reflection cards provided to you when you were suspended will help you to focus your reflection on the above virtues. (Your recommencement of classes upon your return to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest from suspension, will be dependent upon your satisfactory completion of the virtues reflection provided to you at the time of your suspension).

\* The School Behaviour Plan indicates how the school should deal with behaviours.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 01/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 1 August, you engaged in misconduct by throwing a rock and injuring two other students.
- \* On Section 4 you engaged in misconduct by leaving the school grounds without permission.
- \* On   you engaged in disobedience by not following the Head of Campus's instructions to return to class and you hid behind school buildings.
- \* On Section 47 you engaged in misconduct by disturbing your class's learning and then were disobedient by failing to follow your teacher's instructions to go to the 'time-out' room.
- \* On Section 47 you engaged in misconduct by threatening the HOD of Teaching and Learning with a stick and by threatening to 'throw a rock at her head'. You then verbally abused the HOD by calling her a Section 47(3)(b) When the HOD locked the door of the office to protect other students and staff from your threatening behaviours, you engaged in disobedient behaviour by banging on the door in an attempt to get in. You were suspended for these behaviours.
- \* On Section you engaged in disobedient behaviour by jumping out of the window in your classroom and failing to follow the instruction of the HOD of Teaching and Learning to come to the office. You have then returned to your classroom and hit a student in the head with a dustpan. After going to the office with the HOD, you have again failed to follow instructions and returned to the classroom and threatened to stab another student with 6 pairs of scissors before you were partially disarmed by the HOD. You have then then thrown three pairs of scissors at your teacher and some students. You then threw stones at the HOD. The Campus staff instigated a 'lock-down' procedure and the Police were called. You were suspended for your behaviours.
- \* On Section 47(c) you engaged in misconduct by returning to the Campus grounds to fight with another student after you had been suspended earlier that day. You have been disobedient by failing to follow the HOD's direction to leave the school grounds and verbally abusing her. The Police were called to remove you from the grounds.
- \* On Section 47(3) you engaged in misconduct by being late for class, running in and out of the classroom and by knocking on the classroom windows. You were disobedient by disturbing other student's learning and failing to follow your teacher's instructions to continue with your work.
- \* You have been suspended for Se days this year and it has had no impact on your misconduct and disobedience.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) punched one classmate in the private parts, pulled his pants down in the classroom and was poking sticks down the front of his pants in the class.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* ongoing disruption to classroom learning
- \* put hands on another student
- \* refused to comply with the respect and safety aspects of the school's responsible behaviour plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You found a piece of glass and poked a student in the back with it.
- \*You refused a direction by the teacher to hand over a sharp plastic object and threatened to cut her head off with it.
- \*You kicked rocks at another student.
- \*You chased two students trying to hit them with a stick.
- \*You sprayed students in your class with water.
- \*You took other students' water bottles and tipped all their drink out.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) -

refused teacher directions to leave the Out of Bounds area.

became angry when told he will be put on detention.

started throwing bits of rock and cement at the teacher.

picked up a stick and hit the teacher on the arm leaving a scratch and a red mark.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were asked to tidy a garden bed \*You became agitated when others tried to help tidy the garden \*You swore at others telling them they were your sticks \*You were reminded by teachers of your behavioural expectations \*You began throwing large sticks at staff and yelling abuse \*You hit a teacher on the back with a large stick \*You threatened "to kill" another student who was attempting to help \*You repeatedly attacked a student with a large stick and tried to stab him, wounding his back and shoulders \*You were restrained by staff for a short time \*After release you continued to damage property by throwing it around \*Whilst continuing to abuse staff you spat in a teachers face \*You were removed to your base school \*You breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly disrupted the learning of another student upon entering the classroom despite just having a lengthy discussion with the Deputy Principal regarding inappropriate behaviour the day before
- \* You repeatedly threw bark and other objects at this student during eating time (you received 2 week withdrawal from the playground during play time as a result of throwing sticks and a pine cone at another student the day before)
- \* You continued to harass this student throughout the course of the day
- \* You ignored the school's, 'I am Respectful, I am Responsible, I am Safe' expectations

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During "Walk, Jog, Run" s.47(3) lost his temper and then chased another student s.47(3)(b) with a stick. s.47(3)(b) raced to the office to avoid s.47(3). Then s.47(3)(b) went down to collect his school bag and s.47(3) chased him again. Another student, s.47(3), stood between s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) to stop s.47(3) from hitting s.47(3)(b) - Contran and s.47(3) then raced up the the office again and s.47(3) followed them s.47(3) was then kept in the office and spoke to the Deputy.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* repeated incidents of s.47(3) losing his temper and behaving in a violent and threatening manner towards other students.

\* not complying with the school's responsible behaviour plan.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(i) returned to school on Monday 6 August from a suspension for provoking and punching a fellow student. He was non-compliant and disrespectful to staff and refused to do his work. He was sent from the room to buddy class but continued to disrupt the class when he returned. He became angry at another student, apparently for talking to a girl he liked. He went over to his desk and banged it with his fist then shook the student's chair violently then threw a ball of paper at him, intentionally trying to provoke him into a fight. The other boy responded by punching s.47(3)(i) and cornering him. The teacher moved the other student away and it became necessary to hold s.47(3)(b) wrists to stop him from attacking the other child. The class was evacuated to safety. s.47(3)(i) was asked by the teacher to go to s.47(3)(i) s.47(3)(b) - room but refused. I then went in and told him he had to go. He initially refused but then complied.

Section has repeatedly breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan which requires him to:

- \*Care for others
- \*consider the feelings of others
- \*listen, take turns and share
- \*speak with courtesy and respect
- \*keep your hands, feet and other objects to yourself
- \*sticks, stones and other objects stay on the ground
- \*Care for learning
- \*strive to give your best
- \*be punctual and ready for class
- \*accept homework as a learning opportunity

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While s.47(3)(b) - version of the incident varies from the others the main story is the same.

s.47(3)(b) was annoying and teasing s.47(3)(b) so s.47(3)(b) started throwing sticks at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to told s.47(3)(b) to put the sticks down and to calm down. s.47(3)(b) - thought that the boys were going to physically fight so s.47(3)(b) - told them to stop which they did. s.47(3)(b) - walked off with s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) when s.47(3)(b) came up to her and kicked her in the groin. s.47(3)(b) admits he did it because he was angry.

After further investigation in the RTC by myself s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to it was reported that s.47(3)(b) had also punched s.47(3)(b) in the back 4 times and had also kicked him prior to the stick incident with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub mother reported to the school that s.47(3)(b) - had bruising on her private parts and inside leg. This was due to s.47(3)(b) - kicking her. s.47(3)(b) has admitted to these aggressive behaviours.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you have demonstrated violent behaviour at level 5 on our school behaviour management plan. \* You did not seek any adult assistance in resolving your concerns.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b)

was swearing at adults and students.

left the school grounds and crossed the road.

hit a teacher on the back of the leg with a stick.

roamed around the school hitting walls and posts and making a lot of noise.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - C informed s.47(3)(b) - Conti that s.47(3) was crying because s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock and hit him in the face. s.47(3) s.47(3)(b) - C spoke to s.47(3)(b) - during middle session and he denied throwing rocks. She followed up with s.47(3) who said that s.47(3)(b) witnessed the incident. On further investigation both s.47(3)(b) - and s.47(3)(b) admitted that s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b) while on the oval. s.47(3)(b) then threw a stick at him and went to get a drink. s.47(3)(b) - continued to throw rocks at s.47(3)(b) - While at the bubblers (6/7 area) s.47(3) grabbed s.47(3)(b) and at the same time s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock hitting s.47(3) on the face. s.47(3) began crying. When the bell went s.47(3)(b) threw some rocks at s.47(3)(b) - C who said he told him to "stop it". Both boys admitted to throwing rocks and sticks s.47(3)(b) - at each other.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your lack of respect for others safety when you threw rocks and hit students in the face.
- \* You clearly breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students:
- \* Be Safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/08/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) approached s.47(3)(b) group. s.47(3) said, "What are you doing here?" s.47(3) said, "I'm coming to hurt someone. s.47(3)(b) swore at s.47(3) and said, "Get lost".

s.47(3) took s.47(3)(b) stick and snapped it so s.47(3) couldn't hurt them. s.47(3) threw his water bottle at s.47(3) but hit s.47(3)(b) on the arm. s.47(3) picked up the bottle and tried to hit s.47(3) on the head. s.47(3) tried to push him away. s.47(3) then threw it at s.47(3) and hit him. s.47(3) took his padlock and key out of his pocket. s.47(3) removed the key. s.47(3)(b) saw the point of the key in s.47(3)(b) hand. s.47(3) lunged at s.47(3) with the key and s.47(3) was injured. s.47(3) saw s.47(3) put the padlock and key back into his pocket. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) reported this to s.47(3)(b) - Con

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) also reported that s.47(3) wanted them to go with him to hurt s.47(3)(b)

s.47(3) reported to s.47(3)(b) - Co that he did use the key in a stabbing action towards s.47(3)(b). He wanted to hurt and scare s.47(3)(b) away, but not seriously injure him. s.47(3) knew he wanted to do some damage and used the padlock as it could do some serious harm. s.47(3) also admits that when s.47(3)(b) broke the stick, that he snapped.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student using a key as a weapon
- \* You breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* threw a large stick which hit and hurt another child

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 08/08/12 you entered the Administration building with a large stick
- \* That you refused to follow teacher directions to put the stick down
- \* That you used inappropriate language toward staff when the stick was confiscated
- \* That you said several times, "Give me the f\_cking stick back"
- \* That you spat in a teacher's face
- \* That you left the building and returned shortly after with a knife
- \* That you held the knife in a threatening manner and repeatedly said that you wanted to kill another student
- \* You have failed to comply with the Responsible Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of came into my office to report that Section 47(3)(b) of had thrown a rock at his head and it had just missed. ilwent out and Section had left, two Section students Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI showed me the rock which i collected. I looked fo Section but could not locate him. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to publi all reported that Section had been throwing sticks and stones and that he had thrown the large rock, now in my hand, at Section the rock had obviously travelled quite a distance approximately 15 metres. Section returned but would not talk to me about the incident other than to deny it.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3)(b) has displayed disobedience where he has failed to follow the rules and expectations set out in the s.47(3)(b) - C  
Section 47(3)(b) School's Code of Responsible Behaviour Plan

\* On Wednesday 8th August you were observed throwing a rock at another student. This incident was observed by several others

\* Your inappropriate class behaviour has also increased in severity and frequency

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) continuously was refusing to be quiet and was disrupting the class. He was not complying with the teacher's instructions and had to be asked to leave his classroom. He then continued to disrupt the class by pretending to tamper with other students bags in the portrack and by throwing sticks at the windows.

When I came down to find him because he hadn't reported to the office he became even more angry and slammed the classroom door directly at the teacher and other students who were concerned. he slammed the door hard enough that some pieces of the wood came from the door. When he finally agreed to come to the office he simply kept telling me "he didn't care about school or his classroom" and thought his teacher had removed him for "no reason". s.47(3)(b)

s.47(3)(b) came over and we informed s.47(3)(b) of his being removed from the Section 47 team also due to his poor attitude and behaviour at Section and Section lessons and that his behaviour was such we felt he could not be trusted to perform adequately at another school for the day. This decision had been reached earlier in the week. We informed him to try to convince him of the need to change his attitude to others and to work adequately at school. He continued to mavoid making eye contact or discuss his behaviour, just repeating he didn't care and wouldn't come to school then.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have continuously been disrupting lessons this week and have been spoken to twice regarding this type of poor behaviour.

You slammed a door at the teacher and students after being told to leave the classroom.

s.47(3)(b) continued to disobey instructions and disrupt his classes learning after he left the room.

He continued to be argumentative after these events took place and wouldn't accept ownership of his poor choices.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 13/08/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At commencement of second break on way to eating area. s.47(3)(b) - Cont and s.47(3)(b) harassing s.47(3)(b) - Contrar s.47(3)(b) walked in front of s.47(3)(b) path and said 'what are you doing'. s.47(3)(b) walked in front of s.47(3)(b) path and said 'what are you doing'. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) both harassing s.47(3)(b) - Cont could not get out of either boy's path. s.47(3)(b) hit s.47(3)(b) in face. s.47(3)(b) then responded by punching s.47(3)(b) with a closed fist in the face - witnesses report they could hear the hit. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) both report they then became embroiled in a fight - both swinging at each other. It appears s.47(3)(b) punched s.47(3)(b) in the stomach. s.47(3)(b) reported they were swinging each other around trying to hit each other. s.47(3)(b) reports he pulled s.47(3)(b) - shirt over his head in an attempt to stop s.47(3)(b) from hitting him further. s.47(3)(b) stood around both boys attempting to get involved. s.47(3)(b) - Cont needed to pull boys apart and then escorted boys to office. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) both admit to harassment of s.47(3)(b) which had started at first break with the boys throwing bark/sticks at s.47(3)(b) as he walked in front of them. s.47(3)(b) admits that the harassment began at this point.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* At the end of first break, you and another student harassed a student by throwing objects at his head whilst he made his way to class

\* At second break, you and another student harassed the same student by taking turns to walk in front of him, block his path and use the words 'where are you going? Anywhere important? The student was on his way to the eating area at the commencement of second break.

\* You and the other student were laughing at the student provoking him with your behaviour

\* You and another student teamed together to harass the student

\* The student tapped you in the face to get you out of his personal space. Witnesses report it was a slap however it made little sound and therefore was more like a tap to the face.

\* You responded by punching the student in the face in the eye area. Other witnesses report the hit was hard and a loud noise was heard. You swung your fist into the student's face.

\* The student then tried to hit you back. It is reported you both swung each other around. The other student attempted to stop you by pulling your shirt over your head. You hit the student again the stomach.

\* You needed to be physically pulled apart and escorted to the office by a teacher.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) has retaliated towards another student by throwing a stick at her. The stick has cut her above her left eye, requiring stitches.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a drumstick at another student, striking him in the head and causing injury
- \* You disrupted the learning of others

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/08/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) would not participate in his learning activities. He removed himself to the play corner and then began to mess up the room by throwing things all over the place. s.47(3)(b) refused to leave the room and continued to make a larger mess. s.47(3)(b) - Contr (GO) witnessed s.47(3)(b) creating the mess and he would not talk with her either. s.47(3)(b) had messed the room up so much that s.47(3)(b) - and I had to remove him from the classroom. After being out of the classroom s.47(3)(b) walked off and was throwing sticks around outside the front of the school. s.47(3)(b) threw a large stick towards s.47(3)(b) - Contr I watched s.47(3)(b) while he had the stick and a school lock-down took place for the safety of staff and students. s.47(3)(b) went over to the sand pit and s.47(3)(b) - (GO) tried to talk with him but instead s.47(3)(b) intentionally went to the sand pit and got sand to throw and s.47(3)(b) - (this was very deliberate as s.47(3)(b) had to run about 10 metres to collect the sand before throwing it at her). I called the police but they were not available at the time. I also called s.47(3)(b) mum and she sent her partner up to the school to remove s.47(3)(b) from the school grounds. s.47(3)(b) was very worked up for a long time even when Section 47(3)(b) came to collect him. s.47(3)(b) was trying to run away from his Section 47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) eventually calmed down but this took well over an hour.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) threw objects at staff. s.47(3)(b) refused to follow directions. s.47(3)(b) had the potential to cause physical harm to himself and others.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

The School's Repsonsible Behaviour Plan has 3 guiding expectations.

Be Safe

Be Responsible

Be Respectful

Following a minor playground incident the student has moved away from the area and returned with a large stick. The stick was then aimed at another student and thrown.

A fight has then followed.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) has had at least one other incident involving hands on other students during this term and has had strategies employed to assist him with better behaviour choices. Today's incident involved hitting another student, threatening other students with physical harm including a stick, verbally abusing students and teachers (s.47(3)(b) - Contr and s.47(3)(b) - Contran) while dealing with the incident.

Under our Responsible Behaviour Plan s.47(3) behaviours were major, significantly violating the rights of others, putting others at risk of harm, required the involvement of school Administration at a Level 3.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/07/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) disagreed as to how a tree was being planted by another peer on National Tree Planting Day and started throwing soil over students and the teacher which escalated into throwing sticks.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You hit other students with a stick.

\*You grabbed a student and threw them into a pole.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section threw a pair of open scissors at another students in response to the student going too close to a pile of sticks had placed together. Section had misinterpreted the students actions and had reacted aggressively, without consideration of potential danger. Section's general behavioural choices in both the playground and classroom have had a significant deterioration since the start of Semester 2.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a stick at a staff member

\* You have breached the School's responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Time of incident - 9.00-11.00 s.47(3) came to the Tree House and was asked to sit at his desk for the next instructions. s.47(3) said it was cold and could he turn on the heaters. I informed s.47(3) that his instruction was to sit at his desk first. s.47(3) refused to follow the instructions and picked up straws to bang against the collage trolley. I followed the steps as set out in his behaviour plan and he still chose to ignore the teachers instructions. When I had to go and talk to a Section student and left s.47(3) with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to walked out of the classroom without permission and walked away. I followed after s.47(3) but he ran and hid from me. I immediately phoned s.47(3)(b) - Cd and informed her of s.47(3)(b) behaviour. s.47(3) came down and we searched for s.47(3) He was hiding in the bushes and running around the classrooms. Several attempts were made to approach and talk to s.47(3) but he continued to run around and hide from the teachers.

I returned to the Section 47(3)(b) to inform s.47(3)(b) - Contrary about s.47(3)(b) refusal to return and be safe. When I finished the call and walked back out to find s.47(3)(b) - Contrary reported an incident.

At 10.00 s.47(3)(b) - Cd was walking from the library to the Section 47(3)(b) She reported that s.47(3) was climbing trees and throwing sticks and he hit her with one of the sticks.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You hurt another student
- \*You deliberately chose to ignore Teacher instructions
- \*You deliberately chose to interrupt another class

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* I have considered the allegations against you and under s.285 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006 (the Act), and I am reasonably satisfied that grounds exist for your suspension
- \* Your conduct was a Level 3 breach of the College Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students page 13
- \* You repeatedly teased Student A
- \* You hit Student A over the head with a stick
- \* Student A was injured by this attack
- \* You started the conflict issue with Student A by teasing him and then used significant force and aggression against him
- \* You have a history of aggressive behaviour. On your enrolment Section 47(3)(b) you clearly understood that any continuation of aggression would not be tolerated

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Inter Responsible Behaviour Plan states that all students have the right to come to school and feel safe and valued. You used physical violence against a student causing him to feel unsafe. Other students saw the aftermath of your violence and were distressed by it

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refuse to attend your Sec class
- \* You were identified as throwing rocks and sticks onto the Sec building roof while students were in class
- \* Some of the sticks hit students who were working outside the Sec classrooms
- \* You were identified the previous day as throwing stones
- \* Throwing objects is a serious offence as it could cause serious injury
- \* Your behaviour has not changed despite previous warnings, counselling and suspensions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were sticking students with a thumbtack in the playground

\*This behaviour constitutes an assault and places you at level three of s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Publ School's Responsible  
Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw three sticks at me with two actually hitting me.\*You called me a 'c\$nt', told me to 'Piss the f\$ck off' , 'F\$ck off' and you were singing s.47(3)(b) - is a f\$cking a\$sehole' with another student hearing the verbal abuse.\* You made an unacceptable rude gesture with your finger towards me.\*You were stripping the leaves off the trees along the pathway between the Admin Block and Block A.\* You kicked two downpipes, damaging one.\*You stripped the posters off the doorway at the top of the stairs in A Block.\* You slammed the doors to the computer lab and A Block as you left the rooms.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threw a stick and hit another student
- \* you bit another student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*failure to comply with the responsible behaviour code for students
- \*Throwing a stick at a student
- \*hitting the same student in the back when he was talking to a teacher



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You used a stick to strike a student causing injury to the face and arm.

\*You were verbally abusive and physically aggressive in the office area affecting the good order and management of the school.

\* You behaviour is in breach of "The Responsible Behavior Plan for Students" where all members of the school community have the right to be safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threatened to punch a teacher on duty.

You threatened to throw a stick at the Sec teacher.

You trashed the DP's office and deliberately smashed a framed photograph.

You refused to comply directions given by the Principal.

You threatened to smash the Principal's mobile phone.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 20/08/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During the Sec lesson s.47(3)(b) was asked to sit out due to his behaviour. He picked up the stack of oval markers and made a rude gesture s.47(3)(b) turned the class around so they could not see what was happening. He then picked up a rock and carried it over to s.47(3)(b) in a hat he stated 'I'm going to drop this on your foot' s.47(3)(b) went to take the rock and it was dropped just missing his foot. s.47(3)(b) returned with a broom stick swinging it around his head and again threatening to hit s.47(3)(b) - Contrary then rang the office. s.47(3)(b) ran to the top of the oval. s.47(3)(b) - C and s.47(3)(b) - Cor continued to follow s.47(3)(b) - who failed to respond to requests. He did respond when s.47(3)(b) - Conf indicated that he would have to ring s.47(3)(b) - mother.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

That you failed to follow the directions given to you by the teacher.

That you made a threat towards the teacher and used an object to support this threat.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I interviewed s.47(3)(b) to investigate an issue with s.47 while students were waiting in line for s.47 today. A student was sticking pens up other students bottoms. s.47(3)(b) stated that he joined him and stuck a pen up the bottom of the student doing it to other students while another student held him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you have sexually harassed a student
- \* you have seriously breached Section 5 of the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I (s.47(3)(b) - teacher on duty) walked over to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P and asked him why he was gathering sticks. He only responded with telling me repeatedly that s.47(3)(b) - Contrary had put his penis on his head. s.47(3)(b) said "he teabagged me miss, he put his penis on my head". I said that I couldn't see how this could happen if s.47(3)(b) had his pants on. s.47(3)(b) claimed that another student (possibly s.47(3)(b) - Contrary) tripped him over and when he was down s.47(3)(b) came and put his penis on his head. s.47(3)(b) kept saying many different words for penis quite loudly, despite me asking him to stop. s.47(3)(b) said that he held his finger near his crotch and held that near s.47(3)(b) head. I asked s.47(3)(b) to pick up 10 pieces of rubbish, and ended up asking s.47(3)(b) to as well as he was answering back a lot and he still had the sticks in his hand. s.47(3)(b) picked up the rubbish immediately, but s.47(3)(b) kept fighting me about it for at least 2-3minutes. He was swearing, and said things like "well are you gonna go and pick up rubbish for standing still, coz that's all I was doing" to me. As s.47(3)(b) was finishing picking up the rubbish, I heard a spray behind me and loud laughter from multiple students s.47(3)(b) had sprayed deodorant on my back, quite close as I had felt it. I then instructed s.47(3)(b) to walk around with me and pick up rubbish. He cooperated with picking up rubbish, but was swearing quite a lot and claiming he was saying something different. I then brought him to the office and spoke to s.47(3)(b) - Cor when she said that she believed (as did I) that he needed to wait at the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You sprayed a teacher on the back with deodorant while she attending to a behaviour issue in the playground involving yourself and one other student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) struck a staff member on the head by throwing a stick causing the staff member to require first aid assistance
- \* was disruptive in the library and classroom knocking over furniture and throwing books
- \* threw an object at another student.
- \* threw sticks towards two other staff members

\* These are considered LEVEL E - unacceptable behaviours - as outlined in the school Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to participate in the learning set out for you
- \*You refused to follow the directions of staff
- \*You threatened your class and teacher by hitting the classroom door with a stick.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) - Ignored instructions on a number of occasions
- \* She hit a teacher
- \* She threw sticks at another teacher, hitting her in the face
- \* She destroyed school property



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* s.47(3)(b) was throwing a stick in the direction of a staff member and it struck her.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3)(b) was throwing a stick in the direction of a staff member. The stick stuck the staff member.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to follow the instructions given to you by your teacher
- \*You have repeatedly left your classroom without permission
- \*You refused to follow the instructions given to you by other staff members of the school
- \*You threw sticks and rocks at other students
- \*You threw sticks and rocks at the Principal and a Teacher Aide
- \*You swore repeatedly at members of our school community
- \*You called the Principal a Section Head"
- \*You punched another student in the face
- \*You breached the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were sitting on the carpet in the Performance Space during Certificate of Music on Thursday 22 August 2012.
- \*When another student came to sit next to you on the carpet, you placed a drumstick against the ground so that it stood upright. You held this drumstick in place knowing that the other student would sit on it.
- \*The other student sat directly on the upright drumstick. The drumstick penetrated his shorts, underpants and body.
- \*As a result of your behaviour, the other student had to undergo surgery for two perforations of the bowel.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threw the liquid from your iceblock onto a boy's shorts to make it look like he had urinated on himself
- \* you threw shovels from the Sectio sandpit and sticks at the boy
- \* you threw a large rock at the boy which narrowly missed him and hit the classroom door
- \* you have continued to display disruptive and aggressive behaviours towards others

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You made contact with another student by hitting them in the face with a stick which resulted in breaking the skin causing it to bleed.
- \*You ran off from the teacher on duty who wished to talk with you about the incident
- \*You have persistently refused to follow your class teacher and teachers on duty instruction
- \*Your actions breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students: Enrolment Agreement - Code of School Behaviour pg 11 and Level 4 - The 5 levels of the Behaviour Recognition and Support Table pg 6

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) has been instructed to stay off the oval by the deputy principal. Instead he has snuck down. He has thrown a large stick that has hit another on the side of the head and his hand.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing a stick at student's inside a classroom
- \* Swearing at staff members and students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw rocks at another student in an out of bounds area during a break time.
- \* You were extremely disrespectful to staff members.
- \* You refused when directed to put down a large stick you were swinging around.
- \* You have acted in a very unsafe manner around others.
- \* You have had S One School Referrals.
- \* You have had 1 referrals to the Reflection Room
- \* You have failed to comply to the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Enrolment Agreement which was signed by yourself and your parent.
- \* You have been continuously disruptive and disrespectful.
- \* Despite numerous warnings you have chosen to act continually in an inappropriate manner.
- \* You have been continuously non compliant to teacher directions and instructions.
- \* You have repeatedly disrupted other students from learning and teachers from teaching.
- \* You failed to acknowledge your poor behaviour
- \* You are in serious breach of the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Behaviour Plan in regards to common sense, commitment, cooperation and courtesy.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During lunchtime s.47(3)(b) became involved in an argument with another student. s.47(3)(b) chased the student and tripped him to the ground. s.47(3)(b) then poked the student, who was still on the ground, with a stick in the bottom. s.47(3)(b) continued to poke him repeatedly in the bottom with the stick. s.47(3)(b) also kicked the student while he was on the ground.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct
- \* Conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were in class and refusing to do your work. You kept getting up and walking over to a girl and a boy. You punched the boy in the face. You were asked to leave the room and go to buddy class. You refused and then left the class by the side door to go outside. You picked up a brick and held it up above your head as if to throw it through the window. The teacher directed the other students to leave the classroom and to go to the classroom next door. You then ran in after them and laughed. The teacher told you she was phoning the office. You screamed NO and ran after her. As she was walking to the phone you threw a pencil case at her hitting her. She picked up the phone and you picked up a large banner (stick) and held it over your head as if to either hit or poke the teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary (and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to) had displayed uncharacteristic behaviour all lesson. Were very unsettled, argumentative and was not playing indoor hockey as per the rules. They recieved numerous warnings and were on last chance before being buddied to the Sec staffroom where s.47(3)(b) - Contrary was. They were also noted as giving s.47(3)(b) - Contrary a hard time, verbally, many times and they had been warned against this. Just towards the end of the lesson, s.47(3)(b) was speaking. s.47(3)(b) yelled 'Shut the Section 4 s.47(3)(b)'. She then walked over to him and hit him very 3-4 times with her hockey stick, with lots of force. He grabbed his hockey as if to hit her back as I ran inbetween them and tried to separate them. He then threw his stick at the wall with such force it shattered. s.47(3)(b) ran from the hall crying and s.47(3)(b) went to follow. I asked him to stay in the hall but he left. I took s.47(3)(b) to the office and s.47(3)(b) found s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) sitting on the seats on s.47(3)(b) Street.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You resorted to physical violence to resolve a conflict situation

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Students reported that [s.47(3)(b) - C] has been engaging in bullying and sexual harassment. Students do not wish [s.47(3)(b) - C] to know who said what, but I have included some details here to assist in recording the issue. It is important that anyone using this information does not share the students' names with [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In] wrote on her incident report [s.47(3)(b) - C] ... says gross stuff like suck my [Section 47(3)(b) - C] and calls the girls in my class [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In] has once grabbed my head and tried to fake hump my head...he does sometimes try to touch us in [Section 47(3)(b) - C] last lesson... he got the hockey stick and put it through [s.47(3)(b) - C] and [s.47(3)(b) - C] legs and put it up higher and he also touched our [Section 47(3)(b) - C] with the hockey stick and also his hands" [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In] wrote on her incident report " [s.47(3)(b) - C] does disturbing things to the girls in my class like [Section 47(3)(b) - C] and sometimes touches us as a joke but its gross and smacks our butts and gets a hockey stick in the middle of our legs and pulls it up and out which is very disturbing. He makes gestures which are disturb=big and says disturbing things." [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In] wrote in her incident report " In [Section 47(3)(b) - C] and [Section 47(3)(b) - C] classes [s.47(3)(b) - C] comes up [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information] and to [s.47(3)(b) - C] as well. He also has jumped over my head when I am sitting on the floor when he does this his penis is on my head. He smacks my bum...when he hits it is hard..." She also wrote on a separate incident report "...put his hockey stick up between my legs into my bum and other parts. He did it a few times to me ...He was smacking me hard on my bum and front private parts. He was doing it for fun, but I found it real gross." This is supported by other students from the class, and by [Section 47(3)(b) - C] support staff. Other boys in the class have provided more details about other things that [s.47(3)(b) - C] says to the girls which are very derogatory and sexual in nature - too much so to record here but the original reports can be found in [s.47(3)(b) - C] file. Other boys in the class complain that it is not only the girls who are harassed by [s.47(3)(b) - C]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* sexual harassment of students both verbal and non-verbal in nature

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

The class was participating in s.47(3)(b) activities on the oval. s.47(3) was throwing things (sticks mainly) I had asked him not to several times but he kept on doing it. He threw a rock or stick that hit s.47(3) in the face. I told him to come with me to the office. At first he refused then followed s.47(3) up to the taps I followed them and asked to go to the office. He then turned around and told me to stop Section 4 following him so I did. Not sure if he made it or not.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to participate in a program of instruction
- \* You threw a rock at another student hitting him in the face
- \* You admitted to throwing a rock
- \* You have breached the code of conduct in relation to the behaviour expectations of s.47(3)(b)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threw a stick that hit another student
- \* you refused to follow reasonable instructions given to you by a Deputy Principal
- \* you referred to a Deputy Principal in an inappropriate manner

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Non compliance in class and refusal to attend lunchtime detention followed by threatening children and staff with large sticks. When all staff and students were locked in the library for safety, s.47(3)(b) - tried to break into the library by kicking in a sheeted panel next to the door.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Co reported that s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pu was in an out-of-bounds area on the balcony of K Block stairs. He threw down sticks on purpose at some s.47(3)(b) girls (s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest) below. He threatened to jump on s.47(3)(b). He also told the girls that he had 1 hour's free time. He was brought to the Office by s.47(3)(b) - Con at 2:50 pm as he wasn't in the classroom again. On Monday and Tuesday he also was not in his classroom. When questioned by s.47(3)(b) - Con he was, at times, quite disrespectful as he demanded only to speak to s.47(3)(b) - C ( 2 Days' Suspension - 30 and 31 August / Father was informed of the suspension ).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* bullying and harrassment of Section 4 female students
- \* threatening to jump on one of the students from the balcony of K Block stairs
- \* disrespect towards Section 47(3)(b) Deputy Principal
- \* avoiding lessons in the classroom particularly in the afternoons

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 29/08/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Incident started in the s.47(3) classroom during the science lesson. s.47(3)(b) - Con was teaching with s.47(3)(b) - (TA) in the room as well. s.47(3) answered a question and s.47(3)(b) - Con allowed him to answer the question. When he diverted from the topic of the conversation, s.47(3)(b) - Con asked him to stop. s.47(3) told s.47(3)(b) - Con to "shut up". s.47(3)(b) - Con chastised him, reminded him to speak respectfully then continued her science lesson. s.47(3)(b) - Con walked away and ignored s.47(3) he jumped up and left the room, but quickly returned with s.47(3)(b) - Con was observed to be elbowing the student next to him. When he did not stop on request, s.47(3)(b) - asked him to move to a vacant desk, which he did. At this point s.47(3) said he hated school and pushed his work onto the floor. He then proceeded to push over his chair, threw the chair that was at the desk he was working at into the library. He then ran out of the room, telling s.47(3)(b) - to Section 47(3) out of my life". s.47(3)(b) - followed him and heard s.47(3) calling s.47(3)(b) - Con a "she's Section 47(3)(b) that girl" as he slammed the door.

s.47(3) ran under the s.47(3)(b) - C classroom and was yelling loudly for people to leave him alone and go away. It was at this point that I came down from the office to find him sitting on the ground. He was reminded about making good choices and asked if he wanted to go to his safe spot. He responded by yelling that he wanted to be Section 47(3) left alone and he wanted to go home. I asked him to come upstairs and tell me about what had happened, at which point he turned and attempted to strike me. I was able to prevent this from happening and I managed to assist s.47(3) in going upstairs and sitting down. At this point I asked him to take some time to calm down, while I called Mum and had a talk with her about what had happened. While I was on the phone s.47(3) ran off the veranda and he left the school grounds. I followed him down and reminded him that it was not safe for him to leave the school grounds and that he needed to return to the school. s.47(3) ran off further and began collecting sticks. Despite further requests he kept on running along the fence line, with his collection of sticks, which he was swinging around him. At this point I made a call to the local police officer requesting assistance to get s.47(3) back into the school grounds. s.47(3) continued to shadow the class that was working in the school grounds, while staying outside and making abusive gestures to students and staff. He came back into the school grounds carrying a large stick and when asked to put it down, he ran back out of the gate. When the police vehicle arrived he dropped the stick immediately and ran into the school and attempted to hide. With some coercion and prompting from myself and the officer, s.47(3) went over to the police officer and they discussed his actions. Once he was calm he discussed with the officer what he was going to do for the rest of the day and how he was going to do it. At this point s.47(3) came upstairs to the veranda and sat down.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) put the the physical safety of other students and staff at risk.

s.47(3) put his own personal safety at risk by leaving the school grounds and running along the road.

s.47(3) did not follow our school's responsible behaviour plan to treat other people and their property the way we like to be treated, use his manners and speak appropriately or stop and think before we act.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* A breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students (Behaviour Choices Three, Damage to Property and Behaviour Choices Four, Breaking Operational Rules/Procedures)
- \* You stole numerous USD sticks from your teacher's desk on a number of occasions
- \* You broke one of the USB sticks

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/08/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit other students with sticks. This breached the school behaviour expectations - I am safe and I am respectful.
- \* You threw sunscreen on school staff and students. This breached the school behaviour expectations - I am safe and I am respectful.
- \* You refused to follow directions given to you by school staff. This breached the school behaviour expectations - I am respectful.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) refused to participate in his lessons because he was tired. He ran outside and grabbed a big stick. At lunch he refused to stay inside and rest. He continued to carry the big stick around and threatened to hit a teacher aide with the stick. He hit the teacher aide in the wrist with the big stick. He then ran away with stick refusing to listen to four staff members following him. He ran off school grounds. I left message with his mother.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Since entering the room this morning, s.47(3)(b) has been annoying s.47(3)(b) - Contra by talking to him repeatedly. s.47(3)(b) asked s.47(3)(b) to be quiet. s.47(3)(b) told s.47(3)(b) that he was smarter than him and threatened to draw on him with an oil pastel.

s.47(3)(b) then started flicking things around the room using paddle pop sticks. I asked the class to ignore his behaviour. s.47(3)(b) then started breaking pieces off an eraser and throwing them at other students. He mainly targetted s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) (hitting them in the head). I took the eraser from him. He picked up small art accessories such as boggle eyes and started throwing those. He threw one at me which hit me in the face.

While I was talking to a mother who had come to the door, he drew on the back of s.47(3)(b) - Contra jumper with a felt pen. He called s.47(3)(b) - Contra "a dumb a\$\$e!" 3 times.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw different objects around the room at other students.
- \* You swore at other students.
- \* An object you threw hit your teacher in the face (was not intentional).
- \* Your actions are suspendable as per s.47(3)(b) - C Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 29/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Before school s.47(3)(b) was aggressive towards another student s.47(3)(b) for no apparent reason - he was escorted to the DLC by the AO. Whilst at the DLC he completed his Maths homework with no fuss.

On the way to a meeting about s.47(3)(b) behaviour he was aggressive and insulting to female student who was walking past.

During a meeting organised Section 47(3)(b) of the R was present) to discuss s.47(3)(b) aggressive behaviour towards other students he became aggressive towards s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order. We were discussing that it appeared that he wanted to come to school as he turned up every day and was doing well in the classroom – no one was forcing s.47(3)(b) to come to school, he came of his own accord. At this point s.47(3)(b) threatened to throw his phone at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order and then he got up from his chair and struck s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order on the shoulder/back. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order restrained s.47(3)(b) and directed him to sit down. s.47(3)(b) refused and continually tried to hit and be aggressive toward s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order escorted s.47(3)(b) out of the school. Once outside, s.47(3)(b) threw a stick (from a short distance) at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order (hit him in the shoulder/Back). s.47(3)(b) walked to the car with Section 47(3)(b) of the R

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 28th August you engaged in disobedience and conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the College.
- \* Your contravention entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under the Act.
- \* Given your behavioural history and the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.
- \* This is not the first time you have engaged in disobedience and conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the College.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While on PGD I was hit in the back by the glue stick from a glue gun thrown by Section I escorted Sectio to the office where he was seen by Section 47(3)(b) of the R

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You were involved in a game where a length of solid glue was thrown\*The glue stick made contact with a teacher causing physical injury



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was reported to s.47(3)(b) - Co at 12:40 pm as he was missing from his classroom. He has refused to follow all teachers' instructions throughout all sessions.

Before school s.47(3) arrived late and refused to follow school procedures by collecting a late note. He refused to go to class and had to be escorted by s.47(3)(b) - the Principal, who settled him down. In spite of her intervention, he was not engaged in classroom activities as he kept on playing with his 3D glasses which should not have been brought to school. When asked by s.47(3)(b) - Co to put the glasses in his bag, he refused and left the buddy classroom without permission.

s.47(3)(b) - Con collected him from behind the shed and supervised him in the Office. He shouted at her, threatened her and swore at her calling her a s.47(3)(b) - . He also made a great deal of noise yelling in her Office. s.47(3) said that he was going to tell his Dad that s.47(3)(b) - Cor punched him in the eye. He was going to lie.

s.47(3) demanded the return of his 3D glasses by throwing stones and sticks into the Office area.

(4 Days' Suspension)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* unsafe behaviour
- \* leaving the classroom without permission
- \* disobeying teachers' instructions
- \* threatening behaviour
- \* verbal misconduct using swear words

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you threw a stick causing injury to another student within the school grounds after school
- \* you used the words "Section 47(3)(b)" and "Section 47" dog" to another student
- \* you were asked last week to collect "Section 47(3)(b)" and "Section" at bell time and to leave the school grounds at once and head home

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Int and s.47(3)(b) - Co were arguing with each other as they came into the room. Apparently they had been arguing all morning and through lunch. They were told to sit apart and given a task to start. They continued to comment with each other in spite of repeated requests to ignore comments made by others. They were all equally involved in this verbal exchange. s.47(3)(b) - Con then threw a glue stick at s.47(3)(b) - Con and s.47(3)(b) - Con threw bits of rubber at s.47(3)(b) - Contra then got up out of his seat and hit s.47(3)(b) - Con and s.47(3)(b) - Con hit s.47(3)(b) - Con back. I held on to the back of s.47(3)(b) - Con shirt attempting to keep them separated. I called for assistance from s.47(3)(b) - Con and s.47(3)(b) - Contra who separated them.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You demonstrated misconduct when you threw things at another student across the classroom
- \* You demonstrated misconduct when you engaged in a fight with another student at school
- \* You demonstrated other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school when you engaged in a fight during class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted a student by placing your hands around his throat and attempting to choke him
- \* You physically assaulted another student by kicking him in the leg
- \* You pushed a desk at another student
- \* You threatened to stab a student by getting scissors and moving towards the students with the intent of stabbing him.
- \* As you were moving towards the student with the scissors in your hand, you stated "I'll stab you, "I'll kill you"
- \* After the scissors were removed from your possession you ran from the teacher and grabbed another pair of scissors and again moved to try stab the student
- \* You grabbed a whiteboard marker and attempted to hurt the student using this as a weapon
- \* After these items were removed from you, you ran outside the classroom and grabbed a large stick and then ran back into the classroom attempting to stab the child with the large stick
- \* The teacher had to evacuate the classroom for the safety of the students
- \* You then ran away from the teacher into the school grounds
- \* During all of this, you refused to follow the direct instructions of your teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted a student by placing your hands around his throat and attempting to choke him
- \* You physically assaulted another student by kicking him in the leg
- \* You pushed a desk at another student
- \* You threatened to stab a student by getting scissors and moving towards the students with the intent of stabbing him.
- \* As you were moving towards the student with the scissors in your hand, you stated "I'll stab you, "I'll kill you"
- \* After the scissors were removed from your possession you ran from the teacher and grabbed another pair of scissors and again moved to try stab the student
- \* You grabbed a whiteboard marker and attempted to hurt the student using this as a weapon
- \* After these items were removed from you, you ran outside the classroom and grabbed a large stick and then ran back into the classroom attempting to stab the child with the large stick
- \* The teacher had to evacuate the classroom for the safety of the students
- \* You then ran away from the teacher into the school grounds
- \* During all of this, you refused to follow the direct instructions of your teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

While waiting to bat at softball you picked up a stick and hit another student over the head with it\*Fortunately he was wearing a helmet but as the stick hit the helmet it bent and hit him in the shoulder breaking the skin causing a wound as well as leaving a large red mark.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 05/09/12 you left the school grounds without permssion and refused to return
- \* That you hit another student across the face with a stick
- \* That you refused to put the stick down when directed by a teacher
- \* You have failed to comply with the Responsible Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

As the class were lining up to s.47(3)(b) - pushed s.47(3)(b) - he then began hitting, punching and kicking him. s.47(3)(b) - was removed and left in the room with s.47(3)(b) - s.47(3)(b) - wrote an apology and was ready to go back to Sect. On the way back from Sect (relief teacher and student teacher walking them back) s.47(3)(b) - had two sticks in his hands and was swinging them around, hitting objects. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to (student teacher) approached s.47(3)(b) - and asked for the sticks. He said no and jabbed the stick at her cutting her hand.

s.47(3)(b) - was referred to the office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct involving an adult.
- \* Physical misconduct involving other students.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You called a studnet 'fat
- \* You refused to follow the teachers instrcutions
- \* You threatened to bash a studnet with a stick

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You called a studnet 'fat
- \* You refused to follow the teachers instrcutions
- \* You threatened to bash a studnet with a stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) accidentally flicked a stick he was playng with which hit s.47(3)(b) on the leg. s.47(3)(b) became enraged and hit s.47(3)(b) in the head with a large stick. He was non-compliant to the teacher who witnessed the incident and threatened her with physical harm.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) assaulted another student and threatened physical harm to a teacher.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Two groups of boys were playing on the fort. A dispute began with one boy accusing s.47(3)(b) of not taking turns. This moved to s.47(3)(b) friend s.47(3) and resulted in s.47(3)(b) yelling and swearing at s.47(3)(b) - Co said s.47(3)(b) also hit him but no one else saw that. s.47(3) swore at s.47(3) who also said he called him fat and a pig. s.47(3) explained he then picked up a stick because he was angry at s.47(3)(b) - Co said s.47(3) has been picking on him but he did not tell anyone. The teacher intervened as s.47(3) chased s.47(3)(b) and repeatedly told s.47(3) to put the sticks down but he did not. s.47(3)(b) said look what he has done and at this time was bleeding from the arm and hand from the sticks. The teacher eventually got s.47(3) behind her but s.47(3) continued to try to catch s.47(3)(b) despite the teacher's instructions. The teacher then raised her voice at s.47(3) who then moved away. The deputy arrived and all other students were moved away while s.47(3) continued to hit trees and the fence with a large stick. s.47(3) was given time to quieten under supervision of the deputy and Section teacher and did so but then climbed over the fence and moved up the path. As s.47(3) had calmed down Teachers from the Section spoke to s.47(3) and got him to come to the Learning Centre where he dictated an explanation of events. At the end of the day he was calm and sent home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You made physical contact using an object with another student
- \* You caused injury to another student
- \* You failed to follow the directions of a teacher
- \* You engaged in unsafe behaviour and were unable to be supervised
- \* You used inappropriate language to other students

Your behaviour contravenes the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You have breached the Code of School Behaviour, Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students under the serious category by use of an object in a dangerous manner \*You swung a Lacrose racquet at a much smaller boy and using the metal part of the stick, hit him twice with significant force to cause injury to the student's hand and hip \*The smaller boy had an 11cm by 5cm bruise to his left hip and two smaller bruises on his fingers

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

According to s.47(3)(b) - Co I was playing football with s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) before school (s.47(3)(b) was still coming). I went down to near the big kids toilets (same block as Jnr amenities). I saw s.47(3)(b) had this big gian stick and he came towards me and hit me on the arm with the stick. Then I ran off and when I ran off s.47(3)(b) started chasing me with the stick. This teacher said to go play somewhere else. Then I saw s.47(3)(b) being mean to these toehr little kids. s.47(3)(b) was going to hit these other kids. I ran off to the other big kids toilets. My friend from the bus s.47(3)(b) - Co was there. s.47(3)(b) came over and hit my big friend on his back with the big stick. Then after that s.47(3)(b) came, he figured that s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) were going to hit my friends. We both ran off. They were going to hit us. s.47(3)(b) hit me with the big stick, we ran off to get a drink. s.47(3)(b) the ran at us with the big stick. s.47(3)(b) threw a rock at s.47(3)(b) it missed him and went into the garden. s.47(3)(b) picked up the rock and threw it at us, it just missed my head. I picked it up and threw it. Then s.47(3)(b) yelled really loud at us Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public inte A parent from s.47(3)(b) saw the rocks flying close to s.47(3)(b) - head and saw/heard s.47(3)(b) swearing, she came outside and said "oi..oi... no swearing" and s.47(3)(b) ran off. I saw the rock being thrown, it almost hit s.47(3)(b) head, it could have hit me, other parents or kids. DP walking back to office, was called into s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In , where a parent in her class (parent of s.47(3)(b) reported hearing the swearing. All students interviewed, consequences of throwing rocks discussed. The three students demonstrated 1/What they did 2/ understanding of school code of behaviour 3/seriousness of consequences of throwing rocks as follows:

- s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw dirt at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a stick at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a big stick at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - Picked up the rock thrown at me by s.47(3)(b) and threw it back at s.47(3)(b) it just missed his head.
- s.47(3)(b) - used swear words above

**Understanding of the consequences:**

When asked by DP if she threw a rock and it hit your head what could have happened?

- s.47(3)(b) - He will get hurt, he will get a mark, he will cry, he will get upset.
- s.47(3)(b) - He would cry, make him fall asleep, fall down (unconscious), not be able to think any more e.g. not be able to know any more such as  $1 + 1 = 2$
- s.47(3)(b) - His head would bleed, he would start to cry, he might be knocked out or die

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Consideration of our s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Inte Code of Behaviour that states all students have to "be Safe, be Respectful, be Learners".

- s.47(3)(b) did throw a rock at another student
- s.47(3)(b) was sticking up for his friends.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

According to s.47(3)(b) - Con I was playing football with s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) before school s.47(3)(b) was still coming). I went down to near the big kids toilets (same block as Jnr amenities). I saw s.47(3)(b) had this big giant stick and he came towards me and hit me on the arm with the stick. Then I ran off and when I ran off s.47(3)(b) started chasing me with the stick. This teacher said to go play somewhere else. Then I saw s.47(3)(b) being mean to these other little kids. s.47(3)(b) was going to hit these other kids. I ran off to the other big kids toilets. My friend from the bus s.47(3)(b) - Co was there. s.47(3)(b) came over and hit my big friend on his back with the big stick. Then after that s.47(3)(b) came, he figured that s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) were going to hit my friends. We both ran off. They were going to hit us. s.47(3)(b) hit me with the big stick, we ran off to get a drink. s.47(3)(b) then ran at us with the big stick. s.47(3)(b) threw a rock at s.47(3)(b) it missed him and went into the garden. s.47(3)(b) picked up the rock and threw it at us, it just missed my head. I picked it up and threw it. Then s.47(3)(b) yelled really loud at us Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest. A parent from s.47(3)(b) saw the rocks flying close to s.47(3)(b) head and saw/heard s.47(3)(b) swearing, she came outside and said "oi..oi... no swearing" and s.47(3)(b) ran off. I saw the rock being thrown, it almost hit s.47(3)(b) head, it could have hit me, other parents or kids. DP walking back to office, was called into s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Prep, where a parent in her class (parent of s.47(3)(b) reported hearing the swearing. All students interviewed, consequences of throwing rocks discussed. The three students demonstrated 1/What they did 2/ understanding of school code of behaviour 3/seriousness of consequences of throwing rocks as follows:

- s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw dirt at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) threw a stick at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a big stick at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - Picked up the rock thrown at me by s.47(3)(b) and threw it back at s.47(3)(b) it just missed his head.
- s.47(3)(b) - used swear words above

**Understanding of the consequences:**

When asked by DP if she threw a rock and it hit your head what could have happened?

- s.47(3)(b) - He will get hurt, he will get a mark, he will cry, he will get upset.
- s.47(3)(b) - He would cry, make him fall asleep, fall down (unconscious), not be able to think any more e.g. not be able to know any more such as  $1 + 1 = 2$
- s.47(3)(b) - His head would bleed, he would start to cry, he might be knocked out or die

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Consideration of our s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Code of Behaviour which requires all students to "Be Safe, Be Respectful & Be Learners".
- \* s.47(3)(b) started a physical altercation with other students - he hit a number of students with a large stick, he chased other students with the stick, he hit a s.47(3)(b) - Co student on the back with a stick, he threw a large stick at two other s.47(3)(b) students.



s.47(3)(b) picked up a rock, thrown at him by a disabled student, and threw it back, narrowly missing the s.47(3)(b) students head.

\* s.47(3)(b) swore loudly at the s.47(3)(b) students yelling Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest

\* s.47(3)(b) admitted throwing stick at s.47(3)(b) - Cont throwing a rock (which just missed s.47(3)(b) head), hitting an older student with the stick.

These behaviours were unsafe, as other students, parents and younger children were in danger of being hurt. His disrespectful language was witnessed by a lot of students and parents.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

#### Incident Details:

According to s.47(3)(b) - Co I was playing football with s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) before school s.47(3)(b) was still coming). I went down to near the big kids toilets (same block as Jnr amenities). I saw s.47(3)(b) had this big giant stick and he came towards me and hit me on the arm with the stick. Then I ran off and when I ran off s.47(3)(b) started chasing me with the stick. This teacher said to go play somewhere else. Then I saw s.47(3)(b) being mean to these other little kids. s.47(3)(b) was going to hit these other kids. I ran off to the other big kids toilets. My friend from the bus (s.47(3)(b) - C) was there. s.47(3)(b) came over and hit my big friend on his back with the big stick. Then after that s.47(3)(b) came, he figured that s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) were going to hit my friends. We both ran off. They were going to hit us. s.47(3)(b) hit me with the big stick, we ran off to get a drink. s.47(3)(b) then ran at us with the big stick. s.47(3)(b) threw a rock at s.47(3)(b) it missed him and went into the garden. s.47(3)(b) picked up the rock and threw it at us, it just missed my head. I picked it up and threw it. Then s.47(3)(b) yelled really loud at us. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest A parent from s.47(3)(b) saw the rocks flying close to s.47(3)(b) head and saw/heard s.47(3)(b) swearing, she came outside and said "oi..oi... no swearing" and s.47(3)(b) ran off. I saw the rock being thrown, it almost hit s.47(3)(b) head, it could have hit me, other parents or kids. DP walking back to office, was called into s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Prep, where a parent in her class (parent of s.47(3)(b)) reported hearing the swearing. All students interviewed, consequences of throwing rocks discussed. The three students demonstrated 1/What they did 2/ understanding of school code of behaviour 3/seriousness of consequences of throwing rocks as follows:

- s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b)
- threw dirt at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a rock at s.47(3)(b)
- s.47(3)(b) - threw a stick at s.47(3)(b)
- threw a big stick at s.47(3)(b) - C
- Picked up the rock thrown at me by s.47(3)(b) and threw it back at s.47(3)(b) it just missed his head.
- used swear words above

#### Understanding of the consequences:

When asked by DP if she threw a rock and it hit your head what could have happened?

- s.47(3)(b) - He will get hurt, he will get a mark, he will cry, he will get upset.
- s.47(3)(b) He would cry, make him fall asleep, fall down (unconscious), not be able to think any more e.g. not be able to know any more such as  $1 + 1 = 2$
- s.47(3)(b) His head would bleed, he would start to cry, he might be knocked out or die

#### Suspension Behaviour Reasons:

\* Consideration of our s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Code of Behaviour which requires all students to "Be Safe, Be Respectful & Be Learners".

\* s.47(3)(b) sticking up for a friend and also reacting to threats by another student and being hit with a stick by the student reacted by picking up a rock and throwing it at the student.

\* His behaviour was unsafe.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

For using sticks to hurt other students.

For punching and slapping another student

For endangering other students' lives.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Friday 7th September you failed to tell Staff Member A your name and ran off failing to follow reasonable and lawful instructions. You also threatened Student A with a stick.

\*On Monday 10th September you failed to follow reasonable and lawful instructions from the Principal. Your class was exited due to you affecting the good order and management of the school.

\*You swore at the Principal by saying "You are the Section 4 one who's throwing a tantrum".

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You flicked a tree branch in other students' faces.
- \*You flicked a tree branch in a teacher's face.
- \*You threw a stick at a teacher.
- \*You persistently failed to follow teacher instructions in the playground.
- \*You grabbed a student and swung them around.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have refused to comply with your teacher's instructions and engage with your work
- \* You have thrown classroom resources at students in your class on four occasions
- \* You have hit students with glue sticks, crayons and other classroom resources
- \* You have sworn at and kicked a child in the private parts
- \* You have thrown students' work and readers out the window
- \* You have thrown and upturned furniture causing severe disruption of your class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) had a sharp metal object sticky taped to his hand and was hitting students with it. One of these students showed me a large scratch on her arm that was caused by this behaviour.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You sticky taped a metal object to your hand and were striking students with it, leaving scratches
- \* Last week you were warned about physically attacking a student, you punched him and kicked him in the testicles

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) you repeatedly dragged a large stick around another student who was sitting on the oval.
- \* you scratched the student's leg with the same large stick, leaving a welt and a scratch 4cm long.
- \* you were waving a smaller stick in close proximity to the student.
- \* you continued to engage in this behaviour even though the student asked you to stop.
- \* On-going harrassment of the same student, including an incident on 15th June, 2012.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) walking around the school with a group of mates looking for a fight. Had a chat to him to see what happened. He told me that he was mucking around with his mates and then for no apparent reason Section 47(3)(b) of the started hitting him on the back of the legs with a stick multiple times. I then had a chat to Section 47(3)(b) of the who was also around at the time. He told me that Section was mucking around with his mates hitting each other with sticks. Section 47(3)(b) said he got hit by one of these sticks and threw it back at Section 47(3)(b) and his mates continued to muck around with these sticks near where Section 47(3)(b) of the and his friends were. Section 47(3)(b) wasn't happy about this and grabbed a stick and hit Section multiple times.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You physically assaulted another student with a tree branch causing injury.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/08/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a large stick at a volunteer worker who was accessing the Section 47(3)(b) of shed.

\*You should not have been in that area at all as you had already be directed to go to the office (serval times) 30 minutes earlier.

\*After discussion with the principal you returned to class and boasted about smacking the volunteer in the head

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were calling another student names and refusing to work with him as your partner.
- \* The teacher spoke with you and gave you the option of participating appropriately or having a short period of time out to calm down.
- \* You walked off and said, "I am not doing this. It sucks."
- \* You proceeded to throw small rocks towards the class and the materials required for the lesson.
- \* When the students in your class reacted to the rock throwing, you continued to throw larger rocks and sticks toward the class and the materials.
- \* You intentionally threw the rocks at the box holding equipment that was sitting on the ground.
- \* You damaged and broke the box holding equipment from the rocks that were thrown.
- \* You threw rocks on the Section Building roof.
- \* The teacher had to move the class into the Section 47(3)(b) area to ensure that they were not hurt or hit by the rocks you threw.
- \* Three students claimed to have been hit by smaller rocks that you had thrown.
- \* This type of behaviour is not acceptable as part of our Student Code Of Responsible Behaviour, in particular, the right for others to feel safe; the right of others to learn and the right of teachers to be able to teach.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contra was straddling s.47(3)(b) - Con who was faced down on the grass. I instructed s.47(3)(b) to get off s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) then looked at me then he grabbed a stick and proceeded to 'thrust' it towards s.47(3)(b) backside as if he was simulating sex.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*That on Thursday 13th September s.47(3)(b) - Contra chose to engage in physical misconduct directed at a student using an object (stick).

\*That the physical misconduct was directed a very personal place on the victim's body.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 13/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was coming out of my room and I saw [Section] with a wooden stick from [Section 47(3)(b)] and he was waving it around. [Section 47(3)] was trying to take it from him. I asked them where they should be and [Section 47] answered "In there " pointing to [Section 47(3)(b)]. I went in and asked [Section 47(3)] if they had been misbehaving in his group. He said that he was concerned about [Section]'s behaviour. [Section] picked up a long pole pointed it and came at me. I told him to leave the room now and go back to class. He went but kicked the door and said [Section 47] "door get out of my way" [Section] came over and asked me if I had heard him. While we were talking [Section] ran back out of the room with a pair of scissors in his hand held up above his head like a stabbing knife and came at me. [Section 47(3)] caught him as he got through the door and held him while I took the scissors from him. [Section] took him outside to talk to him and he told her he wanted me to die.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section] threatened a teacher with a wooden stick, then threatened the same teacher with a pair of scissors held above his shoulder. He had to be restrained by another teacher and the scissors removed from his hand. This behaviour does not meet the standards required in the school behaviour plan for acting safely in school and respecting others.

[Section] used language towards the teacher that was aggressive and threatening. This behaviour does not meet the standards required in the school behaviour plan for respecting others.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw, with intent, an object (stick) at another student, hitting them in the face
- \* Breaching the School's Responsible Behaviour Policy

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You became involved in an argument with some s.47(3)(b) boys who had teased you and kicked your football away.
- \* You picked up a large stick and hit one of the boys with it on the leg causing the boys leg to bleed.
- \* You also hit the same boy on the back of the head and shoulder with the stick.
- \* You were spoken to by your s.47(3)(b) teacher prior to going home.
- \* Your parent was informed of the incident and that it would be followed up.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit another student in the playground with a stick
- \* The impact of this resulted in a red cut below the eye area
- \* You admitted to hitting a student with a stick
- \* You have breached the code of behaviour in relation to s.47(3)(d) "Hands off policy"
- \* You have breached the code of behaviour in relation to respecting the rights of others



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threatened other students using verbal profanity, that you would throw a stick at them.
- \* You threw a stick at another student causing injury.
- \* You have refused to follow school expectations in a sustained and ongoing manner.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at another student
- \* You used your bag to strike another student in the head
- \* You have been repeatedly been told to keep away from that student
- \* You have had support from specialist staff to manage your behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

The specific reasons I have suspended s.47(3) on this occasion involve the physical danger his behaviour presented to students and staff. The throwing of objects with the intent to hurt or injure other students was the greatest concern. He also damaged a staff members private vehicle by picking up a stick and running it along the front of the vehicle in a scraping motion. Other behaviours that have also contributed to this suspension involved the use of verbal insults at staff and s.47(1) leaving school grounds and not returning when asked. Of concern was his act of crossing the main road into s.47(3)(b) on two occasions. These behaviours are outside of our schools responsible behaviour plan and do not demonstrate our school rules that state that we should treat others and their property the way we like to be treated or thinking before we act.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*you physically assaulted a female student with a stick

\*this is inline with our code of school behaviour

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was putting paint all over the table cloth with his hands. I asked him to stop and go wash his hands. He repeated putting paint over the cloth. I asked again and took the paint from him. He then got up and smeared paint over the wall with his hands. After cleaning his hands, I gave him a cloth to clean the wall. He then went to time out. s.47(3) left time out and ripped up three student's assessment art pieces and continued to walk around the room, away from teacher. When Head of Special Education arrived s.47(3) picked up a chair and threw it at me, landing on my shin. Once he was outside (classroom doors were locked) he began hitting the glass doors and slamming his body against the doors. He gave myself and another student the rude finger and poked his tongue out. He removed a louver from the classroom wall and peeled the window strip sticker off the sliding door.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You compromised the good order and management of the school
- \* You endangered the safety of members of our school community
- \* Physically harassed and were physical towards a staff member
- \* You had a negative influence on other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*In a number of incidents over an afternoon and the following morning s.47(3)(b) threatened other students verbally and also threatened them with a stick and throwing stones where a teacher needed to restrain his physical attempts to injure these students.

\*Verbal abuse and physical threats of other students that threaten the safety of others contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan and will not be tolerated.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical misconduct involving and object

\* s.47(3)(d) hit another student with a stick

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/09/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow teacher instructions
- \* You threw a pair of scissors hitting the teacher in the foot and a glue stick that missed the teacher
- \* This behaviour is a major breach of the Section 47(3)(b) School Responsible Behaviour Plan for students



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 21/09/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was following s.47(3) around the playground. He has become obsessed with what s.47(3) likes and what he does not like. s.47(3) had had words with s.47(3) at the beginning of playtime over sticks and s.47(3) liking s.47(3) but s.47(3) not liking s.47(3). 15 mins after the play time bell rang, s.47(3)(b) entered his classroom. s.47(3) is a member of s.47(3)(b) class. s.47(3)(b) swore at s.47(3) as he entered. She ignored him. The teacher redirected s.47(3) to a task. s.47(3)(b) was asked to take a seat. He approached the table, and attempted to take some fruit off the plate. I asked him to take a seat, if he wanted some fruit. I moved a bowl and s.47(3) moved the plate. s.47(3) moved around the table, as if to take a seat. At this point, s.47(3)(b) lashed out and hit s.47(3) in the mouth, causing a split lip and bleeding. She was taken to first aid. The class where asked to move to another class space. s.47(3)(b) - C and myself stayed in the room with s.47(3)(b) - Cont. began to pace backwards and forwards. He was shouting and the language was foul and extremely rude. He called us Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act etc. We gave s.47(3) some directions, on what to do now, how to calm, how to get out of the situation he found himself in. s.47(3)(b) behaviour stayed at the same level for over 50 mins. He paced, swore and tried to soil himself. On several occasions, s.47(3)(b) made threats about s.47(3) that he was going to play nasty with her. He continually stated that he wanted to play with s.47(3) and if we did not let him, he would hurt s.47(3) (play nasty).

s.47(3)(b) mum was called for a meeting. When she arrived, I spoke to her about s.47(3)(b) actions. I informed her of the seriousness of his actions and that he would be suspended for 5 days. s.47(3) was sent home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You hit a student in the mouth with a closed fist.

You hit the Principal on the shoulder.

You swore at staff and shouted explicit sexual comments.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/09/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) were brought to the office by s.47(3)(b) - C who reported that they had been throwing a stick at each other and that they stick had hit the Teacher Resource Room door. She reported that when she had got outside to investigate the noise she had found s.47(3) on the ground outside the door and the stick that had hit the door. I spoke to both boys. s.47(3) said that s.47(3)(b) had flicked an elastic hairband at him and that he had then thrown a stick at s.47(3)(b) which had hit s.47(3)(b) on the ankle. s.47(3) said that s.47(3)(b) had then pegged the stick back at him and that he had ducked to miss it but had been hit in the head and the stick had hit the door of the Teacher Resource Room. s.47(3)(b) confirmed that s.47(3) had thrown a stick at him and that he had thrown it back at s.47(3) and it had hit him and the door of the Teacher Resource Room.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) said to s.47(3) and s.47(3) some inappropriate comments about s.47(3)(b) - and s.47(3)(b) - Co relationship. s.47(3)(b) over heard what was said and slapped s.47(3) in the back a number of times. s.47(3)(b) also said a number of swear words towards s.47(3) and then threw a sharp stick at s.47(3) which just missed s.47(3) (See statements attached). s.47(3)(b) has had a number of warnings about her aggressive behaviour and swearing by the class teacher and Deputy Principal. s.47(3)(b) has also been on supervised play to provide support for her at lunch times. s.47(3)(b) has received a two day external suspension. s.47(3) received a lunch time detention.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Physical and verbal aggression towards another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was asked to leave the room because he was continuously disruptive and defiant. He became angry at this but slapped s.47(3)(b) in the face because s.47(3)(b) had been making fart noises at the same time. s.47(3)(b) said "I'll get you, you Section 47(3)(b) of the Education Act 2002 and walked out side where he broke a branch off a tree then re-entered the classroom with the stick over his head, determined to hit s.47(3)(b) with it. s.47(3)(b) managed to restrain him for a short while but he was still determined to hit s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order Act 1986 again managed to restrain him outside while the classroom door was locked to prevent him entering. s.47(3)(b) then walked out of the school grounds and down the road and after two staff members went after him, he returned to school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You chose to physically and verbally assault another student. You refused to follow directions from your teacher and persisted in being physically violent. You have breached s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order Act 1986 School's Responsible Behaviour Plan in relation to being safe and respectful.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw a stick which hit a student in the cheek
- \*You grabbed a stick which you threatened a number of students with
- \*You spat in the direction of students
- \*You threw a drink bottle in the directions of students
- \*You repeatedly swore at the students
- \*You swore at the teacher using F--- you
- \*You threatened a teacher with a stick stating that you were going to hit her

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) pushed a younger student to the ground and scratched his inner forearm with a stick, leaving a deep scratch(which required first aide). He refused to follow teacher directions to stop, he swore "F##k off" and ran away when approached by the teacher.He was asked to put two pieces of metal pipe in the bin,he refused and ran away and hid. He yelled and screamed at teachers, saying "I hate this F###en place" as he ran around the school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically scratched a younger student causing them to receive first aid
- \* You refused to follow directions of staff members
- \* You swore at teachers
- \* You have breached our schools Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which outlines that students and staff have the right to work to their potential, free from disruption, abuse or threat in a safe and supportive environment. To facilitate this our school rules are Respect for Learning, Respect for Self and Others, Respect for Property and the Environment.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Location - s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest centre.

Reported Behaviour - s.47(3)(b) was calling s.47 names and then came at s.47 and punched/hit him in the face 3 times.  
s.47 then picked up a stick and hit s.47(3)(b) in the hand with it 3-4 times.

Action taken - Reported to office, oneschooled

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*failure to comply with the responsible behaviour code for students

\*fighting

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On 6 November s.47(3) was on the oval threatening another student with a large tree branch and brick. The teacher on duty attempted to speak to s.47(3) however, s.47(3) removed his shoes and threw these at the teacher. The teacher was hit in the jaw. Another staff member who was assisting in the monitoring of s.47(3) was punched in the stomach when speaking with s.47(3) in an attempt to take a large palm frond from s.47(3)



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You and other friends from your group were engaging in a game of hitting each other with sticks from the garden.
- \* This ended with you hitting one particular student resulting in a large red welt the was bleeding.
- \* Your behaviour impacted on the well-being and safety of other students in the area.
- \* Your behaviour has negatively impacted upon the good order and management of the school.
- \* Your actions are contrary to the Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.
- \* To have you reflect upon your actions and understand that this kind of behaviour will not be accepted by the school community

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In the classroom s.47(3)(b) had a motor bike on his desk that kept falling over and he was asked 3 times to put it away in his bag. s.47(3)(b) replied, "No I'm not doing it". The request was repeated and s.47(3)(b) was asked to put it on the teacher's desk. He was also given a choice to consider. Follow the instruction and you can have the bike at lunchtime, otherwise you would lose it for the day. He was given take up time. The teacher walked away. He refused. s.47(3)(b) said Section 47(3)(b) repeatedly to the teacher. Some children were looking at s.47(3)(b) and he yelled at them and threatened them (I will throw a chair at your head). s.47(3)(b) threw the chair just missing the teacher. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order (teacher) was visiting the room for her weekly visit and took over so the teacher could concentrate on the class s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order gave s.47(3)(b) the choice to put his bike in his bag or the bike would be taken and given back after lunch. He refused. She took the car and said he would get it back after school. s.47(3) left the room.

s.47(3)(b) statement: When I came back from Section 47 with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order I went into the classroom and I kept opening my draw to get a book but I kept getting the wrong one so I kept shutting my tidy tray and my motor bike that was sitting on the top of my desk kept falling on the desk and making a boom noise. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order said " Put it away". So I put it away, then I got it out and a part fell out and I know how to put it back so I was doing that and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order came. She said, " The teacher has asked you to put it away and I did in my tidy tray and when I went to get my tracker from the teachers desk, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order took it and gave it to the teacher. I swore at the teacher, Section 47(3). Then everyone laughed so I told them to shut up or I would throw a chair at them. I threw one chair and it hit the timber thing but not a person. Then I left the room and went outside and banged a stick on the poles outside s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order room. She saw me and told me to come in and I did.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have spoken to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order in an inappropriate manner, by swearing.
- \* You have threatened to harm s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order with the chair.
- \* You have scared the rest of your class with your behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You punched another student in the face.

\*You entered an out of bounds area and collected a stick during playtime.

\*You used this stick and hit another student in the leg

\*Your actions breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students: Enrolment Agreement - Code of School Behaviour pg 11 and Level 4 - The 5 levels of the Behaviour Recognition and Support Table pg 6

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 14/11/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

3rd moderate offence which according to Section 47 now becomes a major and is reported to school admin. First session began with s.47(3)(b) - Co having to replace s.47(3)(b) - Co as the leader of the reading group as s.47(3)(b) was extremely unsettled and backchatting. He required a number of reminders about the expectations for each Section 4 lesson Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act as he was refusing to write, called out many times and engaged in frequent backchat.

At the start of 2nd session, there was an incident outside the classroom involving the tuckshop box. It is not s.47(3)(b) - job to take it in and he had been told so by a number of other students. This led to him losing his cool and being asked by s.47(3)(b) - Co to remain outside until he had cooled down. When the Section lesson inside had started, s.47(3)(b) began banging on the tables outside to attract the teacher's attention. He was told to stop making the noise and to move away to sit on the nearby seat. He dragged the tables, kicked them, put them back and then repeated the sequence. He was again asked to sit quietly. He refused, so the admin was called. He was escorted to s.47(3)(b) - s.47(3)(b) - by s.47(3)(b) - Co. Later, s.47(3)(b) - Cont came and collected a Section sheet for him to do. He later returned to the classroom with the behaviour management teacher and argued and refused to sit down and do his work. Eventually he sat but during direct instruction from the blackboard, began attention seeking behaviour tapping his pencil loudly backchatting and annoying the children sitting behind him. He threw his test paper on the floor and when asked to do his test, threw the equipment there too and began making noises. s.47(3)(b) - C gave him 2 minutes to settle down and left the room to call s.47(3)(b) father. When the other students were finished their tests they moved to the back of the class away from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to returned to report to s.47(3)(b) - Co and s.47(3)(b) the message from s.47(3)(b) father. s.47(3)(b) - Co was asked if could attend to assist and he was a distance away and couldn't. It was suggested he come later and said if he was back this way he would try s.47(3)(b) - Co moved to the back of the room with the other students and s.47(3)(b) - Co remained with s.47(3)(b) who began to throw the furniture about and argue with s.47(3)(b) - Co. The class ignored s.47(3)(b) and he left the room for s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to with s.47(3)(b) - C. In the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to room s.47(3)(b) continued his extreme behaviours eg Refusing to sit down, jumping onto the tables and standing up, jumping across tables, throwing furniture, throwing a rubber, twice the rubber hit s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to (s.47(3)(b) apologies but continued) hanging off the window bars outside the room, throwing sticks and banging poles outside the room, walking in and out of the room, stopping children from entering, pushed a child, punched a child, threatening to smash the computer unless I called his father and told him he wasn't going to get suspended, hiding behind the door, verbally blaming teacher and school. s.47(3)(b) - Co and s.47(3)(b) - Cont observed some of these behaviours. Throughout s.47(3)(b) was reminded and encouraged that he could turn his behaviour around and safety concerns. s.47(3)(b) ignored most reminders. During this incident s.47(3)(b) father was called as per plan and his father he was too far away Section 47(3)(b) of to come but said s.47(3)(b) would come to assist. s.47(3)(b) didn't arrive and s.47(3)(b) left the school after 3 pm and walked to the pick up spot at the high school where he meets his mother.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have hurt other students at our school.
- \* You have spoken to your teachers in an inappropriate way.
- \* You were not looking after our school when you knocked over furniture.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a 23 cm solid stick at the head of a fellow student which subsequently hit a glass window with force.

You have refused to walk away from alleged threats and reacted aggressively by grabbing and/or pushing the other student.

You have been consistently defiant to your teacher and the principal by refusing to follow directions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) arrived late to class and purposely upset the entire class. s.47(3)(b) began by using an eraser to 'rub out' a student's hair. She left the classroom and went to the Section 47(3)(b) class where she caused disruption and refused to leave when asked. The Principal was sent for and she continued to refuse to leave. She returned to her classroom where she kicked two students, pushed a desk into a student, took the teacher's chair and rolled around the room and she found a ball which she bounced around the classroom. s.47(3)(b) found a flag on a stick which she waved in student's faces and used to hit a student, B, on the head and twice on the back. She pushed s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. She then focused her attention on B and claimed he called Section 47(3)(b) 'fat'. On more than one occasion she pushed him from behind tipping his chair and forcing him into his desk and threatened to bash him. She used unacceptable language which included swearing. s.47(3)(b) also struck s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest (teacher) while being physically escorted from the room for the safety of other students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You breached the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pu Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students when you compromised the safety of another student by throwing a stick at her, causing injury

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 13th February, you left the school grounds to obtain a large stick. This stick was then used to hit staff and to threaten numerous students and other staff members.
- \* You breached the section of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which deals with School Rules.



**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 09/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 approached the tuckshop area carrying a large stick. He was yelling and waving the stick threateningly. At first, no one was sure who he was targeting. Then he moved closer to Section and pointed the stick in his direction and began to swing it at Section. Section stood up and moved away with his palms raised. Section 4 accused Section of laughing at him earlier on that day. Section insisted that he had not been laughing at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con ran in, grabbed Section 4 in a bear hug and pushed him away from Section. Then, when Section 4 lunged in a second time, Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con went in and talked to Section 4 and removed the stick. Section 4 then walked away towards the food-room. I turned around to ask a senior student to alert the office when Section 4 returned with a knife. At this time, alerted by the noise, another teacher and the HOS had arrived on the scene. Someone took the knife from Section 4 (I did not witness who) and Section 4 went to the office for safety. After the incident, I overheard Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con berating Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con and Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con for gossiping and spreading the rumours that resulted in Section 4 outburst.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On the 8th February 2013 you engaged in physical misconduct and/or disobedience and/or other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - con.
- \* This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct and/or disobedience and/or other conduct prejudicial to the good order and management of the school.
- \* Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.
- \* Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under section s.288B of the Act.
- \* I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was sitting listening to a story. I had asked s.47(3) to hand out stickers to 15 people and at my request put names on the board for warnings. s.47(3) put s.47(3)(b) - name up. s.47(3)(b) went up and rubbed it off. I asked what was wrong? s.47(3)(b) wanted to know why his name was up because he wasn't doing anything wrong. I told him that he is sitting unsafe on the chair and needs to sit on the floor appropriately. He then got angry and left the building and slammed the block door. He walked over to the louvers and started being silly at them and hitting them with a ruler. I closed the louvers and was about to call the office when he started to climb through the windows. s.47(3) walked over to the window and tried to close the windows and tell s.47(3)(b) he shouldn't come through the window. s.47(3)(b) jumped through and grabbed s.47(3) and pushed him against the door. s.47(3) just held s.47(3)(b) at arms length. I raced over to them and escorted s.47(3) away and gave the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to the class as s.47(3)(b) started to push several tables and chairs over. Photos are on my iPad which will be attached asap. The class went to the lattice area as s.47(3)(b) continued to trash the class. He then ran outside so I escorted the class in and sent them to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary class and locked the building down. A phone call was made for assistance. During this time s.47(3)(b) then made his way onto the roof as he refused to talk to anyone. and continued to walk along roof and stomp across the top of D block. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary s.47(3) and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary came up at this point.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

When you became angry, you left the building and slammed the block door. You hit the louvers with a ruler, jumped through the window and grabbed the boy and pushed him against the door. You pushed over several tables and chairs in the room with force and drink bottles and tidy tray contents were spilt over the floor. You walked along the roof and stomped across the top of D block. At three o'clock you refused to catch your bus, instead wanting to catch your friend's bus. When you were told that s.47(3)(b) - was not able to speak with your parents and as a result you would need to catch your own bus, you slammed the library door with a great amount of force and ran out into the garden.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/03/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have thrown a stick at another student
- \* You have punched and kicked another student
- \* You have used highly inappropriate language towards a teacher and other students
- \* Our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states that students are expected to cooperate with staff and all school personnel. It also states that students have a responsibility to act in a manner that does not threaten others or their property

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to follow directions
- \*You acted in an unsafe manner and threatened other students with a large stick
- \*You chased students with a large stick
- \*You swore at students and staff members

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) was behaving inappropriately in class hanging out the window, pushing chairs around and demonstrating disrespectful behaviour towards her teacher and classmates

\*She stormed out of the classroom swearing

s.47(3)(b) then entered the classroom with a large stick & whacked a male student with it at least two times causing an injury

\*Eventhough s.47(3) had been provoked by this student earlier, this was a Level E breach of our school's behaviour management policy resulting in suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Unfortunately we have had another “car” incident outside of s.47(3)(b) - Contrary this afternoon. It occurred around 2:30pm as the middle school students were leaving. My class s.47(3)(b) - Contrary were in the middle of a lesson when we heard a forceful impact on the side of our pod. I promptly went outside to see what had happened, but the students had fled. There was a long metal implement lying on the ground (see photo). I went back inside, to have my class tell me that a student (by the name of s.47(3)(b) - Contrary in s.47(3)(b) - Contrary had just jumped on the bonnet of a car parked at the rear of our building. This car was s.47(3)(b) - Contrary I went back outside to inspect the damage, when I ran into s.47(3)(b) I informed him of what happened and he said he would go and see you.

After school had finished, I noticed that s.47(3)(b) was standing beside her car. I told her of the events that had just happened and thankfully, there were no dents to her bonnet. There were, however, footprints, and she also noticed fresh scratch marks as well (all in photos). I know this is not a new problem, but I am finding that in the last term, I have been having to leave my class frequently due to incidents occurring in this area. My class is interrupted on a near-daily basis with foul language, physical fighting between students and students being in close proximity to the cars and our building (banging on the walls as they walk past - sometimes with their teacher escorting them). I know I am not the only teacher that has had to speak with students about their behaviour around this area, and I just hope that something can be done about this.

s.47(3)(b) statement via email from mum:

Hi s.47(3)(b)

Please find s.47(3)(b) statement below. I have talked to him about it and asked him to tell me exactly what happened. He said that s.47(3)(b) was with him the whole time. s.47(3)(b) also informed me that she seen s.47(3)(b) from a distance step up onto the car and jump off and continue to walk and she also says that he didn't have the metal object in his hand at that time.

When I asked s.47(3)(b) again what he was thinking when he stepped up on the car he said that he didn't think things could get much worse as he thought I was going to pull him out of s.47(3)(b) - Contrary because he got suspended again. I had on previous occasions told him that I would seriously have to consider changing schools if he couldn't behave there, this so far is the only reasoning that has come from him.

s.47(3)(b) Statement:

Today I left student services and walked up to see s.47(3)(b) as I was walking up I found a picky up rubbish stick thing. Then I seen s.47(3)(b) and I told him to stop walking so I could catch up, then we were walking up to the oval, I seen s.47(3)(b) I put down the stick because he looked threatened so I chucked it on the floor, then I said "Are you ok from yesterday? it was an accident and i didn't mean to" He said he was ok and walked off. We got to the car park, I seen the car and I walked over it. I put one foot on the bonnett and jumped off and then continued walking to the bus stop.

Please let me know what suggestions you may have.

Thank you and sorry for all this

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

\* You have continued to harass another student

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During period 4 [Section 47(3)(b)] was warned that if she left the room that she would be yellow carded, she then left the room to threaten another student and on return was given a yellow card to which she said [Section 47(3)(b)] and then stated loudly that it was "That [Section 47(3)(b)] fault" and proceeded to walk up and down the veranda refusing to come to the office swearing.

At lunch time [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of] met and [Section 47(3)(b)] apologised and the incident was concluded. [Section 47(3)(b)] then went down to the playground for the last 15 min of lunch. She approached [Section 47(3)(b) of] who was sitting with [Section 47(3)(b) of] and [Section 47(3)(b)] and asked [Section 47(3)(b)] if he would go out with one of her friends, he said no, [Section 47(3)(b)] then became agitated and more aggressive towards [Section 47(3)(b)]. At that time [Section 47(3)(b) of the] came across to the group and both [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] told [Section 47(3)(b)] to leave [Section 47(3)(b)] alone and began to drag [Section 47(3)(b)] away. [Section 47(3)(b)] picked up a stick and threw it at [Section 47(3)(b)] head [Section 47(3)(b)] and the other boys ran behind the big tree near the second shade structure on the oval and was chased by [Section 47(3)(b)] who threw another branch at [Section 47(3)(b)].

[Section 47(3)(b)] then walked away from the boys still swearing and threatening to kill them she obtained a pair of scissors from one of the girls under the shade structure and returned towards the boys who were walking away towards the school she then started to chase them holding the scissors in her hand like a dagger yelling "I am going to walk on your heads" "I am going to stick the scissors in your throats" "I am going to hunt you [Section 47(3)(b)] down" "I will catch you to dogs and kill you" these statements were aimed at [Section 47(3)(b)] and [Section 47(3)(b)] who then ran out of the school and down the middle of the road with [Section 47(3)(b)] chasing them. The teacher aid on duty at the time ran to the gate in front of the admin block and stopped [Section 47(3)(b)] and removed the scissors from her the two boys kept running and the teacher on playground duty on the oval chased them and brought them back into the school. [Section 47(3)(b)] continued to argue with admin staff her mother was called and she was sent home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* [Section 47(3)(b)] threatened to assault students with a pair of scissors
- \* She verbally abused the students with loud swearing
- \* She failed to follow staff instructions



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

As stated by [s.47(3)(b) - C] and scribed by [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] (TA).

'At morning tea outside the canteen, I threw a water bomb at the ground and it burst. (A number of students from [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] were performing at this time in this area). I found the water balloon in my bag. Another student had thrown a water bomb and that gave me the idea. I don't know who threw the first water bomb. I think the group had finished dancing. Then a girl [Section 4] came over and pushed me and I think she called me a [Section 4] I went to the other side of D Block (near the library) and picked up a large stick. I headed back towards the group and the girl but wasn't going to use it on her. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] told me to make a good choice and put the stick down. I hit the stick several times against the brick wall till it broke in lots of places. I went back to the crowd and a [s.47(3)(b)] boy called me a [Section 4] I pushed him a few times. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] told me to 'Stop and walk away'. After I pushed him a few times and [s.47(3)] [ ] had told me again to 'stop', I went and picked up my bag. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] said I had a choice of her phoning my mum or going back to S Block. I turned and headed back to S Block.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Your behaviour in the playground has been unacceptable \*You threw a handball and a water bomb at a group of students who were performing at morning tea \*you are now on Step 4 of the Behaviour Management Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were involved in a fight on the oval during First Break
- \* You hit a teacher aide with a stick
- \* You used offensive language towards the teacher aide
- \* You refused to back to your class for the middle session and disrupted the learning of others by wandering outside classes. You then disappeared to the Out of Bounds Area at the rear of the Bottom Oval

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit your teacher on her leg and threw a school bag at her
- \* You picked up a stick , ran through the playground hitting several students
- \* You swore at students saying Section
- \* You hit two classroom windows with a stick

- \* You refused to follow the instructions of various teachers during the incident
- \* You persistently refused to follow the classroom behaviour management procedures
- \* You threw pencils and your shoes at students in your classroom
- \* You refused all support offered by teachers and peers
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were in an out of bounds area without a hat
- \*You refused to follow teachers instructions to go to a safe area
- \*You chased a student with a stick, threatening harm
- \*You used sticks to wack poles and trees
- \*You swung from the undercover beams
- \*When asked by a teacher to go to a safe area, you replied with, "no way"

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were seen throwing hockey sticks in an unsafe manner and continued doing this after being spoken to by your teacher
- \* You repeatedly refused to follow instructions
- \* You deliberately rammed a wheelie bin filled with hockey sticks into the legs of other students and repeated this action after being spoken to by your teacher
- \* You have deliberately ran over sporting equipment with a wheelie bin

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You swore at the Principal and made threats to him.
- \* You threw sticks at the Principal.
- \* You continued to make threats to the Principal using a pair of scissors.
- \* You left the school grounds with sticks in your hands.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 73(1) RTI Act - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You swore at the Principal and made threats to him.
- \* You threw sticks at the Principal.
- \* You continued to make threats to the Principal using a pair of scissors.
- \* You left the school grounds with sticks in your hands.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Your general behaviour in class is disruptive and escalating.
- \*You have been rude and disrespectful towards teachers and peers in several of your classes, which has included inappropriate language.
- \*You have been bullying and harrassing other students in the school.
- \*You have physically hit and pushed another student.
- \*You have physically hurt another student with a stick which left a open wound on the student's leg.
- \*Your behaviour contravenes the s.47(3)(b) - Contr Responsible Behaviour Plan for students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You vandalised the Sect garden, throwing bins, concrete pavers at anybody who was in your vision.
- \*You wandered through the school attacking innocent staff and students with any object you could lay your hands on including shovels and a wheel barrow
- \*You forced teachers to go into lock down to protect students from harm.
- \*You hit a student across the back with force causing the stick to break and splinter which then made a deep cut on his face.
- \*You attacked staff with large garden stakes.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Before school s.47(3) & s.47(3)(b) were walking across to the hall to purchase a red ribbon for Day for Section 4 s.47(3)(b) allegedly swore at s.47(3) for running away from him. s.47(3) has punched s.47(3)(b) in the groin area. s.47(3)(b) has picked up a stick at hit s.47(3) across the back, drawing blood. s.47(3)(b) has chased s.47(3) on the oval wielding a stick, attempting to hit him. s.47(3)(b) eventually tired and threw the stick away.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Misconduct by the student (physical violence involving an object & offensive language towards another student)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Before school s.47(3) & s.47(3)(b) were walking across to the hall to purchase a red ribbon for Day for Section 4 s.47(3)(b) allegedly swore at s.47(3) for running away from him. s.47(3) has punched s.47(3)(b) in the groin area. s.47(3)(b) has picked up a stick at hit s.47(3) across the back, drawing blood. s.47(3)(b) has chased s.47(3) on the oval wielding a stick, attempting to hit him. s.47(3)(b) eventually tired and threw the stick away.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Misconduct by the student (physical violence involving an object & offensive language towards another student)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contr Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students Rule 2 Abuse of Self and Others by, deliberately using your metal drink bottle to strike your teacher over the head while her back was turned causing her injury

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You used a large stick to hit another child, you were not honest about your involvement and you repeated the behaviour after being directed to go straight home with the

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*According to the school's Responsible Behaviour plan, physical misconduct with an object toward another student can not be tolerated.

s.47(3) threw two sticks at another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) had been on edge after the first play and was wrestling on the reading area pillows. He was reminded of the correct behaviour and sat on time out. He was disruptive while on the time out mat - echoing my words and making noises while I tried to read a story. I asked s.47(3)(b) - to take him into s.47(3)(b) - Cor room. When the children got their lunch and walked to the eating area, s.47(3)(b) - C took s.47(3)(b) with her class. s.47(3)(b) walked over to the eating area and he threw his lunchbox across the area. s.47(3)(b) - C moved him to another spot to eat and he got angry and threw his lunchbox again. s.47(3)(b) - C moved his lunchbox to the port-racks and told s.47(3)(b) that he needed to calm down and then he could have it back. There was a fruit stick on the ground and s.47(3)(b) threw this across the eating area. I came over and s.47(3)(b) was starting a tantrum so I said that he needed time out at the office. s.47(3)(b) - C walked s.47(3)(b) up to the office while he was screaming, crying and trying to struggle with her. When at the office s.47(3)(b) tried to kick s.47(3)(b) - C and he took his shoe off and tried to throw it at her.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw an object at an adult
- \* You displayed behaviour that is not acceptable at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Publi
- \* You breached the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At first break s.47(3)(b) was supposed to be in the reflection room but he did not and left Section to go and play. During play time, at about 11:45am, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order teacher aide) saw s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) playing with branches and swiping each other down low across the legs. s.47(3)(b) then dropped his stick to the ground but s.47(3)(b) continued to swipe with his 1m long stick higher at s.47(3)(b) making contact with his face, neck and side. s.47(3)(b) also hit s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) with the stick. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order and s.47(3)(b) all have red scratches/marks on their skin s.47(3)(b) reported to the teacher on duty, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order and several other students supported s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order claim. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order tried to contact s.47(3)(b) father and all parents of children who were hit by the stick.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You assaulted several other students.
- \*You refused to follow Teacher's instruction.
- \*Your behaviours placed other students safety at risk.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information, s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You took a child's hat at eating time on Tuesday 30 October.
- \* You persistently disobeyed the teacher when instructed to return hat.
- \* You verbally abused the teacher by telling her to 'shut up'.
- \* You threatened the teacher and children by swinging a stick
- \* You threatened the teacher by saying "if I hit you with the stick and it does not do enough damage I will cut you with my scissors" and "I will hit you"
- \* This behaviour was in breach of Section 47(3)(b) of the R School's Responsible Behaviour Plan (2010)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* You chased and pushed another student onto the ground
- \* You then put dirt and grass into the face and mouth of that student
- \* You scratched the same student with a stick and dug your fingernails into their skin

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You chased and pushed another student onto the ground
- \* You then put dirt and grass into the face and mouth of that student
- \* You scratched the same student with a stick and dug your fingernails into their skin

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3) was threatening Section 47 with scissors. She kept taking them off him and he found more. He cut large chunks out of his hair and his eyelashes. When Section 47(3)(b) arrived, he climbed 2 metres up a tree and refused to come down. He then jumped over the Section fence and attempted to hit Section 47(3)(b) with sticks and branches. He was upset initially because he was not invited to a birthday party and ended up in a rage.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were being disruptive, speaking rudely and being defiant in class.
- \* You were acting dangerously with a pair of scissors and attempted to cut a girl's hair.
- \* You threatened to cut your teacher with scissors repeatedly. You continued with different pairs of scissors after each previous pair was taken off you.
- \* You then climbed a tree and refused to come down. You eventually jumped over the Section fence and tried to attack the Deputy Principal with branches.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Co approached me whilst on Playground Duty to find out what had been done regarding the 'assault' on her son, s.47(3)(b) on Friday. I told s.47(3)(b) - Co that I didn't know a lot about the incident and invited her to the Meeting Room to talk with me about it. s.47(3)(b) - Co claimed that several children were on the Oval at First Break throwing sticks, stones, rocks and their shoes into the Tamarin tree to make tamarins fall to the ground. s.47(3)(b) - Co claimed that s.47(3)(b) had picked s.47(3)(b) up and threw him to the ground into the prickles. She then explained that s.47(3)(b) had thrown a rock that went over the fence, exited the school grounds to collect it, then threw it at s.47(3)(b) hitting him directly in the knee. s.47(3)(b) - Co further explained that she had taken s.47(3)(b) to a Doctor and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to F who have stated that he has torn a ligament in his knee. s.47(3)(b) - Co was still very upset and said that if there was permanent damage, someone would be very sorry. She also stated that she had been to the Police and requested that s.47(3)(b) be officially cautioned regarding his actions. s.47(3)(b) - Co believes that s.47(3)(b) targeted s.47(3)(b) and that there maybe repercussions on her s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. She was also afraid with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to imminent that s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest I asked s.47(3)(b) - Co when the school first knew about the incident and she said on Monday morning. I asked if she knew who the teacher on duty was. It was s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub said that s.47(3)(b) had not told anyone on Friday as he was afraid he would miss out on the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub had promised the class for their good behaviour. I explained that any incident, particularly one as serious as this must be reported immediately. s.47(3)(b) - Co asked what consequences would be in place. I explained that I was aware that s.47(3)(b) was removed from the playground yesterday and that this would continue today. She said that this was 'not good enough'. I explained that the incident has not been fully investigated yet and would be our priority today. s.47(3)(b) - Co demanded that someone phoned her today to alert her to the outcome.

On interviewing s.47(3)(b) his story is consistent with s.47(3)(b) - Co claims.

Other witnesses have stated that s.47(3)(b) never left the school, however s.47(3)(b) did.

All witnesses indicated that there was a lot of 'mucking' around and swearing.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you threw a rock at a student with intent to hurt, causing injury

\* This breaches the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, especially the section about safety

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While on playground duty in s.47(3)(b) I spoke to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest who were throwing small rocks and sticks at other students playing basketball. They had been in the out of bounds area near the groundsman's shed but then moved over and sat on the seats at the basketball court. After 2 or 3 minutes when I had moved away 20 or so meters away, a rock a little bigger than a golf ball was thrown from the direction of the seats and missed my legs by just half a meter. I did not see who threw the rock so I referred all the students in the area of the seat to the Deputy Principal.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Throwing a large rock at a teacher
- \* Demonstrating unsafe behaviour towards others
- \* Failure to comply with Administration team
- \* You have breached the expectations for s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

- \* s.47(3) was involved in a physical altercation with two other boys
- \* He became more and more enraged during the conflict and proceeded to throw one boy on the ground, punch out, swear and also hit one of the boys in the back with a stick
- \* When approached by a teacher, s.47(3) swore at him repeatedly and took a considerable amount of time to compose himself

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) was involved in a physical altercation with two other boys
- \* He became more and more enraged during the conflict and proceeded to throw one boy on the ground, punch out, swear and also hit one of the boys in the back with a stick
- \* When approached by a teacher, s.47(3) swore at him repeatedly and took a considerable amount of time to compose himself

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/10/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) left the class after becoming very angry. s.47(3) had climbed on the very top of the tennis court play equipment. s.47(3)(b) - Co asked ( from a distance ) to climb down and tell her what happened. s.47(3) told s.47(3) to 'F off' "you F..C..". s.47(3)(b) - Co was called. s.47(3) jumped down and climbed up onto the port racks of B Block and onto the roof of the walkway.

s.47(3) grabbed a large stick and threatened staff with it and used it to bang the front office door and poles around the school. s.47(3) refused to follow instruction or direction from school staff.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) showed little respect or regard to school staff.
- \* [redacted] was unsafe and endangered the safety of himself and school staff.
- \* [redacted] would not participate in the program of instruction.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You used inappropriate language towards other students
- \*You hit other students
- \*You threatened students using sticks.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were involved in physical fights with a number of students
- \*You threatened students verbally and with sticks.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Throwing a stick through the window of the After School Hours Care building when children and staff were inside, narrowly missing someone

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You pushed over desks, chairs and pulled out tidy trays in the classroom
- \*You threatened other students with a baseball bat
- \*You threw a baseball bat at students
- \*You threatened students with a stick
- \*You wrote swear words on the whiteboard

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You made an unauthorised exit of the school grounds.
- \*You struck a student in the face with a stick causing a visible scratch.
- \*Persistently showing disrespect towards the deputy principal by speaking rudely and refusing to follow instructions and redirections.
- \*You locked yourself in the deputy principal's office.
- \*You made an unauthorised exit of the administration building.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was in the tennis court area using a hockey stick unsafely, including hitting another child s.47(3)(b) was directed to stop and hand in the hockey stick. s.47(3)(b) refused several times. The teacher took the hockey stick from s.47(3)(b) or safety reasons. s.47(3)(b) swore and attempted to hit the teacher. The Principal assisted the teacher in moving s.47(3)(b) to the Office.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) has had a number of support sessions throughout 2012 where we have attempted to help him set goals and follow instructions

s.47(3)(b) has been working in different classes for the last three days to attempt to support him

\*the consequences of serious physical and verbal misconduct as part of our Responsible Behaviour Program is suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Reported that s.47(3)(f) had struck s.47(3)(b) - ith a stick after school.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On the walk home from school on Tuesday 6th November, s.47(3)(f) was swinging on a vine when he slipped and fell. Two younger students laughed at him. s.47(3)(f) got angry and threw 3-4 rocks at the boys s.47(3)(f) picked up a stick and chased the boys striking one of them at least one time.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 08/11/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Antecedent: Not really sure, but when i spoke to Mum she told me that

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

Section 4

s.47(3)(b) - C started to kick s.47(3)(b) under the table. s.47(3)(b) was asked to stop by both myself (T) and s.47(3)(b) - C refused and started swearing. s.47(3)(b) - C began to yell and scream at both s.47(3)(b) - C and I (T) saying "you can't f----- make me stop" and continued to kick s.47(3)(b) - C. I asked s.47(3)(b) - C to move away from s.47(3)(b) and come sit closer to me which he did. s.47(3)(b) then yell right in my face "you can't f----- make me you fat c---". s.47(3)(b) - C then picked up a pen off the desk and first threatened me (T) with it, then tried to stab me with the pen. I (T) redirected s.47(3)(b) strike at my head and then held him on a chair in our room. When s.47(3)(b) let go of the pen I released him from the team teach hold and went to ring student services for help. s.47(3)(b) - C started to throw the rolling chairs in my room and grab random objects to throw as well. s.47(3)(b) - C threatened s.47(3) and s.47(3) on several occasions and both boys came to hide behind me (T). s.47(3)(b) continued to walked around the rooms kicking and punching random objects and walls. s.47(3)(b) - C then grabbed his birthday cake (that s.47(3)(b) had taken from the fridge and told me his mum made for the class, this was a lie) and his bag and said he was going home. I (T) ignored him as i could not leave the other students. s.47(3)(b) stood out the front of the room and started to throw tables and chairs, kick the bins and brake them and try to throw chairs onto the garden.

s.47(3)(b) started to bang on the glass of the class windows and doors. I (T) had locked the doors to keep other students safe who had books and magazines to look at. I was outside the room trying to talk s.47(3)(b) down, but he continued to be physical with chairs and tables. s.47(3)(b) then tried to push past me while I was standing near the door, and punched me (T) in my right side. I moved out of s.47(3)(b) way and watched him continue with his poor choices.

s.47(3)(b) started to shoved large pieces of his cake into his mouth and s.47(3)(b) turned up.

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest came down to assist. He immediately took the rest of my class into the room next door so they were safe. s.47(3)(b) was rubbing his chocolate hands all over the windows of the class and ate most of his cake.

I walked inside to ring s.47(3)(b) - C parents and spoke with s.47(3)(b) - C. She said she would come to get him. I went back and told s.47(3)(b) that his mum was on her way. I then received a phone call from s.47(3)(b) - C who I explained the situation to and he asked to speak to s.47(3)(b) - C. I tried to get s.47(3)(b) - C on the phone but he told me to Section 47 s.47(3)(b) then said he would ring s.47(3)(b) to come get him. s.47(3)(b) rang me a few minutes after to say that s.47(3)(b) had to come from s.47(3)(b) to get him.

I told s.47(3)(b) that his dad was coming and he swore at me saying "I don't want to f----- care". s.47(3)(b) - C then continued punch, kick, and throw various objects. s.47(3)(b) was throwing the outside table off the veranda and was tipping the table over. s.47(3)(b) then walked to the car park and found a large broken tree branch. He then walk over to my car and shoved it into the front grill. s.47(3)(b) then turned to me and had a very arrogant smile on his face and said "what are you going to do about that"? I ignored s.47(3)(b) by turning my head and talking to s.47(3)(b) who was walking past. s.47(3)(b) continued to walk around the car park. s.47(3)(b) then threw a large piece of drain pipe and walked over towards me (T) and threatened to throw it at me. s.47(3)(b) then threw it up on the walkway that I was standing under.

s.47(3)(b) then turned his attentions to the compost drum. He filled it up with rocks and sticks before taking it off the stand and rolling it threw the car park. s.47(3)(b) - C then kicked it into the green outside R block and started throwing sticks and rocks at it. I walked away in the other direction and s.47(3)(b) started to follow me. s.47(3)(b) then ran past me

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) has engaged in the he following behaviours:

- refusing to follow the programme of instruction



- using abusive language and swearing towards his peers and teachers
- taking school property and using it to cause damage to the school environment
- threatening students with physical aggression
- threatening staff with physical aggression with intent to cause harm
- deliberately going to collect heavy objects and throw these at school buildings
- causing emotional distress to students in his class through his actions

s.47(3)(b) has breached the school's responsible behaviour plan for students by engaging in actions that contravene the safe and supportive environment for learning .

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) threw objects (fruit, bottles, wooden beads, pencils) at the teacher, teacher aide and other students.
- \* threatened to hit the teacher with a long stick.
- \* kicked the teacher repeatedly.
- \* spat in the faces of a number of children.
- \* refused to follow instructions by any adult and ran away from the teacher aide as she walked him to buddy class.
- \* s.47(3) climbed to the highest point of the climbing frame, when he was being escorted to buddy class.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During a lifeskills lesson [Section 47] appeared very angry. He continually refused to comply with teacher instruction and on several occasions shouted abusive language loudly at [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the]. He frequently left the room and when [Section 47(3)(b) of the] went to check on him she witnessed him grab a pair of scissors and throw them opened across the room. He also threw his glue sticks and pencils with force across the room. Another student was in that room working on a computer but the randomly thrown items did not hit him [Section 47] then went in and out of rooms kicking walls and at one time kicked a cushion from beneath the head of a multiply disabled child who was lying on the floor in a wedge. He continued shouting abuse at staff and students and eventually was isolated outside (for the safety of the other students). [Section 47(3)(b) of the] and [Section 47(3)(b) of the] tried to speak calmly to him. His anger continued. At one point [Section 47(3)(b) of the] tried to bend to [Section 47]s level to speak quietly to him. He threw a punch which did not connect [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] itnessed this action. I rang [Section 47(3)(b) of] (GO) who came and tried to talk to [Section 47] and asked that he come with her. He refused and walked off down toward the tuckshop area as the lunch bell had rung.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You behaviour in the past week has been unacceptable. \*On Friday 2nd November, you were found to have a pair of gloves in your possession that were taken from another child's bag. \*You threatened staff with a piece of wire and refused to follow instructions on that day.

On Wednesday 7 November : \*You refused to comply with teacher instructions. \*You used insulting and abusive language towards staff. \*You threw objects, including scissors, across the classroom and threatened the safety of other students. \*You kicked at the walls and furniture and you kicked a pillow from beneath the head of a child lying on the floor, threatening her safety.

Your behaviour has been in contrast to the expectations of safety and respect described in our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During second break, you were angered by another student who chose to play with many of his peers in s.47(3)(b) instead of you. You chased the student and deliberately picked up a stick to hit him forcefully across the stomach. The hit left a red bruise and abrasion to the skin. You laughed as you saw the student in distress and ran away. You lied about how the injury occurred - stating first that the stick had flown up as you ran over it and then you claimed that you had nearly fallen over the stick so you picked it up and tossed it into the garden but it had accidentally hit the other student. You began laughing as you recounted the events to the deputy principal.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You pushed a desk over in the classroom.
- \*You threw a chair in the classroom.
- \*You threatened to hit a teacher with a chair.
- \*You hit a teacher with a stick.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You aggressively hurt other pupils by jumping on them.
- \*You hurt others with a stick.
- \*You fought with others.
- \*You continued to defy a teacher's instructions.
- \*You admitted to these behaviours.
- \*The school's supportive school environment policy was contravened, namely Care for Others.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were involved in physical fights with other students which included punching and throwing sticks
- \*You refused to travel home via the route designated by the College and your parent
- \*You were disrespectful to a staff member who was endeavouring to help you.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were involved in a physical fight in which you struck other students with sticks
- \*You failed to follow the route home as designated by the College and your mother



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section walked into the school grounds at approx 7.45am. He was currently on a suspension from a previous incident. The Deputy directed Section to leave the school grounds and stated that he was trespassing. Section immediately started swearing at the Deputy and collected rocks throwing them at the school bus, school vehicle and a staff members vehicle. The Deputy followed Section out of the school grounds, Section threw a rock at the Deputy hitting him on 2 separate occasions. Section continued to throw rocks at the Deputy and Principal. Section was directed to leave the school area and to walk home. Section continued to throw rocks. The Deputy and Principal walked after Section in 2 separate areas. Section continued to come back to the school grounds. The Deputy followed Section a block over from the school. By this time the Deputy was contacting the Police and making a report. Section was continuing to throw mangoes, rocks and sticks at the Deputy. While on the phone to the police Section had collected a kitchen knife on the side of the road and got within 15m of the Deputy and threw it at him. Tred then ran off and the Deputy returned to the school as Section was walking in the opposite direction.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* While on suspension you trespassed on school property
- \* While in the school grounds you were seen deflating the school vehicle tyres
- \* While in the school grounds you were throwing numerous rocks at the school and staff vehicles hitting them on several occasions
- \* While in the school grounds you deliberately threw rocks at staff members and hit them
- \* Your verbal misconduct towards the Principal and Deputy Principal was inappropriate
- \* While being followed by the Deputy Principal close to the school's boundary you picked up a knife and threw it at the staff member
- \* The Police had to be contacted due to your unsafe behaviour towards students, staff and community
- \* Your physical and verbal threats were witnessed by other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 31/10/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3) was playing on the oval with several boys in the back left hand corner of the oval.

\* s.47(3) and another student were engaged in horseplay, however it soon became heated when the other student placed his arm around s.47(3)(b) neck. s.47(3) took a stick that was down his pants and threw the stick at the other student, injuring his back. s.47(3) then bit him on the left hand between the webbing of the thumb and pointer finger.

\*Marks were identifiable in both areas. \* s.47(3) was in breach of the following school rules as indicated in the Section 47 Be Safe, Be Responsible, Be respectful. s.47(3) wouldn't own any of the behaviours that were listed above despite 8 key witnesses all verifying the story as correct.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

In an out of bounds area, trying to pick fights with grade three students, s.47(3)(b) - Contr and s.47(3)(b) Threw sticks and pinecones at them. Was given warnings by s.47(3)(b) - Cor Went to cricket nets and approached s.47(3)(b) (who had been playing well), caused confrontation s.47(3)(b) tried to walk away. s.47(3)(b) threw bat down, s.47(3)(b) picked it up and held it above his head ready to hit s.47(3)(b) I jumped in front of him and grabbed the bat off him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 used a weapon and attempted to hit another student. A teacher intercepted the swinging of the weapon.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During an incident in Section where you became very agitated and angry you let your anger and emotions control your actions. After you moved from the Section room heading back to class you continue to show others around you that you were angry repounding to two students in an aggressive and threatening manner. At this time you took your pencil case which had your scissors sticking out through a whole and you threatened, first a boy, by holding the scissors up to his neck, where the blade touched his skin and then to a girl where you held the scissors across the front of her neck again threatening her saying "if you don't shut up I'll hurt you".

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During fitness on the oval, s.47(3) deliberately threw a stick at s.47(3)(b) - Q for no reason which hit her on the arm leaving a red mark. s.47(3) was separated from s.47(3)(b) - Q so deliberately caught up with her.

When questioned he admitted doing this and gave no reason why.

This account was backed up by s.47(3)(b) - Q

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Physical misconduct involving a student and an object.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During first break picked up a stick and hit another student several times with it. The student who was hit required first aid.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pub aims to provide a supportive environment where all students have an opportunity to maximise their potential to learn

\*Essential to effective learning is a safe, supportive and disciplined environment that respects the following rights. The rights of all students to learn, the rights of all teachers to teach, the rights of all to be safe

\*You hit another student several times with an object resulting in them having to receive first aid

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* Found a stick near toilets, took poo out of toilet and rubbed it on another child's arm. (unprovoked)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physical misconduct towards another student

\* Unsafe behaviour at the toilets

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You had a fight after a boy said to you that ADHD was not real. You started the fight. You punched and kicked the boy. s.47(3)(b) - Contr saw this and went over to you. You were extremely angry. s.47(3)(b) - Contr tried to talk with you but you refused saying I AM NOT AFRAID OF YOU AND I AM NOT LOOKING AT YOUR Section 47(3)(b) - Contr DISGRACEFUL FACE. You started to run away and as you ran you said SEE YOU LATE Section 47(3)(b) - Contr followed you to ensure the safety of other children and you picked up 2 rocks and threw them directly at him. He ducked to avoid being hit. s.47(3)(b) - Contr went to the student centre to request some assistance. s.47(3)(b) - Contr went out with him and you threw a large stick at both teachers. You continued to walk between the cars and throw sticks.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were seen throwing sticks at another student whilst there was a large gathering in the playground.
- \*You have been previously reminded that such gang-like behaviours would likely result in suspension.
- \*You have targetted this student in an unsafe way on previous occasions.
- \*Your actions breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students: Enrolment Agreement- Code of school behaviour pg 11 and Level 4 - The 5 levels of the Behaviour Recognition and Support Table pg 6.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You were seen throwing sticks at a student whilst there was a large gathering in the playground.
- \*You have been reminded to responsibly report incidents to the office.
- \* You have been advised that if you continued enagaging in unsafe gang-like behaviours that suspension would be likely.
- \*Your actions breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students: Enrolment Agreement - Code fo school behaviour pg 11 and Level 4 - The 5 levels of the Behaviour Recognition and Support Table pg 6.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(f) was involved in an incident on the oval involving hitting students with sticks and punching them.

\* As a result 4 students were hurt. s.47(3)(f) admitted he lost control.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You bullied another student for an extended period of time.
- \* You hit that student with a stick.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) persistently verbally abused and threatened other students over a lunch time and Block 3.  
struck other students with stones and a stick.  
threatened and abused staff verbally and consistently threatened their safety with a stick.

\*All of these actions contravene the College's Responsible Behaviour Plan and will not be tolerated.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened a parent helper in your classroom with a stick
- \*You threatened another student with a stick
- \*You hit another student across the back with a stick causing injury
- \*You have constantly sworn in the classroom
- \*You refuse to follow the instructions given to you by staff members
- \*You have thrown objects around the classroom
- \*You have disrupted your classroom's learning environment
- \*You have breached the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Wednesday, 14 November 2012 you deliberately threw a stick at a boy causing an injury
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) threw sticks and stones at a teacher aide's umbrella which she was holding after being told to move away. He also pushed and swore at another student on the oval.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) threw sticks and stones at a teacher aide's umbrella which she was holding after being told to move away from an area.

Our responsible behaviour plan for students states that

Student disciplinary absences (suspension and exclusion) may be considered:

? in the event of a serious, one-off behaviour incident;

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were being disruptive in class during the last session on Thursday 15 November and your teacher directed you to the duty office
- \* You made a motion as if you intended to throw your water bottle at your teacher
- \* The principal instructed you three times to go to the office. You refused to comply
- \* You squirted your water bottle at the principal
- \* You threw a stick at the principal
- \* You returned to the classroom without permission
- \* The principal directed you to leave the classroom and meet your mother in the car park
- \* You refused to comply
- \* The instruction was repeated
- \* You threw your desk over and left the classroom slamming the door

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You smashed a large stick aggressively on the ground and repeatedly struck the building and seats with another large stick.
- \*You refused to comply with your classroom requirements and left the classroom without permission.
- \*You refused to comply with Deputy Principals requests to move to the office.
- \*You left the school grounds without permission and ignored the Deputy Principal's requests to come back into the school grounds.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During a game of soccer, [Section 47(3)(b)] shoulder barged [Section ] also saying, 'I can push you any time, [Section ]  
[Section 47(3)(b)] got a stick from near the fence line and came after [Section ] with a stick. A scuffle ensued resulting in a  
punch to the face for [Section 47(3)(b)] (by [Section ], an injury to the hand and leg for [Section ]

[Section 47(3)(b)] also threatened to bring a knife to school to kill [Section ]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

[Section 47(3)(b)] instigated a physical altercation with another student during a game of soccer.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You deliberately stabbed your teacher in the arm with a pen.
- \*You deliberately and repeatedly threw stones at the school Deputy Principals with intent to harm them.
- \*You deliberately threw stones at three other children with intent to hurt them.
- \*You threw dirt and a stick in the air with intent to hit the deputy principals.
- \*You ignored the lockdown in your classroom and climbed through a window despite instructions not to.
- \*You refused to comply with the requests of school staff to move to the office.
- \*You wilfully caused disruption to the learning of other students in your classroom.
- \*You threw your football in the classroom and attempted to climb out of a window on the other side of the classroom.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

After s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P s.47(3)( and her friend witnesses a physical altercation between two other students. Once one of the students walked off with a teacher following, s.47(3)( and her friend followed this child and verbally taunted him saying they were going to get their brothers, uncles etc on to the child. s.47(3)( then picked up a stick and hit this child on the head

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You continued to verbally taunt another student
- \* You refused to follow teacher's directions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a stick at another student which hit them and left a mark.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*refused to participate in classroom activities or follow instructions
- \*threatened other students with a stick and swore at them repeatedly
- \*refused to follow instructions of Principal and ran around the school for 40 minutes



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly did not follow the directions of staff
- \* You hit another student in the back with a stick
- \* During first break you ran away from staff, picked up a tree branch and attempted to hit others
- \* You swore at a teacher
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You refused to follow s.47(3)(b) - Co instructions and left the classroom. \* You were climbing in the window of a Year  
Section classroom as well as poking and throwing sticks at the other students. \* When asked to move away from the  
window and return to class, you told the teacher 'to stick it up her Section \* You refused to follow any instructions from  
several teachers and continued to wander around the school distracting other classes. \* Your behaviour contravenes  
the expectations outlined in the school's responsible behaviour plan for students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) you did not handle your dissatisfaction well when a boy refused to give you a high five. You threw some sticks and hurt two boys. You then swore and gave them the "rude finger"

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

After lunch, s.47(3)(b) - Contra went out onto the Section verandah to get the class ready to go to the hall. s.47(3) was standing near the stairs and had drawn all over his body and face with 2 pens he had brought to school. s.47(3)(b) - Contra asked s.47(3) to give them to her, her refused. She took them from his hand. s.47(3) stomped down the stairs and went to the dirt areas at the end of F block. He started picking up sticks and throwing them in the general direction of our classroom. s.47(3)(b) - Contra went into the room to ring for assistance from the planning room. When she went back onto the verandah, she found the children cowering in two lines covering their heads. There were large sticks on the verandah. She saw s.47(3) throw a stick at the class. It just missed hitting a child in the head. She quickly took the class away from the danger and into the hall. s.47(3) followed with a large grass whip. He tried to whip the children as he got close to them. Once in the hall, s.47(3)(b) - Contra informed our acting deputy and s.47(3)(b) - She then escorted s.47(3) to the office. He stayed with s.47(3)(b) - C as his parents were called.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(d) slapped s.47(3) across the face soon after a student had hit s.47(3) with a piece of timber. The class was spoken to prior to this incident and told this behaviour is not acceptable.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to brought a glass, beer mug and a stick with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to on it, to school. The mug had a broken handle. s.47(3) started waving the flag and bottle saying, "Aussie, Aussie." He also asked students for money to help his Section 47(3)(b) of the He then put the items in his bag in the bag rack. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to and others had been telling s.47(3) that he shouldn't have the mug at school because the handle was broken. s.47(3) then may have tried to retrieve the mug. s.47(3) took the mug out and as he did so he seems to have deliberately slid it across s.47(3)(b) hand, causing a laceration which required treatment.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You brought a glass mug with a broken glass handle to school.
- \*You deliberately slid the broken part over a student's hand causing a laceration which required first aid treatment.
- \*Your actions were dangerous and created an unsafe environment for other students.
- \*In the last week you have also had a physical fight with some students and you have punched another student in the face.
- \*Your actions have breached the school's Code of Responsible Behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

INCIDENT REPORT      Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI (SEP)

s.47(3)(b) informed me that s.47(3)(b) - Contr needed help with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary on the oval. I went straight there and tried to ring s.47(3)(b) but she was not there. Then I went directly to Section When I arrived s.47(3)(b) was sitting crying and her forearm was bleeding. I asked her if she were okay and what had happened. She was very distressed and said something like s.47(3)(b) had been swinging sticks around and I had to get him out of the playground for the safety of the other children.' I said 'don't worry now, you can write a report later.' Section staff said his mum had been called and was about half an hour away. I was concerned about calming s.47(3)(b) as I could hear his screaming and bashing at the door of the withdrawal room s.47(3)(b) - was very agitated and continued to bash the door and scream. I stood behind the door to brace it. He was shouting incoherently. I said things like 'when you are calm / quiet we can open the door.' At one stage he yelled back Section Most of what he said was an incoherent rage. He bashed the window and threw his shoe trying to break the light hanging from the ceiling. At one stage I requested some 'calming type' music from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary as a distraction for s.47(3)(b) - s.47(3)(b) came across and said there is no use talking to him and to come away, so I sat and talked with her for about 5 minutes. Not long later s.47(3)(b) arrived. She said s.47(3)(b) Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information so she had a bad week with him too. She cried. s.47(3)(b) - had somewhat calmed, so I told s.47(3)(b) - 'Mum is here so when you are calm we can open the door in a few minutes.' When we opened the door he was sitting on the mat repeatedly hitting himself hard in the face. s.47(3)(b) said, 'Stop that rubbish! We are going home.' s.47(3)(b) continued to hit himself and s.47(3)(b) walked away. I followed. After a few minutes his mother went back in and then s.47(3)(b) - followed her out to the car. They went out the far door so as not to pass s.47(3)(b) and me. s.47(3)(b) checked through the window to see that they had made it to the car safely.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have failed to follow the expectations of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students as well as your individual behaviour management plan
- \* Your behaviour was a serious disruption to the good order and management of the school
- \* You engaged in dangerous behaviour and this was a risk to the safety of others and yourself, which is unacceptable in a school community
- \* You did not respond to attempts to manage your behaviour
- \* This is a repeat of previously displayed behaviours

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was not following instructions and received his first three warnings.

I asked him to move back so he wasn't in the other teams game and he responded with 'Your a control freak' and 'stop telling me what to do'. The way he spoke was really rude.

I sat him out for 5 minutes. While he was out he started to pretend to smoke and then sniff his hand. I assume to show drug in take.

He also was throwing sticks that were landing near me. I increased his time out.

He rejoined the game. When we started to pack up, he started to walk off I asked him to come and sit down. He did but then started to throw berries at me. I told him he needed to stop and he replied it is just berries. When I turned back to the front and he continued to throw things with a giant smirk on his face.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Refusal to comply with reasonable teacher requests to desist from disruptive and inappropriate behaviour
- \* Deliberately and willfully throwing objects at s.47(3)(b) - C and persisting with disrespectful language and comments.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* s.47(3) threw a stick which hit another student in the head. This is not the first time that s.47(3) has thrown an object which has struck a student in the head, causing injury.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/11/2012      **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called to the Section room by s.47(3)(b) - Co due to s.47(3)(b) being unsettled. s.47(3)(b) - Co eluded to s.47(3)(b) being disruptive and touching things and his behaviour had escalated to him pushing the teacher and pulling the phone out of the wall. I walked to the s.47(3)(b) - Co and entered where I found s.47(3)(b) on a chair holding s.47(3)(b) - Contrary s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public He continued to make noise and be disruptive with the instrument and s.47(3)(b) - Contr The school then had a lockdown where a siren sounded. s.47(3)(b) rushed towards the door to leave the room and s.47(3)(b) instructed him to move back to the chair as there was a lockdown in place. He then attempted to push s.47(3)(b) out of the way s.47(3)(b) asked that he again sit and wait until the lockdown had ceased. He refused and took the instrument and struck s.47(3)(b) - in the arm and shoulder area. I took action and restrained s.47(3)(b) from further assault. I escorted s.47(3)(b) to my office where I attempted to settle him. I restrained s.47(3)(b) from running away for a period of 5 mins. He sat on a chair and I moved away from him. He then picked up a ceramic tile and threw it at me in the vicinity of my face. I blocked it with my left forearm however I sustained an injury from it hitting me.

Throughout the entire incident I verbalised on a number of occasions our school expectations and that s.47(3)(b) - Co actions were in breach of those. s.47(3)(b) had calmed enough to play with the army men on the floor. Throughout this time students came to my door to have their work praised. Knowing s.47(3)(b) was agitated I and he didn't like anyone coming to my office I addressed the students outside my office door. I asked two Section 47(3)(b) girls to wait outside while I got some stickers from my desk. s.47(3)(b) then chose to push his way through the door to outside and push the two girls, totally unprovoked, into a pole hurting the pair of them. I again restrained s.47(3)(b) and brought him into my room where he calmed and played with the army toys and jigsaw puzzles.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) physically assaulted a teacher with an object
- \* s.47(3)(b) physically assaulted the Deputy Principal with an object
- \* s.47(3)(b) used inappropriate language towards students and staff
- \* s.47(3)(b) has seriously breached the School Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 26/11/2012 **Reported:** Y

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Issue s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

Report by Supply Teacher s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Friday 23rd November

Early lunch time, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest wanted to play cards with another student s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. However, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest declined the offer to play.

At 1.20 s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was observed swearing and using escalating language. He kicked the outside furniture of the SEP over which upset other students. One student, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest shoved s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. A fight between these boys developed with s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest ending up sitting on s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. The teacher instructed the boys to stop. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest followed this direction and let s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest up before heading away with the staff member s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest.

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest continued to escalate his behaviours. He hit another student across the face with a palm frond. (Witnessed by Teachers s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and XXX)

When asked by Teacher s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest to drop the palm frond, he threw it at her and then picked up another and used it to hit 2 of 5 boys who were in the Tuckshop Under-cover area. These boys then taunted s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. He retaliated and pushed and shoved 2 of them and made threats with the following words:

"I'll shove a Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest brick up your Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

He continued to scream these words at a number of students and a s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest teacher. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was observed picking up a brick and throwing it at this male teacher. The brick did not hit the teacher.

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest then picked up large sticks and threw several pieces into the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest while screaming,

"I'll shove a Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest brick up your Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest of the

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest then threw a stick into the Year 6 classroom which is in a high set building. The teacher in that room s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest as hit by the stick.

Throughout this time s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest refused to follow any directions given to him and at this point to keep those around him safe, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was restrained by s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

The Principal was called to assist this situation. When he arrived, s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was thrashing on the ground near the Library walkway. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was helped to his feet and attempted to bite s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. He was removed to the SEP where his shoes and bag were removed. He was then placed in a secured room. He also tried to kick another teacher s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest as she assisted s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest screamed obscenities at anyone that passed by the room s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest went outside to redirect people away from the area. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest screamed,

"That's right s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest your so Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest clever you stupid Section 47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest"

This high level language continued for about 20 minutes and was repeated every time anyone came in view. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest also spat on walls and the floor. He then climbed to the ceiling and pulled the security sensor from the ceiling and destroyed it throwing the bits at the door and windows. He then climbed up again and pulled the wire cabling from the ceiling. It was at this point that the decision was made to contact the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Police. Once this step was taken s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest calmed but was still very abusive. When the Police Sergeant arrived s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest was given the choice of remaining quietly in the room until his mother arrived or being removed by the police s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest chose to stay and sat quietly in the room. The police left once s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest mother arrived at approximately 3.40 p.m.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) significantly violated the rights of others to have a safe, respectful and active-learning school site.
- \* put others / self at risk of harm and harmed several students.
- \* required the involvement of school Administration to make the situation safe.
- \* refused to follow any directions given to him by the Principal.
- \* destroyed school property

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was in the classroom when another student told the teacher that they were saying rude things. s.47(3) got very upset when the other student said he was being s.47(3) threw a chair across the room, swore at the student yelling "Yo Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contran He then stormed outside, threw rocks and sticks at the classroom door and then jumped the school boundary fence. The teacher aide coaxed him back into the school grounds and he came up to me in the office for the rest of the day.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3) has been showing signs of non-compliance recently
- \* He has been sent to a buddy class a couple of times for his poor behaviour choices
- \* The safety of others in the classroom was jeopardised
- \* Verbal abuse was extreme and directed towards another student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you stabbed a teacher aide with a stick

\* The School Responsible Behaviour Plan states Staff and students at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to School have the right to work to their potential, free from disruption, abuse or threat in a safe, disciplined and supportive environment. We foster and promote safety, effort, respect and self-responsibility.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your physical assault of several students
- \* Your act of throwing stones and sticks at a group of students
- \* Your act of throwing a stick at a staff member
- \* Your breach of our school's code of behaviour that states everyone has a right to a safe environment

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You intervened in a dispute between others and in doing so, escalated the incident in direct opposition to the instructions from your principal
- \* You pushed a student and raised a large stick threateningly to hit him several times resulting in him punching you



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - C reported to s.47(3)(b) - C that s.47(3) had a corkscrew and had threatened s.47(3)(b) with it at the library. s.47(3)(b) explained that she was not witness to the event and it happened just before she arrived at the library.

s.47(3)(b) - explained to s.47(3)(b) - C that the class got to the library early and as they were waiting for s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to came over to him and had the corkscrew raised above s.47(3) head in a threatening manner saying 'I am gonna get you'. s.47(3)(b) - C asked s.47(3) what he did and s.47(3) said that he told s.47(3) to go away. s.47(3) wouldn't. Then s.47(3)(b) - C arrived.

s.47(3) explained that he found the corkscrew in a flowerbed inside the school grounds. He admitted to threatening s.47(3)(b) and wanted to scare him because the other day s.47(3) had threatened him with a stick. s.47(3)(b) - C asked s.47(3) if the teacher's had sorted out that issue (the one between s.47(3) and s.47(3) the other day) and s.47(3) said that they had. So s.47(3)(b) - C asked him why he then wanted to create another issue with s.47(3) and he just shrugged his shoulders. s.47(3) said that he didnt want to hurt s.47(3) he just wanted to scare him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You tried to intimidate another child using a weapon you had concealed.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw a large stick into a group of students in an unsafe manner

\*The stick you threw struck a student on the forehead

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you physicaly assaulted another student by hitting them in the face with a stick

\* You breached the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/11/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you refused to stay in the support centre at break time
- \* you hit two year 2 students with a stick
- \* you moved around the playground at break time threatening other student's with the stick
- \* you abusively yelled at the teacher who was trying to support you

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

\* s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

\*  
\*  
\*

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

On Friday 30.11.12 -

- \* Section 47 threw a handful of dirt and small rocks and at close range into a female students face and eyes
- \* The victim required medical attention to remove the dirt and rocks
- \* Later that session Section 47 then threatened students with a stick behind her back stating that it was a knife from her mums kitchen

\*On Monday 3.12.12 -

- \* Section 47 hit a male student in the face

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/12/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You repeatedly refused the instructions of a staff member.
- \* You picked up a stick with the intent of hitting another student.
- \* You picked up a stool with the intent of hitting another student.
- \* You pulled out a glass louvre with the intent of using it to injure another student.
- \* You are fully aware of the School's Responsible Behaviour Code.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(d) was jumping in and out of the window during supervised play. Was given a detention and did not show up. He was found on the oval after he had thrown a stick at a group of children. He did not go to the teacher when asked. He picked up a large rock and went to throw it, but he put it down when the teacher called out. He also punched another student in the face. He then kicked another student in the leg.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were jumping through windows in a classroom.
- \* You did not attend detentions after being reminded to do so.
- \* You did not follow the teacher's directions.
- \* You threw objects at other students.
- \* You kicked and punched other students.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/12/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Rather than follow instructions to stay in class during the first break s.47(3)(b) followed four boys from his class, who had a job to do, down onto the Oval.

s.47(3)(b) had a ball with him and wanted the other boys to play with him. They told him that they did not want to and that they had a job to do for their teacher s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to

s.47(3)(b) got angry. he picked up a rock and threw it at one of the boys. They asked s.47(3)(b) to stop s.47(3)(b) then picked up a stick and threatened the boys. They tried to take the stick away from him. He hit two of them with the stick. He became extremely agitated, yelling and swearing at them. He attacked and broke one of the trees in the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to s.47(3)(b)

One boy ran to get help from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to who was with a group of students on a different part of the Oval. At this point, a number of children started chasing and yelling at s.47(3)(b) who became even more enraged.

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to tried to calm a number of children who had become needlessly involved.

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to were both hit by s.47(3)(b) but both got involved in something that they should have walked away from.

s.47(3)(b) ran towards H Block. he was still yelling and swearing at people. he was still armed with a stick which he threw at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to. It hit s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to on the shoulder.

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) arrived and restrained s.47(3)(b)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) was unsafe towards fellow students and staff.
- \* s.47(3)(b) refused to follow instructions from staff.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you physically assaulted other students by repeatedly whipping them with a stick, causing injury including bleeding, scratches and rashes
- \* you gave misleading information to teachers investigating the incident
- \* You breached the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pu Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/12/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You kicked a student without provocation or reason
- \* You threw sticks hitting a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/12/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Following a very co operative and productive morning session in class s.47(3)(b) returned to class after the play period in an unco operative mood. He did not follow any teacher/adult direction. He postured in a manner intended to intimidate. He refused all offers for communication and offers to go to a safe place to calm down. On arrival at Deputy Principal's office he was non verbal. He was offered a choice of puzzles or drawing to calm himself. s.47(3)(b) refused to sit at the table with the activities. He refused to engage in conversation and began to hit the office walls with pieces of furniture. He was asked to stop but continued to walk around the office finding objects which he threw across the room. He was restrained after he began to become aggressive towards the DP. He did throw a sticky tape dispenser in the direction of the DP. He was again restrained and offered a place of refuge. He was still non verbal and non compliant. He was restrained until mother arrived.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) was non compliant when he was given directions throughout the episode of misconduct. He was not able to demonstrate safety or respect in compliance with the Responsible Behaviour Plan for s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest. s.47(3)(b) - actions jeopardised the safety of staff (in the office), students when in the classroom and property damage was evident.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Hit another student with a stick.
- \* Pushed and hit teacher.
- \* This is a breach of The School Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Breach of Code of School Behaviour Level 4 Inappropriate Behaviour
- \* You deliberately hit a student with a stick several times causing welts on the students leg which also drew blood
- \* You were not truthful in your account of events and denied your involvement even though many students witnessed the event
- \* You were disrespectful to the teacher on duty in the Responsible Thinking Classroom and left the RTC without permission and ignored several calls to return to the RTC to deal with the issue

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*you did not show care or respect towards other students by throwing sticks at them

\*you did not show care or respect towards those students by calling them names which upset them.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You whipped a boy very hard across the back of the legs with a long stick; you ran away from the Deputy Principal and hid in the bushes; you threw rocks at students walking by and you refused to speak to the Deputy Principal about these incidents.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was being chased by another student who had a scary images with noise on a computer. As s.47(3) moved away from the student s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to he was being very loud,yelling and screaming. s.47(3) claims he was telling s.47(3) to shut up, s.47(3) did not hear this.

Just after s.47(3) had stopped yelling, s.47(3) hit s.47(3) with a bag across his head. s.47(3) then hit s.47(3) with a rain stick on te elbow.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you hit another student across the head with a bag



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 12/12/2012   **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to follow the instructions given to you by the teacher
- \*You refused to return to class after lunch breaks
- \*You spat on another student
- \*You have disrupted the learning environment of your classroom
- \*You threw sticks at another student
- \*You took food from other students
- \*You hit another student in the face with your book
- \*You pulled another student off their chair and started a fight with this student
- \*You breached the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/12/2012    **Reported:** Y  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

A group of s.47(3)(b) girls came to me to complain that s.47(3)(b) had been throwing rocks at them and would not stop. s.47(3)(b) was at the edge of the oval and the trees near the neighbouring paddock. Three s.47(3)(b) girls s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest were near the trees. They said s.47(3)(b) had been throwing rocks, sticks, dirt and making sexual comments such wanting to hump them and make babies.

s.47(3)(b) would not follow any directions given and continued to throw rocks while I was speaking to him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw rocks at other students.
- \* You threatened other students.
- \* You did not follow the instructions of the teacher on duty.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have been part of a group of three boys who were following a single female student on your way home. According to your statement, you picked up sticks, snapped them, and then threw these at her. One of these sticks caused an injury to the back of the girl's leg. Once you realised you had hit the girl, you laughed

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the bottom of the stairs under D Block, s.47(3)(b) approached s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order a s.47(3)(b) student, and started harrasing her and calling her names. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order was sitting around the corner and when he heard the conversation he asked s.47(3)(b) to leave her alone. s.47(3)(b) then started harrasing s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order approached s.47(3)(b) and asked him what was gonig on and for him to report to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Order

During the second break s.47(3)(b) approached s.47(3)(b) who was sitting by himself and started throwing sticks at him, calling him names and cajolling a number of other student to join in. s.47(3)(b) was hit in the face.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You made offensive comments to another student
- \* You intimidated another student with physical aggression
- \* You did not respect the college values of Diligence, Integrity, Courage and Empathy

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have been part of a group of three boys who were following a single female student on your way home on 5 February. You picked up sticks, snapped them, and then threw these at her. One of these sticks caused an injury to the back of the girl's leg. Once you realised the girl had been hit, you, along with your group, laughed

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You have been part of a group of three boys who were following a single female student on your way home. According to your statement, you were throwing sticks at the girl. When a stick hit the back of the girl's leg, you laughed

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threatened other students with a stick and hit them with it.

\*You punched another student.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 08/02/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) has been unsafe by climbing a tree in the school grounds. s.47(3)(b) has been been throwing sticks and one stick hit his classroom teacher in the foot. s.47(3)(b) persistently refuses to follow the school rules to be safe. s.47(3)(b) persistently refuses to follow the directions of school staff. \*When s.47(3)(b) was in the school office waiting to be picked up, he ran away from the office two times. The Principal had to traverse the school grounds on both occasions to get him to come back to the school office. \*When his grandparents arrived to collect him, he ran away again and the principal had to search the grounds to find him. s.47(3)(b) is breaking the Be Safe and Being Respectful rules of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

While on playground duty in area C on Thursday 7 February, I was speaking to a small group of students about the proper use of crutches when I was hit from behind on the hand by a stick. The skin was broken and my hand was bleeding. I turned to see s.47(3)(b) - Contra laughing. I told him I had been hit and hurt and that he needed to apologise. He laughed. I showed him my hand where it was bleeding to try and make him aware of the seriousness of the situation, but he continued to laugh. I asked for an apology but he continued to laugh. As I didn't want to inflame the situation I walked away, keeping an eye on the group from a distance. After the bell I reported the incident to s.47(3)(b)

s.47(3)(b) -

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physically assaulted a staff member with an object.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 06/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section was out of class early in the day. She had left her classroom after Section 47(3)(b) had attempted to settle her and commence the school day. When asked to return to class she ran away from me and ran out to the front entrance gardens sitting on a seat. I went over to her to determine the problem and asked her what she was doing. During this informal discussion she said she had woken up cranky. She said she would not go to class and did not want help to return to class. Section then came down her class stairs towards the front of the school. I went into the Section room and called the office to have Section attend to assist with Section and Section.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Section 47 I was sitting down and Section stood up and said to Section that she would fix this and instructed Section to go and get a knife. Section ran away and I asked Section if hurting me would fix things - she said yes it would. Section then returned without a knife and asked if Section had been called. Section became concerned that Section had been called and began running around and yelling at Section to run.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

Both girls stood on the crossing and made no further attempt to cross the road. They continued to yell at me about Section coming. When I asked if they were going to Section 47 house they returned into the grounds.

Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information

They approached the adults and motioned as if to throw sticks however did not, they were yelling at Section 47(3) while Section 47(3) attempted to intervene and have the girls put the sticks down. Section continued to threaten staff and myself with sticks.

It was determined that we would get Section bag. I went to the classroom and got her bag. She then began yelling and throwing sticks however these did not make contact with staff. The team leader attempted to restrain Section however she moved away from him. We continued to attempt to get the girls to put down the sticks.

Section came towards me with a stick and when she was within approximately 1m of me threw a stick hitting me in the left leg. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information She then began to throw sticks directly at me while yelling at me. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information One stick grazed my right shoulder. She then came towards me with a stick in her hand and I put my hand up as she threw the stick and the stick hit my right forearm. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information It was determined to walk to the gate as the Section 47 had walked to the school. As I turned to walk towards the gate Section ran from behind me and hit me with force on the right side of my head. I heard the stick hit my head and she ran away laughing. The stick hitting my head alarmed me and hurt immediately. Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to public interest information I regained my composure as Section 47(3) were concerned about my welfare.

Section 47(3) and team leader and I went to stand outside the gates. By then the Team Leader had phoned the police and they arrive approximately 15 minutes later. The girls continued to yell at all staff, began walking down Section 47(3)(b)

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On Wednesday 6 February 2013 you physically assaulted the Principal resulting in bruising, contusion and a mild head injury

\* This conduct was prejudicial to the good order and management of the school

\* Given the nature of your conduct is so seriousness suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it

\* I do not feel as the school officer involved in the incident and officer assaulted by you that it would be appropriate for me to make this decision

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Please listen to the 2 attachments for the account of the incident.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* A breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.
- \* You were involved in a verbal altercation in class with another student where you threatened him with physical harm.
- \* You grabbed a chair and raised it above your head as a form of intimidation
- \* You continually picked up large sticks and rocks as you repeatedly walked back and forth from the room that the student was in.
- \* You failed to engage with the support staff on a number of occasions and report to Section
- \* Your behaviour resulted in staff and students being concern for their own safety and well being

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw rocks at other students at morning tea and then later during lunch time chased them with a stick. You were told to stay well away from the boys and you refused to comply with directions given by the RTC Co-ordinator and the Deputy Principal. Your behaviour represents a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan and poses a threat of physical injury to other students.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw rocks at other students at morning tea and then later during lunch time chased them with a stick. You were told to stay well away from the boys and you refused to comply with directions given by the RTC Co-ordinator and the Deputy Principal. Your behaviour represents a serious breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan and poses a threat of physical injury to other students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was attempting to grab other students around the neck. Students asked him to stop. s.47(3)(b) picked up a stick and threatened other with it. Although feeling threatened s.47(3)(b) followed the other students to continue to grab and wave sticks at them.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Threats to others and verbal abuse.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you have repeatedly refused to follow directions given to you from class teachers and a Head of Department.
- \* That you hurt a student by stabbing your pen into the back of his neck and hurt another student by sticking a pin into his leg.
- \* That continued to bully a boy in class calling him  and asking for his mother's name and her phone number.
- \* That you bullied and teased other students in your class calling them names such as **Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -** **Section 47(3)** and telling other students to 'shut your **Section 47(3)(b)** or I'll shut it for you' and 'you cried like a little **Section**
- \* That you performed inappropriate actions in front of other students.
- \* That you are continually disruptive in your classes.
- \* That you are well aware of the expectations of the school regarding your behaviour.
- \* That this suspension is a natural and logical consequence to your actions
- \* You have breached the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for students in relation to the following areas
- \* Respect, treat others with consideration and regard, respect another person's point of view.
- \* Integrity, act in accordance with principles of moral and ethical conduct, ensure consistency between words and deeds.
- \* Commitment, seek to accomplish something worthy and admirable, try hard, pursue excellence.
- \* Trust, be honest, sincere and seek the truth.
- \* Compassion, care for self and others



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You tried to attack another student with a piece of poly pipe.
- \*You struck the student with a stick - leaving a visible physical injury.
- \*You refused to cooperate with the teacher who attempted to intervene and refused to follow her instructions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) - Cont informed me that s.47(3)(b) had walked out of the school grounds with a stick in his hand. I went to locate him, and saw him pick up a large rock and walk back into the school grounds. I quickly moved over to s.47(3)(b) to minimise the chance that he would hit another student if he were to throw the rock. I informed him that it was against the school rules for him to leave the school grounds without permission, and that if he is upset with someone; he needs to tell a teacher or come to the office so that an adult can help him. s.47(3)(b) raised the arm which was holding the rock and made an action as if to throw it at me, and said Section ou miss, I'll Section 41 tone you" I told s.47(3)(b) that that was an unacceptable way to talk to anyone in the school, and that if he was to throw the rock at me I would have to contact the police. He responded with Section you" looking directly at me as he said it. At this time we were approached by s.47(3)(b) - who informed me that he had been looking for s.47(3)(b) as he had thrown rocks at two other teachers. I asked s.47(3)(b) - to supervise s.47(3)(b) and ensure no other students were at risk of harm from his actions, and went directly to the office to seek guidance from the principal, who in turn instructed me to suspend s.47(3)(b) for the rest of the week.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You admitted to throwing an orange and some sticks at a building in which staff members were present
- \* You admitted to throwing a rock forcefully in the direction of a teacher, narrowly missing her
- \* You called a teacher a Section 47(3)(b)
- \* You repeatedly have not followed the instruction of the teacher
- \* You refused to participate in a program of instruction
- \* You have breached the code of behaviour in relation to respecting the rights of others
- \* You admitted to having a cigarette lighter in your bag

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

While a group of students were waiting at the bus shelter, you approach one particular girl and began hitting her with a large stick. The stick was about 1 meter in length and 30 cm in thickness, allegedly picked up from the bush garden area adjacent to the bus shelters. The first hit was to the head causing a lump. The girl asked you why you hit her and then told you that if you hit her again she would punch you in the mouth. At this point you ran at the girl hitting her across the back and the legs with a great deal of force causing bruising. You again hit her with the stick before one of her friends pulled her away and took her to the office.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*On 20 February you were dangerously swinging a cricket bat towards students
- \*You refused to comply with staff directions to stop
- \*You threw sticks and stones towards students
- \*You then picked up the axe to a rubbish bin and continued to swing towards property and people in an aggressive manner
- \*You used the heavy object to strongly hit school property, causing minor damage
- \*You used the object to destroy student property
- \*You injured several students by your actions with this object
- \*You continued to refuse to comply with staff direction
- \*This behaviour is considered a major behaviour in our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan (page 6, throwing objects dangerously, serious physical aggression)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You grabbed a boy causing him to fall over and for his head to be pulled back. While the teacher was speaking to you and the injured boy, you again pushed him over with force. You then went away and got a stick which you threw injuring another boy in the chest.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) has conducted an unsafe act of throwing a stick and causing harm to another student. This action goes against the school's 'Be Safe' expectation outlined in the school responsible behaviour plan for students.

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called to assist s.47(3)(b) with a report that s.47 was in the school grounds and had thrown sticks at her. As I went through the undercover area, I met s.47(3)(b) who said she did not have line of sight at that point. She indicated he may be up in the SDE area. We walked down towards the SEP and it was reported he was on the bottom oval. I met his carer who had arrived late to collect him after I rang Section to request a carer. We went outside the main fence and I observed s.47 at the bottom of the oval towards the s.47(3)(b) - Contra fence. We maintained observation and did not approach. He was walking around with his hands on his head and looked at one stage to be going over the fence. After about 7 minutes he approached us. He was heightened. He yelled at us and the carer said he was going home. He yelled that he would not. He yelled at me, "What are you doing here?" I told s.47 his behaviour was unacceptable and that he would be going home. "He yelled how long for, tell me how long" I said that I would need to be in contact with a number of people to make a decision. He picked up a tree branch and began hitting it on a log seat. He continued to yell at his carer and said he would not go. I asked the carer if he wanted me to get police assistance, which heightened him more. He stood and made towards me with the stick as if to strike. I turned to the side, put my arm out and said, s.47(3)(b) "you are not going to hit me." he didn't. He seemed to calm and the carer said it was time to go. I asked if he had the situation in control. As I walked away, I heard s.47 yell at the carer: "Why were you bloody late?"

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Friday 22 February, you engaged in behaviours that were in defiance of staff instructions. You engaged in violent behaviour and attempted to attack members of staff.

\*Despite significant behavioural support and intervention by staff a s.47(3)(b) - Contra your behaviour continues to be in contravention of the School's Behaviour Management Plan.

\*This is not the first time you have engaged in these violent behaviours or refused repeated instructions of staff.

\*This is not the first time you have exited the classroom or main area of the school, placing yourself in danger.

\*Given your behavioural history, the nature and seriousness of your behaviours, prior suspensions and the support that you have been given, I have come to the view that suspension will not be adequate to deal with your behaviour.



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You refused to attend your class
- \*You verbally assaulted another student saying "What the **Section 4** re you looking at"
- \*You kicked and punched the door to a classroom interrupting the learning of others
- \*You walked around the the school grounds kicking and throwing rubbish bins
- \*You swore at a teacher saying "Stop **Section 4** following me" " **Section 4** off" "Get the **Section 4** way from me"
- \*You threatened a teacher saying "Good, now get the **Section 4** away from me or I will hit you with a **Section 4** stick"
- \*You physically assaulted the teacher who was 10 meters behind you by throwing sticks at him and hit him twice on the legs

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was chasing girls around with a stick at lunchtime. I told him to stop. The girls ran behind me to hide s.47(3)(b) tried hitting the girls from behind me. I told them all to move away and for him to drop the stick but they keep hiding behind me and he kept hitting them. The stick hit my arm and left a red mark. He then walked away and the girls ran off. He said the girls had been swearing at him. The bell went for class and I informed s.47(3)(b) - Contr

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Hit fellow students with a weapon
- \*Hit a teacher with a weapon
- \*Disobeying teacher and school rules

**Suspension Type:** Exclusions      **Suspension date:** 22/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was in office while I was speaking to his mother about s.47(3)(b) being suspended for throwing a grape, giving a false name and swearing at a teacher. s.47(3)(b) became increasingly angry as I spoke on the phone when he stood up raising his voice and swearing, grabbed a sticky tape dispenser nearby, raised it above his head and threw it in my direction breaking the dispenser and leaving debris on the floor and a small mark in the carpet. s.47(3)(b) stormed out of room and slammed the external door shut. He went to s.47(3)(b) - This all happened while I was on the phone to his mother.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On 21st February you engaged in misconduct of a serious nature

\*Your breach entitles me to discipline you by means of suspension with a proposal for exclusion under Education (General Provisions) Act 2006

\*Despite support provided by the school, you have continued a pattern of inappropriate behaviour towards your teachers and fellow students and have caused a significant interruption to the learning environment at s.47(3)(b) - Cont  
s.47(3)(b) -

\*This is not the first time you have engaged in misconduct directed at a staff member at this school.

\*Given your past behavioural history and given the nature and seriousness of your conduct I am satisfied that your behaviour is so serious that suspension alone would be inadequate to deal with it.

\*I do not believe that it would be inappropriate for me to make a decision to exclude you from the school.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/02/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) punched s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to in the face. s.47(3)(b) - was sitting at his desk doing his work. During eating break, s.47(3)(b) continually tried to enter the girl's toilets. s.47(3)(b) - Cont stood in the door of the toilets to stop s.47(3) entering. s.47(3)(b) picked up a stick and poked s.47(3) in the eye.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 27/02/13 you punched another student in the face in your classroom
- \* That the fight was unprovoked
- \* That during Eating Break you continually tried to enter the girl's toilet
- \* That you poked a girl in the eye on purpose because she wouldn't let you in the girl's toilet
- \* You have failed to comply with the Responsible Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Responsible Behaviour Plan Level 5 - Dangerous and unsafe behaviour resulting in harm to staff.
- \* Verbally abusing a staff member.
- \* Throwing sticks.
- \* Persistent refusal to comply with teacher directions.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at your teacher.
- \* The stick hit the teacher on the back of his head.
- \* You continued to throw bark and small sticks/stones around the school when the Deputy Principal tried to talk to you about the incident.
- \* You are in breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Code: Safe and Legal.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3) physically assaulted another student during play time and threw a stick at a teacher aide which hit her in the back. He also refused instructions from teachers.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was hitting other people whilst lining up for class, threw a lollipop stick on the ground, talking whilst I was teaching and finished the lesson by putting chewing gum into s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to hair. When questioned about it, s.47(3)(b) said s.47(3)(b) had been teasing her all lesson. He did apologise for the incident to s.47(3)(b) but I don't think it was genuine.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During Science on 6th March you put bubble gum into another student's hair.

\*The piece of hair affected had to be cut out.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/03/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit two other students with a stick without provocation
- \* You left your classroom yesterday without permission and you attempted to again leave the office to avoid returning to your classroom
- \* You were non-compliant yesterday, repeatedly refusing to follow your teacher's instructions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 04/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) told s.47(3)(b) that s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P were annoying her and aske s.47(3)(b) to "bash them up". s.47(3)(b) got a stick approximately 30 cm long and hit s.47(3)(b) across the back and then threw the stick at s.47(3)(b). The stick landed on the ground and bounced up and hit s.47(3)(b) on the arm.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* Physically assaulting another student with an object causing injury and harm.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan is based on the safety of all school community members.

At first break on Thursday, 07 March 2013 s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest were outside the tuckshop.

s.47(3)(b) found a stick, looked at s.47(3)(b) and said, "I found a stick. I dare you to throw it into the tuckshop."

s.47(3)(b) dropped the stick. s.47(3)(b) then found a rock and kicked it away into the bush.

s.47(3)(b) found another rock and gave it to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest then threw the rock at the roller shutters at the counter of the tuckshop. The rock hit the counter and nearly hit the slushie machine which is in the middle of the tuckshop. There was a volunteer worker working where the rock came in and nearly hit her. The tuckshop worker was very shaken by the incident.

s.47(3)(b) picked up a stick from the ground and threw it into the tuckshop. The stick went straight past the counter and landed on the floor.

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) ran away from the tuckshop. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) walked off to get a drink.

Another student saw the incident and advised a teacher who was nearby.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan is based on the safety of all school community members.

At first break on Thursday, 07 March 2013 s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest were outside the tuckshop.

s.47(3)(b) found a stick, looked at s.47(3)(b) and said, "I found a stick. I dare you to throw it into the tuckshop."

s.47(3)(b) dropped the stick. s.47(3)(b) then found a rock and kicked it away into the bush.

s.47(3)(b) found another rock and gave it to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest then threw the rock at the roller shutters at the counter of the tuckshop. The rock hit the counter and nearly hit the slushie machine which is in the middle of the tuckshop. There was a volunteer worker working where the rock came in and nearly hit her. The tuckshop worker was very shaken by the incident.

s.47(3)(b) picked up a stick from the ground and threw it into the tuckshop. The stick went straight past the counter and landed on the floor.

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) ran away from the tuckshop. s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) walked off to get a drink.

Another student saw the incident and advised a teacher who was nearby.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) hit another student with a stick and did not follow the duty teacher's instructions.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) at lunchtime you hit another child and did not follow the teacher's instructions. The s.47(3)(b) - Contrary provides the foundation of our school rules to teach and promote our high standards of responsible behaviour: Care for yourself and others and Listen well and speak kindly to others. The s.47(3)(b) - Contrary has been agreed upon and endorsed by all staff and our school P&C. The s.47(3)(b) - Contrary aligns with the values, principles and expected standards outlined in Education Queensland's Code of School Behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and s.47(3)(b) - Co involved.

2nd break and following class incidents and non-attendance at detention by s.47(3)(b) - and s.47(3)(b) -

s.47(3)(b) - C hrowing sticks and rocks at s.47(3)(b) - Co Whipped s.47(3) with a branch. s.47(3)(b) - C nd s.47(3) then pushing one another.

3rd break

s.47(3)(b) organised to meet s.47(3) at Music Room area, s.47(3) accompanied s.47(3)(b) there s.47(3) had scissors and threatened the other two, swiping at s.47(3)(b) and leaving a cut on his arm. s.47(3) and s.47(3) started punching one another. s.47(3)(b) got a broom to get s.47(3) off s.47(3) and hit s.47(3) in the face with it - may not have been intentional to hit him in the face but definitely intentional to hit him with the broom s.47(3) has a bruise on his face s.47(3) grabbed s.47(3)(b) in a headlock and s.47(3) punched s.47(3)(b) - to get him off s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) - C then tried to hit them with the broom but missed.

Bell went - all ran off.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you repeatedly disobeyed fair and reasonable directions from adults

\* you repeatedly failed to complete required work in class

\* you repeatedly disrupted learning and teaching in your classroom

\* you physically assaulted another student with scissors

\* You breached the Section 47(3)(b) of the RT Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from Section 47(3)(b) of the R and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 05/03/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and s.47(3)(b) - Co involved.

2nd break and following class incidents and non-attendance at detention by s.47(3)(b) - Co and s.47(3)(b) - Co  
s.47(3)(b) - Co throwing sticks and rocks at s.47(3)(b) - Co Whipped s.47(3)(b) - Co with a branch. s.47(3)(b) - Co and s.47(3)(b) - Co then pushing one another.

3rd break

s.47(3)(b) organised to meet s.47(3)(b) at Music Room area. s.47(3)(b) accompanied s.47(3)(b) there s.47(3)(b) had scissors and threatened the other two, swiping at s.47(3)(b) and leaving a cut on his arm s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) started punching one another. s.47(3)(b) got a broom to get s.47(3)(b) off s.47(3)(b) and hit s.47(3)(b) in the face with it - may not have been intentional to hit him in the face but definitely intentional to hit him with the broom s.47(3)(b) has a bruise on his face. s.47(3)(b) grabbed s.47(3)(b) in a headlock and s.47(3)(b) punched s.47(3)(b) - Co to get him off s.47(3)(b) s.47(3)(b) - Co then tried to hit them with the broom but missed.

Bell went - all ran off.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you failed to abide by the requirements of your recent re-entry from suspension
- \* you repeatedly disobeyed fair and reasonable directions from adults
- \* you repeatedly failed to complete required work in class
- \* you repeatedly disrupted learning and teaching in your classroom
- \* you physically assaulted another student with scissors
- \* You breached the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) - Co claims that s.47(3) struck him with a stick on the face. s.47(3)(b) - Co retaliated by stabbing s.47(3) with a pencil in the torso, causing a noticeable puncture wound. s.47(3)(b) - Co then went on to stab s.47(3) in the chest, s.47(3) in the arm (opening previous wound and causing it to bleed), and s.47(3)(b) in the back. He could give no reason why he had done this. On Thursday 07 March, the issue continued with s.47(3)(b) - Co throwing several stones towards s.47(3) hitting him two or three times. As s.47(3) was about to retaliate, s.47(3)(b) - Co intervened, causing an upset reaction from s.47(3). This situation was assisted by s.47(3)(b) - Co until the full matter could be investigated.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* breaching our schools' GREAT Expectations
- \* behaviour as outlined in the attached incident report



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 11/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3) was over with some girls in his class. They accused him of being in their area and told him to leave, he didn't at first and they continued to yell at him. s.47(3)(b) - was in another class and came over to the group picked up a 'stick' that is used to hold the Section markers and hit him several times on the back side.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted a student with an object

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You deliberately damaged school property by kicking palings off a section of the eating area
- \*You were waving sticks around, hitting trees with them in a threatening manner towards other students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* During Recess 2 on Tuesday 12 March 2013, you did participate with another three students, in crushing an aerosol can that was in your possession, knocking the lid off the can, pushing a stick into the can and lighting the stick with a lighter.
- \* When questioned about this incident, you replied "I knew what we were doing".
- \* This behaviour is not in keeping with the safety, good order and management of this school.
- \* This incident provides an opportunity for you to reflect on your understanding of the virtues of Commitment, Responsibility and Self-Discipline. These virtues are held in high regard at s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Inte and the reflection cards provided to you when you were suspended will help you to focus your reflection on the above virtues. (Your recommencement of classes upon your return to s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Inte from suspension, will be dependent upon your satisfactory completion of the virtues reflection provided to you at the time of your suspension).
- \* The School Behaviour Plan indicates how the school should deal with behaviours.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During morning session, in the classroom, you went up to a boy and waved a small handmade sword (paddle pop stick) in his face. The stick hit the boy in the eye requiring him to have medical attention.

\* This sort of behaviour is described as major in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan and does not follow the expectations to be Safe and be Respectful.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you struck a teacher
- \* you struck a student

- \* threw a glue stick at a teacher
- \* attacked students with spitballs
- \* you threw a chair and knocked over a desk
- \* you climbed onto a roof
- \* you failed to follow two teachers' instructions
- \* you swore at a teacher
- \* you threw a student's bag on the roof
- \* you have refused to do the classwork set
- \* you left the classroom without permission
- \* you attempted to distract a class from doing its work.

You did not follow the school rules in that you have not acted in a safe manner, you have not acted in a respectful manner and you have not acted in a responsible manner.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

During period 2 in [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Int] was working with two other students on a movie animation. He had to be directed several times to stay on task and not move to disturb other students in the room. [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pu] was working with two other students when he suddenly ran out of the room crying. I [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary] went after him and asked what made him leave so upset. He wasn't willing to say because he felled embarrassed. I asked him to tell me anyway and he told me tha [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to] had taken a stick that one of the other groups were using for their animation and stuck it up [s.47(3)(b) - Cor] backside. I sen [s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to] straight to [Section]

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 15/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On 15/03/13 you threw chairs and students' bags into the garden
- \* That you threw a chair at a teacher which hit her
- \* That you used inappropriate language toward two teachers, calling them Section 47(3)(b) of the
- \* That you threw rubbish bins across the classroom in the ALC
- \* That you entered the Office of a Head of Department and pushed all the papers and books off the desk
- \* That you then slapped the Head of Department across the face and kicked her in the knee
- \* That you then picked up a metre stick and attempted to strike the Head of Department on the head
- \* You have failed to comply with the Responsible Plan for Students



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/03/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You hit staff and threw sticks at staff.
- \* You threw a stick at another student causing injury.
- \* You were not following instructions given by staff.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were in the playground at first break on 19/03/2013
- \* You became involved in an altercation with a student playing with sticks
- \* You were struck in the leg with a stick
- \* You retaliated by hitting the student in the back with a stick
- \* The student then punched you in the back
- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were in the playground at first break on 19/03/2013
- \* You became involved in an altercation with another student while you were playing with sticks
- \* You threw a stick which hit the student on the leg
- \* The student retaliated by hitting you on the back with a stick
- \* You responded by punching the student in the back
- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You continually refused to follow the directions of your teacher and the principal
- \*You kicked another student in the foot
- \*You threw a piece of concrete in an unsafe manner onto the roof of a school building
- \*You threw sticks towards the principal

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have sworn at a staff member
- \* You have thrown sticks at a number of students while they were playing inter school sport
- \* You are persistently truanting from class, and again were truanting whilst the school was in a lock down situation
- \* You continually fail to follow staff directives and are not attending assigned detentions
- \* This is a major breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and is grounds for suspension

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were in the playground
- \* You were involved in the throwing of sticks
- \* A stick you threw struck another student in the head
- \* The student sustained an injury that required medical attention
- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at a student which hit her in the eye.
- \* Your behaviour was unsafe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On March 18, you were highly disruptive to the good order of the school by becoming non compliant and running through the school with a large stick. You injured students with your actions and attempted to hit a staff member with a broom stick.
- \* You breached the section of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students that deals with school rules.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were repeatedly physically aggressive towards another student.
- \* You hit another student with a stick.
- \* You have breached Rule R4:S4 (Deliberately physically or emotionally hurting or intending to hurt others) and rule R1:S4 (Deliberate physical or verbal abuse towards others) of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour constitutes a breach of the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan which prohibits physical misconduct involving students, involving an object
- \* You physically assaulted another student on 20 March 2013
- \* You were hitting another students with a hockey stick on 18 March 2013
- \* You wilfully disobeyed our Section 4 regarding safety

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You picked up two sticks and took them into the toilet
- \*You hit a student on the back with a stick and another student on the hand - leaving red marks.
- \*This incident was unprovoked and there is no record of any preceding issues to motivate your behaviour.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick at a staff member and hit a staff member with some string
- \* You made threats towards a staff member , saying " I will Section 73(1) et you"
- \* You refused to follow the instructions of the staff member
- \* You repeatedly swore all the staff member
- \* The Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students states " threatening behaviour towards a staff member" will result in suspension from school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Blair refuses to follow staff instructions.
- \* Blair threw sticks and rocks at students while they were working in and around their classrooms.
- \* Blair used a great deal of inappropriate language within the hearing of very young children.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have previously been disciplined in relation to inappropriate use of sticks and throwing sticks in the school grounds.
- \* You threw sticks at other students, hitting one student in the leg and another student on the face just above the eye and injuring the student.
- \* You picked up a large log/stick and threw it at other students.
- \* Your behaviour puts the safety of other students at risk.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 20/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have previously been disciplined in relation to inappropriate use of sticks and throwing sticks in the school grounds.
- \* You threw sticks at other students, hitting one student in the leg and another student on the face just above the eye and injuring the student.
- \* You picked up a large log/stick and threw it at other students.
- \* Your behaviour puts the safety of other students at risk.
- \* Your behaviour is in breach of our school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You hit a student hard with a large stick \*You showed no remorse \*You repeatedly refused to follow staff instructions  
\*These behaviours are against the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to P Code of Behaviour



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) - threatened a student with a stick and punched this same student in the head.

s.47(3)(b) - screamed at and struck his class teacher.

\*You did breach the school responsible behaviour plan whereby every person has a right to feel and be safe at school.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have displayed unsafe behaviour towards a student of the school causing him an injury to the face with a stick.
- \* The consequence of your actions, as outlined in the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, is suspension from school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* during the lunch break you verbally abused another student and repeatedly followed them with a stick of approximately 50cm in length raised above your head in a threatening manner
- \* this is the third separate occasion over the last week in which you have physically threatened the student with a stick
- \* you have failed to adequately engage with in support offered by the school following the two previous incidents
- \* your behaviour represented a Level 4 breach of the Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You came up behind another student with a large stick and hit him on the back causing the stick to break and scratching the other boy down his back
- \*Your disrupted the class during a science test and when sent to buddy class, disrupted in there also
- \*You refused to follow the teacher's instructions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) engaged in the following inappropriate behaviours: whipping a student with a stick, jumping on a student's back and throwing rocks, all of which were toward the same student in an older year level. s.47(3)(b) has chosen to not seek the support of staff to resolve an issue, instead, he contributed to the escalation of behaviours.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick which injured another student
- \* You were consistently disruptive in class

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You deliberately and repeatedly refused to follow directions given by the deputy principal.
- \* You threw two sticks that hit the deputy principal.
- \* You were not being safe by repeatedly refusing to return to class.
- \* You made a disrespectful gesture to the deputy principal.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* On March 20, you were highly disruptive in the classroom as you threw chairs, swore at staff and left the classroom area. You hit and pushed several students. You persistently ran away from staff and threatened staff with sticks and other large objects.

\* You breached the section of the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students that deals with school rules.



Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have attacked a boy using two sticks, hitting him about the torso and arms

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On Monday 25 March during second play in the undercover area you were sitting nearby the teacher aide on duty with 3 students s.47(3)(b) - Contrary

\*You were sitting on the bench close to the teacher aide and students she was reading to, playing with the activities in your special playtime box. (puzzles, colouring books, pencils, stickers etc).

\*There were no other students in the immediate area apart from the 3 students s.47(3)(b) - Contrary

\*You are reported to have said to the teacher aide "I hate you!"

\*The teacher aide did not respond and continued reading to the 3 children she was supervising.

\*You then threw a wooden puzzle board at one of the students, the teacher aide put her hand out and caught it before it hit the student in the neck area.

\* You then threw another puzzle, the teacher aide deflected it and it hit Section 47(3) of that student's s.47(3)(b) - Contrary

\*As the teacher aide stood up to speak to you you ran to that primary student and slapped him on the right shoulder.

\*Another teacher aide came from the primary play area to assist and helped move two of the students s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to the primary play area behind the fence.

\*As one of the teacher aides came back through the gate you ran to the remaining middle school student's s.47(3)(b) - Contrary and grabbed the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to pulling it backwards.

\*The student tipped backwards and s.47(3)(b) - hit the concrete.

\*You understand our school rules Be Safe and Be Friendly and know that what you did was neither safe nor friendly.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threatened three students with a large stick
- \*You hit a pole with the stick, near a student's hand
- \*You threw a stick at students
- \*You pushed two students
- \*You swore loudly at students stating 'Look at these' Section 47(3)(b)

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You entered the classroom with a large stick and deliberately hit furniture and knocked over several student's desks.
- \*You verbally targeted another student in your class with threatening language
- \*You threatened to punch and kill a student
- \*Your behaviour was so aggressive and threatening that your class had to be removed to a safe area.
- \*You picked a student's desk and threw it across the room spilling its contents around the floor.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

s.47(3)(b) you have breached the behaviour expectations of respect, safety and commitment to learning.

\*You have failed to follow teacher directions and participate in the program of instruction.

\*You have used inappropriate language on numerous occasions.

\*You have left the classroom without permission.

\*You have hit another student with a large stick.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Breach of school rules and expectations to be safe, respectful and be a learner. Specific breaches include
- \* Physical assault of the DP including scratching, hitting with a closed fist, kicking and headbutting.
- \* Repeated and frequent disobedience including leaving designated areas without permission, refusal to complete set tasks
- \* Throwing of equipment at the DP including his school bag and items off the desk.
- \* Verbal misconduct- several bouts of yelling and threats to hurt the DP including raising a lunch box to hit her with.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 27/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Threatening students with a brick and a large stick
- \* Chasing students with the intent to harm
- \* Verbally abusing his class teacher
- \* Refusal to follow directions from several staff members and the Principal

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 25/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You went towards your teacher with a clenched fist and then said to a teacher aide that you would wack her with the stick you were holding. You then swung the stick at her and she needed to duck so that she was not hit. The school Responsible Behaviour Plan states the expectation that students will respect the rights and dignity of others as well as to help to create a safe environment. It also says that students need to accept responsibility for their actions. Your actions were neither responsible nor respectful and did not help to create a safe environment.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your lack of respect for another student, swearing.
- \* Your unsafe and aggressive behaviour towards another student, fighting with sticks.
- \* You clearly breached the Schools' Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students.

Be Safe.

Be Respectful.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 21/03/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You used a stick as a weapon and hit another student in the eye
- \*You have been advised that if you choose to behave in an unsafe way that a consequence will follow
- \*Your actions have breached the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest Responsible Behaviour Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 28/03/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a chair at another student while in the classroom
- \* You left the classroom without permission and attempted to return with a stick
- \* You were swearing and failing to follow instructions while in the Section Room
- \* You gathered a butter knife and threatened a staff member
- \* You breached the sections on student rights and responsibilities as stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act -  
Responsible Behaviour Management Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)( came to class and refused to follow routine and begin set tasks. He called out and disrupted the class, calling students names such as Secti and Section He continued to use inappropriate language and began to throw glue sticks at students. I was unable to teach and asked s.47(3)( to come with me to the office. He did this but when he was at the office he refused to follow instructions from myself o s.47(3)(b) - C and he returned to the class without permission. Once back in class, s.47(3)( would not begin work or leave class. He told me and s.47(3)(b) - C to piss off, that he did not have to follow our instructions. He told me that I could Sectio off and leave him alone as he was not going to work or do anything requested by anyone. He refused to leave the class and continued to disrupt the learning of the class by threatening others. He then went into the next room and disrupted the work in that class by calling out. HOSE came and spoke to him, but he refused her instructions. He continued to be disruptive (walking around the room, pushing papers onto the floor, rubbing work off the board) and using inappropriate language and threats to other students (such as I will bash you Sectio I'm coming to get you now Sectio come on then... I'll get you) till he left to go home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You used offensive language in class toward staff and students
- \*You threw objects at a student in class
- \*You entered classrooms without permission causing disruption in those classes
- \*You refused to follow the direction of the HOSES

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 16/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You had become involved in an argument with another student on the top oval at lunch time.
- \* You punched the student in the face.
- \* You also threw a stick which hit the student in the face.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Physical misconduct - threatening another student with a stick
- \*Physical aggression towards another student - not following hands off rule

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 17/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) hit s.47 with a ruler as he claimed s.47 had been disturbing him during class time. s.47 then took s.47(3)(b) pencil and threatened/pretended to break it. s.47(3)(b) chased s.47 out of the classroom. s.47(3)(b) threw the pencil (which was still intact, but s.47(3)(b) did not see or believe this). s.47 then got a large stick and chased s.47(3)(b) - Contral pushed s.47(3)(b) kicked s.47(3)(b). They both accused eachother of strangling the other party. When they arrived at the office, they were yelling at eachother and had to be physically separated from hurting eachother further. s.47(3)(b) had to be restrained. s.47(3)(b) ran away from all adults initially.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Physical aggression towards another student - not following hands off rule

\*failure to comply with adult directions

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 19/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You struck a student with a metal broom handle.



- \* You struck an adult with a metal broom handle.
- \* You took and broke property that did not belong to you.
- \* You failed to follow a teacher's instructions.
- \* You used inappropriate language.
- \* You failed to follow the school's Responsible Behaviour Plan, in that you did not act in a safe, respectful manner.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 18/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You were disruptive in the classroom and refused to follow instructions given to you by your teacher and by s.47(3) s.47(3)(b)
- \* You picked up a stick and threw it into the classroom at your classmates.
- \* You deliberately took and then broke an object that belonged to another student and threw it at your classmates.
- \* You chased a student from another class with a stick, entering the girls toilets in pursuit of the student and pushing the stick in her face. s.47(3)(b) - Cd had to go after you and remove the stick from your hands.
- \* You screamed and yelled and were disruptive in and around your classroom area, displaying disruptive and threatening behaviour towards other students and staff.
- \* Your behaviour contravenes the s.47(3)(b) - Cd Responsible Behaviour Plan in that you were not safe towards others and you were not showing respect for other students, staff or yourself.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On April 22 you recieved a notification for s.47(3) Room after hitting children with your hat

\*At the end of the lunch break you hit three girls with your hat and a stick, two other boys were hit on the face with your hat when trying to assist the girls.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*On April 22 you recieved a notification for s.47(3) Room after hitting children with your hat

\*At the end of the lunch break you hit three girls with your hat and a stick, two other boys were hit on the face with your hat when trying to assist the girls.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47 had a lighter with him. I saw that lighter sticking out from his pencil case at the beginning of the lesson and I asked him to hand over to me, which he refused. Then he took a spray can out and started spraying in class and I asked for it and he refused to hand over. Then he was on his phone Section 47 was not settling down. He was walking around in class and not doing any work. Then I saw him with a bottle which Section 47 had earlier and he was spraying in to the bottle, close the bottle and let go behind some students, eventually I saw a student from next door coming in to class. The next thing I saw was Section 47 going near that student and I saw fire under his t- shirt. There was smell of deodorant. Section 47 had the spray can and also the bottle with him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* extreme acts of dangerous behaviour are not tolerated at s.47(3)(b) - Contr

\* on 22 April you used a deodorant can to set your hand alight as well as creating a number of open flames in a s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Pu

\* dangerous behaviour is in contravention of s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In s Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students and will not be tolerated at our school

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 23/04/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

5 minutes after the class bell had rung I saw s.47(3)(b) pick up a handful of rocks and start to climb the stairs towards the A block classrooms and began throwing one rock at a time at wall and students in the vicinity. I immediately told him to drop the rocks in an attempt to prevent further harm to other students. He turned and smiled at me and began running up the stairs and throwing the rocks more rapidly. I followed him as quickly as possible, and caught up with him as he threw the remaining rocks in his hand off the verandah. In a stern and serious voice I talked to s.47(3)(b) and told him that his behaviour was dangerous and would be not be tolerated at the school as it could cause harm to other students. I instructed him to sit down with the rest of his class and cease his inappropriate behaviour. s.47(3)(b) refused to sit down, instead throwing a plastic spoon at my face and saying Section 47(3)(b) he then walked purposefully towards the verandah, stopping to pick up a stick swinging it above his head, and threatening to throw it at me and yelling at me Section 47(3)(b) I'm going to get my dad to Section 47(3)(b) Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI Act - contrary to I hate this Section 47(3)(b) school". I informed s.47(3)(b) as he began to run down the stairs that I would notify s.47(3)(b) of his behaviour and threats, and ask him to contact s.47(3)(b) - father and inform him of the situation. I informed s.47(3)(b) - of the incident, and s.47(3)(b) - tried to contact s.47(3)(b) - father.

s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) had both been involved in previous serious incidents with other staff. s.47(3)(b) had stormed of and threatened to get his father up to the school, and s.47(3)(b) had been instructed to go home, after the principal had decided he would be suspended for his previous behaviour. Both boys came back into the school and decided to run around the school, disturbing other classes, running away from staff, and trying to encourage other students to run away from school with them.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You struck a child with a stick on the torso
- \* There was no provocation from the other child

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* That you threw a stick at another student, hitting that student
- \* That your actions directly contributed to escalating the situation



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 23/04/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

One student reported that s.47(3)(b) was hitting s.47(3)(b) with a stick. s.47(3)(b) - C called s.47(3)(b) over and explained why you don't do that. s.47(3)(b) broke the sticks and then when s.47(3)(b) - C had her back turned he picked up a big stick and hit her across the backside with it. When s.47(3)(b) - C took the stick off him he started to attempt to kick her. s.47(3)(b) - C held him off and called for s.47(3)(b) - Cor to come and help. She took s.47(3)(b) away and he calmed down. He came back and apologised. When the bell rang s.47(3)(b) hit s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) in the line. s.47(3)(b) - Cor asked him to come to her and he was defiant and ran away.

s.47(3)(b) - Cor asked s.47(3)(b) - Cor to come and help find s.47(3)(b). He was lying down between the toilet and the classroom hiding from s.47(3)(b) - Cor.

s.47(3)(b) - Cor asked s.47(3)(b) if he wanted to talk and she would come nearer if he wanted to. s.47(3)(b) nodded and s.47(3)(b) - Cor and s.47(3)(b) went to the Section room to debrief.

s.47(3)(b) - Cor gave s.47(3)(b) his tablet at around 12:05.

s.47(3)(b) - C the principal was then told what had happened.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) has seriously assaulted a member of staff
- \* s.47(3)(b) has seriously assaulted a number of students
- \* s.47(3)(b) has breached the School Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*During s.47(3)(b) - C refused to participate in the activity. After several requests to participate he was told to sit out on the bench at the edge of the oval. s.47(3)(b) walked u the embankment into the trees. The teacher directed s.47(3)(b) to come down the hill and remain within her sight. s.47(3)(b) brought down a large stick and which he repeatedly put in the long jump pit. The teacher asked him to put the stick down s.47(3)(b) repeatedly threw small sticks at both the teacher and the long jump pit which was being used by the other students. s.47(3)(b) stated that he “did not follow the teacher’s instructions, threw sticks, and spoke to the teacher in a sarcastic voice”.

s.47(3)(b) has breached the following rules from the school Responsible Student Behaviour Plan - Follow the Instructions, Hands Feet and Objects to myself, Talk Friendly.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/04/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.47(3)(b) was playing on the fort with s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - Contrary said that s.47(3)(b) kicked him and s.47(3)(b) said that s.47(3)(b) tried to push him off the fort but he held on. Both boys agree that s.47(3)(b) got angry and tried to hit s.47(3)(b) with a stick. s.47(3)(b) said that he missed the first time but hit him on the shoulder when he was trying to get to the classroom. The bell had rung by the time s.47(3)(b) hit s.47(3)(b) with the stick. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary had come to get s.47(3)(b) - Contrary but by the time she had got to the playground s.47(3)(b) had left. Some older children saw what was happening and tried to intervene. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary got hit by a stick that s.47(3)(b) had thrown. She went to find a teacher and found s.47(3)(b) - Contrary s.47(3)(b) - Contrary took the stick off s.47(3)(b) but he found another one and hit s.47(3)(b) with it. s.47(3)(b) then ran around the school until s.47(3)(b) - Contrary found him and brought him to the Section to debrief. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary the Principal was told and s.47(3)(b) was taken to him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* s.47(3)(b) has seriously assaulted three different students
- \* s.47(3)(b) has breached the School Responsible Behaviour Plan

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 23/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You threw bark a several students

\*You threw bark at a student while they were talking to the teacher which resulted in the bark hitting the teacher in the head

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 22/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You threw bark at another student
- \*You hit another student
- \*You have previously been in a fight with the same student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 26/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You struck a child with an open wristband because you wanted his biscuits. You were asked to stop but you continued.
- \* You struck another child. The teacher on duty removed you from your class line.
- \* You became angry with the teacher and students. You then threw rocks and sticks at the classroom wall and walked around the school damaging some trees and shrubs.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/04/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Behaviour Report- 29-4-13- s.47(3)(b)

By s.47(3)(b) - Contr A/DP

1 s.47(3)(b) was disrupting in class in period 2. I removed s.47(3)(b) and brought her up to the office to discuss behaviour.

2-I then took s.47(3)(b) to HPE. During this session she through sand in a child face. She then ran off. s.47(3)(b) - Contrary  
s.47(3)(b) and myself searched during first break. On finding her- s.47(3)(b) just ran off and could not be found

3 s.47(3)(b) - Contrary report is as follow:- 10:45am Monday 29th April.

I was talking with s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) just outside the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public In door when we heard a clatter a few metres away. We saw that rocks had been thrown in our direction and when we looked where they came from, we saw s.47(3)(b) running behind the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to I tried to talk with her, but she kept running away. I returned to the Library to call the office but could not get on to anyone.

Later, as students were leaving the s.47(3)(b) - Contrary at the end of lunch break, students came in to tell me that she was again throwing rocks. I ran outside to find that more rocks (about fist sized) were on the ground around the feet of s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b). The girls told me that the rocks had missed and they were not sure why they were being targeted.

4. At 11.30 I received another report of large rocks and sticks being thrown at children . I received incident reports from s.47(3)(b) and s.47(3)(b) - Cd Also s.47(3)(b) - Contrary to Public Interest

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You physically assaulted another student, throwing rocks at them

\*You demonstrated disobedience when you failed to follow clear and reasonable instruction given to you by your classroom teachers

\*Your actions have contravened the Schools Responsible Behaviour Plan.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Physical misconduct involving objects (large cardboard pipe, sticks and stones) towards adults.
- \* Verbal misconduct towards the Deputy Principal



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*Physical misconduct involving adults involving an object
- \*Physical misconduct involving students not involving an object
- \*You refused to follow staff instructions to put down a stick that you were swinging around
- \*You bit a student on the hand, breaking the skin
- \*You threw a stick at a teacher

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You had teased another boy in your class while moving to the the oval to play a game.
- \* While playing the game you punched boy you had teased in the face.
- \* The other boy swore at you.
- \* You picked up a stick and threw it at the boy hitting him near the eye.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 29/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to follow the instructions of your day carer and Section 47(3)(b) members in the school.
- \* You attempted to throw your school bag at your carer and you attempted to hit her.
- \* You punched and kicked your carers car.
- \* You broke a walk way light by jumping up and smashing into it.
- \* You threw a stick and seeds at s.47(3)(b) - C members.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 02/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You have on four occasions approached a student to verbally and/or physically harass.
- \* On the first occasion you verbally harassed the student and then hit him causing bruising to his face.
- \* The same afternoon you approached the same students and after verbally harassing him hit him with a stick
- \* The third incident involved you meeting him and apologising to him and giving him a false name.
- \* On Wednesday this week you approached him again and verbally harassed him.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 24/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You struck a child with a stick on the torso
- \* There was no provocation from the other child

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(3)(b) of the Responsible Behaviour Plan Level 4 - Dangerous and unsafe behaviour resulting in risk to the well being of students and staff.
- \* Throwing items in classroom and sticks at other students.
- \* Leaving classroom repeatedly without permission.
- \* Repeatedly refusing to follow staff directions creating situation where supervision of other staff is jeopardised.
- \* Swearing at staff and running away.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Section 47(3)(b) of the Responsible Behaviour Plan Level 4 - Dangerous and unsafe behaviour resulting in risk to the well being of students and staff.
- \* Throwing items in classroom and sticks at other students.
- \* Leaving classroom repeatedly without permission.
- \* Repeatedly refusing to follow staff directions creating situation where supervision of other staff is jeopardised.
- \* Swearing at staff and running away.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At the end of first lunch a boy [Section] told [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)] that [Section] had jumped on him. [Section 47(3)] went to find [Section 47(3)(b) of the] [Section] but he kept walking around the buildings. Another student, [Section 47(3)] told [Section] that [Section 47(3)] had hit [Section] in the back with the ball. [Section] began chasing [Section 47(3)] in the undercover area. [Section 47(3)] stood beside [Section 47(3)] and [Section] at down in line. Then [Section] got up and started moving towards [Section 47(3)] with a ball. [Section 47(3)] and [Section 47(3)] both told him to stop, he kept moving and threw the ball at [Section 47(3)(b) of the] then went back to sit on line. [Section 47(3)] started moving [Section 47(3)] towards the [Section] building, [Section] saw [Section 47(3)] walking towards the building. [Section] came towards [Section 47(3)(b) of the] told him to stop. She got [Section 47(3)] into the [Section] through the courtyard, [Section] entered through the main door. [Section] pinched [Section 47(3)] as she stood in front of the doorway to block [Section] access to the room where [Section 47(3)] was. [Section] kicked objects, overturned containers, chairs and bookshelves in the [Section]. He also hit a laptop. He sat in the corner for a while. [Section 47(3)(b)] spoke quietly to him and offered him a pillow and an ipad to help him calm down. [Section] refused, he left the building and went towards [Section 47(3)] classroom. When [Section] was walking around the buildings he threw sticks, he picked up a crate and threw it at [Section 47(3)] he also threw a rock at a girl near his classroom. [Section] went outside the school grounds and leaned against the fence, he came back in and threw a rock into a window in the staff room section of the [Section] [Section] continued to walk around the buildings until his mother arrived.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*Putting students and staff in danger

\*Damage to school property



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You used foul language and rude gestures during play on the oval.
- \* You threw sticks at your peers.
- \* You hit a peer with a stick causing injury.
- \* You spat water onto a peer.
- \* Your behaviour seriously contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, namely the school rules Be Respectful and Be Safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 30/04/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You used foul language and rude gestures during play on the oval.
- \* You threw sticks at your peers.
- \* You hit a peer with a stick causing injury.
- \* You spat water onto a peer.
- \* Your behaviour seriously contravenes the Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI A School Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students, namely the school rules Be Respectful and Be Safe.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

During Sectin first session students were seated on the bottom oval and the teacher was about to start explaining the next activity.

You were sitting next to a student and talking to him, disrupting the class. The teacher requested that you stop talking.

You continued to talk and were asked to move away from that student and sit in front of the teacher.

You whispered to the student, "I am going to Section 4 knock him out." (referring to the teacher)

You were then reminded by the teacher that you were not to threaten him and that you needed to go to the peer support class (the office in the case of Sec lessons).

You were sent to the office with two students to assist once the teacher had notified the administration.

You picked up a stick and threw it directly and intentionally at the teacher. Had he not caught the stick it would have struck him in the abdomen.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On a number of occasions **Section 47(1)** in an unprovoked attack, has hurt students.
- \* Several weeks ago **Section 47(1)** threw a piece of wood at a **Section 47(1)** boy, who had fallen on the ground. The stick hit the child in the head and left him very upset and hurt.
- \* On Wed 1/5 **Section 47(1)** following supervised play, lined up at the classroom but using a plastic cricket bat hit a ball hard and from close range into another student's head.
- \* Our school Code of Behaviour states that all students must Be Safe, Be Respectful and Be Learners.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 03/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You refused to go to Section 47(3)(b) of the R
- \* You threatened other students with a large stick.
- \* You repeatedly swore at a member of staff.
- \* This was the second time you have threatened other students with an object.
- \* You breached the sections on student rights and responsibilities as stated in the Section 47(3)(b) of the School Responsible Behaviour Management Plan.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* Your behaviour of physically assaulting two students by hitting them repeatedly with a big stick is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Safe and Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of pushing a student to the ground and punching them is a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Safe and Be Responsible
- \* Your behaviour of yelling 'No' to a staff member and running away when they asked to see you about the incident is a a breach of our Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students in that you were not following our school rules of Be Respectful and Be Responsible

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You were repeatedly disobedient towards teachers including refusing to follow directions, swearing and using inappropriate signs.

You picked up a stick and attempted to hit a teacher with the stick.

You tried to kick, hit and bite the teacher on playground duty.

You jumped up in the air as you were struggling and made contact with the underside of the teacher's chin causing them an injury.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 07/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* On Monday, 6 May 2013 you deliberately pushed a boy and hit him across the elbow with a large stick which cut him
- \* You were rude and disrespectful to a teacher
- \* You boasted that you were the school bully
- \* All in the school community have the right to be safe



**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension      **Suspension date:** 06/05/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 4 appeared outside the window of Section office, after he had told Section 47(3) that he was F head and had thrown a rubber at him. When Section turned around on his seat Section was standing with both arms raised, giving the bird with both hands, mouthing F you. Section instructed Section to come and seat in the blue seats of the office. Section ignored these instructions, walked towards the window and proceeded to pick up bark and sticks and throw them through the window. Section walked out the office and walked towards Section 47(3)(b) stopped. Section spoke to him about him needing to calm down. Section instructed Section to sit on the bus seats and take some time to calm down. Section stated to walk towards the seats then stopped and turned around and yelled out to Section "F you". He then ran through the main door of Admin, knocking over books and pamphlets as he ran.

Section informed Section 47(3) to call home for his mother to collect Section 4. He then proceeded to pull out plants and kick bushes on his way to the Section 47(3)(b) eating area. Section followed behind. Section walked up to the stage area and then stopped. Section joined Section on the stage area and again repeated his instructions to calm down. Section then turned and punched Section in the side of the face. Section held Section's arm to his side and walked him to the office. Section attempted to pull his arms away, yelling abuse (F you you C). When he was walked through the office he freed one his arms and knocked material off a shelf. Section released his other arm as it was not a safe position just holding on to one arm. On the way down to Section's office Section picked up a bell that was resting on the office bench and threw it down the hall. In the office he kicked furniture punched Section again and called him a Fing C. He then became calmer and sat on the black seats. Section 47(3)(b) was in Section's office when Section entered and she also spoke to Section attempting to keep him calm and distracted. When his mother came to collect him Section's behaviour escalated again, attempting to punch Section again. Mum took him home.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You told your class teacher he was Section 47(3)(b) and threw an eraser at his head. You then left the class teaching space without permission.

You then approached the Deputy Principal's window and commenced throwing items through the window, giving rude finger gestures and swearing Section 47(3)(b).

You ignored the Deputy Principal's instructions to sit down and calm down. You chose to continue swearing at him yelling Section 47(3)(b). You then ran through the admin building knocking items off the desks and tables. The Deputy Principal followed you instructing you to stop and calm down. You then turned and punched the Deputy Principal in the face. You were escorted to the office and you once again through items in the office foyer. You kicked furniture in the Deputy Principal's office and continued swearing at him. You then punched him again in the face.

When your mother came to collect you, you once escalated your behaviour and attempted to punch the Deputy Principal again.

According to the School's Responsible Behaviour Plan your behaviour is serious in nature and a suspension is warranted.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 07/05/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

At lunch 1, [Section 47(3)] spoke to [Section 47(3)] and indicated some younger students had referred to her as an emo. [Section 47(3)] & [Section 47(3)] approached [Section 47(3)] girls sitting by the toilets and pointed at them one by one trying to identify who might have made the comment. [Section 47(3)] accused [Section 47(3)(b) of th] who denied this, saying she had no idea what she was talking about. [Section 47(3)] began yelling at her and touched a braid in her hair saying she talks about emo yet she has this Indian stuff. She repeatedly accused her of being a [Section 47(3)] and that if she continued she would be a bigger [Section 47(3)] than [Section 47(3)] [Section 47(3)]

At lunch 2 [Section 47(3)] returned to the [Section 47(3)] group of girls and pushed blue sticky staff into [Section 47(3)]'s hair. [Section 47(3)] left crying. She sent a text to her mother who arrived at the school at 1.45pm to speak with staff and collect her daughter

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You made inappropriate comments of a sexual nature to a fellow student
- \* You made inappropriate contact with a fellow student
- \* You used threatening/intimidatory language and behaviour towards a fellow student

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

It was reported to me that in first break, some [Section] boys were all being silly, giving each other a pinch and punch for the first of the month, and calling each other names. [Section 47(3)(b)] asked the boys to go away and leave him alone, and picked up a stick and chased the boys away. As the boys were running away, [Section 47(3)(b)] chased [Section 47(3)(b) of] with the stick, [Section] tripped over and [Section] jumped on top of him and began repeatedly punching him. [Section] pushed him away and [Section] continued to try and hit him, other boys tried to hold him back. [Section] reported that [Section 4] bit him on the finger when he was on the ground. [Section] was then at the office for the next block to calm down. At third break, his mother arrived to take him to a doctor's appointment, and I was able to meet with her and discuss what had happened. It was explained that [Section] would be suspended for 2 days, and we discussed some options for assisting him with his behaviour issues. Forms for the guidance officer would be sent home, so we could access some help for [Section 4].

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* you physically assaulted another student

\* You breached the [Section 47(3)(b) of the RTI] Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students which states: Students involved in continuous unacceptable behaviour or serious (eg direct verbal or physical abuse of a staff member, assault, drug offences) may be suspended or excluded from [Section 47(3)(b) of the R] and may be reported to police where appropriate. However, all cases will be dealt with on an individual case by case basis.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* you physically assaulted two students with a stick, leaving marks on their bodies
- \* you punched a boy in the nose
- \* your actions were unprovoked
- \* you threatened the safety of the students

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You hit another student with a stick whilst in the playground causing a major injury to him requiring medical intervention.

\*The School's Responsible Behaviour Plan stated that all students need to follow the school's expectations of safety, respect and learning. As such, the definition of a serious breach of these expectations includes causing harm to others, which results in a suspension.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 01/05/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* throwing a large stick at a student injuring him

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 09/05/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the Education Act 1944 had provoked Section 47(3)(b) who preceded to chase Section 47(3)(b). He then snapped a large stick in half and jabbed it into Section 47(3)(b)'s stomach and cut into the skin, kicked Section 47(3)(b) then grabbed him in a headlock and flung him to the seat and tried to kick him in the head. He punched him a couple of times. Section 47(3)(b) didn't try to fight back but has admitted to provoking the attack. Section 47(3)(b) then settled the situation down and separated Section 47(3)(b) from Section 47(3)(b).

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

prolonged assault of a student involving an object.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\* You threw a stick at another student causing an injury that required medical attention



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 08/05/2013      **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Disruption and Physical misconduct towards a teacher.

Section 47 was disruptive in line (whistling), but settled quickly and entered when ignored. When asked for his Section card he stated, "I'm off that." I told him that I knew he was on one and to produce it. He refused. Rather than risk Section 47 disrupting the class with exits and entries I decided to see Section 47(3) after the class. During class Section was seated next to Section 47(3)(b) in order to gain help when needed. Despite this, Section refused to do any work. Instead he whistled and sang, this was ignored for more than half the lesson. Section refused to participate in the mid-lesson refocusing exercise - again humming so as to distract the other students. The lesson continued with Section still refusing to work and ignoring all requests to work or stop being disruptive. The class was at the "I do" stage of individual work and both Section 47(3)(b) and myself were aiding individual students when Section came up behind me and pressed a hard object into my back. I instinctively grabbed his wrist. The object may have been his thumb, but he had been attempting to stick a note stating "Kick me" onto my back. He was escorted to the office.

Section showed no desire to participate in class or any respect for the rights of the other students or staff. His behaviour caused disruption and hampered the learning opportunities of many students.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* I have considered the allegations against you and under s.285 of the Education (General Provisions) Act 2006 (the Act), and I am reasonably satisfied that grounds exist for your suspension
- \* Your conduct was a Level 3 breach of the College Responsible Behaviour Plan for Students page 11
- \* You were disruptive from the beginning of the period, refusing to participate in the class, whistling and walking around the room
- \* You ignored several redirections from the teacher to sit down and do your work
- \* You went up behind a teacher and slapped a note onto his back. The note said "kick me"
- \* You have a long history of classroom disruption and refusal to follow teacher directions

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You threw a stick which hit another child in the corner of his eye. It required first aid as it was bleeding.
- \* You have received several detentions for throwing rocks and sticks at others.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 09/05/2013   **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

You threw a stick at another child and scarred his leg.

\*You grabbed another student in a headlock.

\*You were playing when you should have been in the Re-Think Room.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

Section 47(3)(b) of the R went to Section's bag to help himself to a popper and some bars (muesli?). Section wasn't happy about this and chased Section who thought it was funny. Section held up a stick to Section and asked him to give him his popper back. Section denies he was asked to return it). Section then purposefully squeezed the popper container which squirted juice all over Section 47(3) barged at Section (although Section 4 says Section was on Section's back). Section took a container of chocolate milk from another student and threatened Section to "tip it on you if you don't get off". Then Section 4 says he tripped and spilled milk on Section 47(3) had to change his shirt at the Section as it was so wet. Section has just returned from retrieval for a similar offence. Mediation was attempted with three boys which was unsuccessful as Section continued to say that he was allowed to take the popper and could not remain on the topic of conversation without attempting to change the story. During my interview with Section he denied most of the incident until I had interviewed him for a period of time. Refer to DEPUTY Section 47

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

\*You have recently returned to class after internal retrieval for physical misconduct, where you planned strategies for preventing such incidents from occurring again

\*You went to the bag of another student and removed a popper and bar from it

\*When the student tried to retrieve the popper, you squirted juice over him

\*After this, You maintain this student was clinging to you so you grabbed another students drink saying if you don't get off I will pour this over you

\*You proceeded to pour the chocolate milk over the student

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 was chasing students with a stick. He then threw a large glass marble at the teacher narrowly missing her head.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* You physically assaulted another student in class by putting a melted glue gun stick against his leg.

Department of Education, Training and Employment  
School Disciplinary Absences – Select behaviours  
1/1/2011 – 14/5/2013  
Retrieved: 17/5/2013

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 10/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Section 4 was chasing students with a stick. He then threw a large glass marble at the teacher narrowly missing her head.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension

**Suspension date:** 13/05/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* In the week commencing the 6th May, you engaged in unsafe, uncooperative behaviour during your lessons
- \* On Monday 6th May, your **Section** teacher reported that you would not follow instruction and engaged in dangerous behaviours during a game play
- \* During **Section** on Friday 10 May, you engaged in dangerous unsafe behaviour.
- \* As stated in our Responsible Behaviour Plan unsafe behaviour is a major breach of our Promote values." Major behaviours are those that put others/self at risk of harm and require the involvement of the school administration."
- \* From approximately 8 metres away from a group of students and a teacher you raised your hockey stick above your head and hit a ball as hard as you could.
- \* It struck another student in the hip area leaving a red mark.
- \* At that point in time you showed no remorse for your actions.
- \* You then repeatedly refused to follow the teachers directions to put the hockey stick down and have some time out of the lesson.
- \* You continued to interrupt the lesson by calling out at students, kicking the wheelie bin over and making comments using inappropriate language.
- \* This is not the first time you have engaged in dangerous unsafe behaviour during a lesson.



**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 13/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Students involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \* In the week commencing the 6th May, you engaged in unsafe, uncooperative behaviour during your lessons
- \* On Monday 6th May, your **Section** teacher reported that you would not follow instruction and engaged in dangerous behaviours during a game play
- \* During **Section** on Friday 10 May, you engaged in dangerous unsafe behaviour.
- \* As stated in our Responsible Behaviour Plan unsafe behaviour is a major breach of our Promote values." Major behaviours are those that put others/self at risk of harm and require the involvement of the school administration."
- \* From approximately 8 metres away from a group of students and a teacher you raised your hockey stick above your head and hit a ball as hard as you could.
- \* It struck another student in the hip area leaving a red mark.
- \* At that point in time you showed no remorse for your actions.
- \* You then repeatedly refused to follow the teachers directions to put the hockey stick down and have some time out of the lesson.
- \* You continued to interrupt the lesson by calling out at students, kicking the wheelie bin over and making comments using inappropriate language.
- \* This is not the first time you have engaged in dangerous unsafe behaviour during a lesson.

**Suspension Type:** Long Suspension

**Suspension date:** 08/05/2013 **Reported:** N

**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

I was called to assist staff with [Section] at eating time. [Section] had become very angry and highly agitated. He had hurt at least 4 students and then run off. He threw his lunch box, shoes, heavy drink bottle and other items at staff and students and then ran out of the grounds at the back of the school. He grabbed a large branch and ran back into the school. He threatened [Section 4] and [Section 47(3)] and then struck [Section] and with the branch. He ran to the undercover area where many students were sitting and eating. He ran through the area threatening staff and students. [Section] then ran from the area with the branch. I contacted the office and asked for assistance and for his parents to be called. I suggested a lockdown and asked that the Principal be advised. I began evacuating the area [Section] then ran at me and struck me with the branch. He ran towards the [Section] area randomly pushing staff and students in his path. A member of staff got the stick but [Section 4] continued to run around randomly pushing staff and many students. I asked the [Section] teachers to move the students inside their building quickly [Section 4] continued running and pushing students, he left the grounds at the front of the school and pushed a parent in the chest who was entering the site. He then ran back into the grounds as the lockdown bells rang. He continued to run and threaten staff [Section 47(3)(b) of] was eventually able to corral [Section] and he walked him back to the Admin Block. We then waited with the Principal for his parents to arrive. After the meeting [Section]'s parents waited in the office area for their cab to arrive. [Section] was still unsettled, he was swearing, he ran off several times, he then re-escalated and his parents restrained him.

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

Assault of adults and students. Significant disruption of an educational site.

**Suspension Type:** Short Suspension      **Suspension date:** 14/05/2013    **Reported:** N  
**Behaviour Category:** Physical Misconduct involving Adults involving an object

**Incident Details:**

s.73(1) - RTI - Not relevant to scope of application

**Suspension Behaviour Reasons:**

- \*You became upset because you were asked to eat your sandwich before eating a chocolate dessert.
- \*In the classroom you turned over tables and chairs
- \*You hit and kicked teacher aide Section 47(3)(b) d
- \*You were brought to the office to settle and then re-entered the class after speaking with Section 47(3) for the last session of the day.
- \*You went to the library with your class and behaved appropriately.
- \*When the class returned from the library they were instructed to sit on the carpet. You instead took out a new puzzle and started to play with it.
- \*When the puzzle was taken away you lashed out again at Section 47(3) hitting her with a stick across the ribs and pushing her causing her to fall hard against some cupboards.